Gc
929.2
R54108
v.1
192329

M.

REYNOLDS HISTORICAL
GENEALOGY COLLECTION

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY
3 1833 01416 0714


Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2019

https://archive.org/details/ancestralstudyof01robe

598

Ancestral Study

of

Four Families

ROBERTS
GRIFFITH
CARTWRIGHT
SIMPSON

V.1

covering

lineal and collateral relations of my children

Gen.
929.2
R

Published for Private Distribution

by

EMILY GRIFFITH ROBERTS

TERRELL, TEXAS

179587

Ancestral Study

of

Four Families

ROBERTS
GRIFFITH
CARTWRIGHT
SIMPSON

by

EMILY GRIFFITH ROBERTS

TERRELL, TEXAS

1923296

Miss Martha Schmitz
Hamlin, Texas

Dear Miss Schmitz:

Several days ago I forwarded you, per request, the book "Ancestral Study of Four Families," but failed to notify you. If it has not arrived, or doesn't do so shortly, please let me hear.

I am very pleased to have this book in your lovely library.

Sincerely
Lennie G. Roberts

606 Griffith Ave
Jewett, Texas.

11-16-26 R

132356

ANCESTRAL STUDY OF FOUR FAMILIES

Dedicated

to

My Children

ACKNOWLEDGMENT

It is to a manuscript entitled "THE ROBERTS FAMILY," sent me by Mrs. Claude Roberts, of Beaumont, that I am indebted for most of the information leading up to and extending through the life of Elisha Roberts. This manuscript she received from John H. Roberts of Arcadia, Texas; the author of said manuscript and the only living grandson of Elisha Roberts.

Various members of each of the four families under consideration (though too numerous to mention severally) have given helpful and valuable assistance. To them I wish to express my thanks and appreciation of their kindness and cooperation. Among these are a few to whom I feel especially indebted, namely; Mrs. James Lane Taylor, of San Antonio; Mrs. John Christopher Buford, of Sulphur Springs; Mrs. George Arthur Gary, of Los Angeles; and my son Summerfield G. Roberts who has given me help and constant encouragement in the preparation and completion of this book.

—Emily Griffith Roberts

FOREWORD

The following assortment of facts, family tradition, genealogy, and the compilation of all available information, was undertaken solely for my children that they might be able to trace the four lines of their grandparents, namely; Roberts, Griffith, Cartwright, and Simpson, to the end that they might know to whom they are related; always with the hope that in so doing they might derive some pleasure, encouragement, or inspiration from reviewing the lives of some of their ancestors.

No claim is made for absolute accuracy, and no attempt has been made to follow the different branches of the family; rather just the particular line relating to my children; consequently the following outline is incomplete, and doubtless of no particular interest to the family as a whole. Nevertheless, it is my hope that to such relatives as are interested in family relationships, it may prove a source of some degree of assistance or satisfaction.

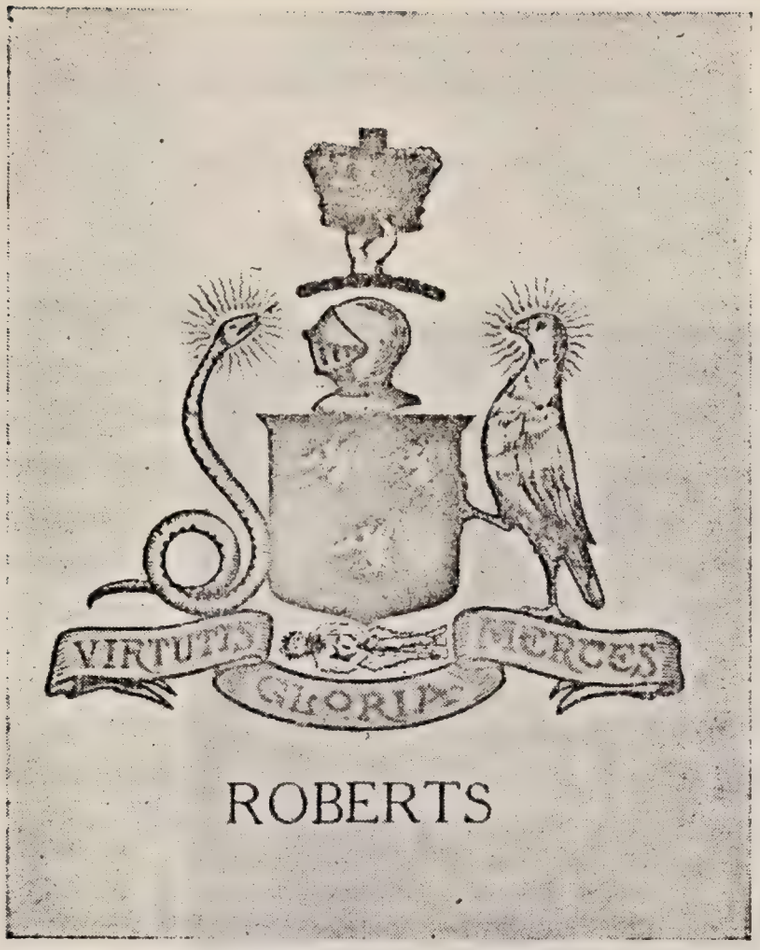
CONTENTS

The Roberts Family	1
The Griffith Family	137
The Cartwright Family	306
The Simpson Family	450
Addenda	579
Bibliography	585
Index	587

THE ROBERTS FAMILY

and their relation to the

Thomas, Tucker, Sublett, Edwards,
and other families.



"THE ROBERTS," were unquestionably one of the oldest and most eminent families in Scotland and England. From Robert of Strowan, is derived the surname "ROBERTS," and "ROBERTSON," both meaning the son of Robert.

The above COAT OF ARMS was granted an honorable addition in 1437, consisting of a man lying in chains, a hand holding a royal crown, and the motto: "VIRTUTIS GLORIA MERCES," meaning GLORY THE REWARD OF BRAVERY.

The reason for such grant is said to be that Robert of Strowan (also spelled Struan) arrested one of the murderers of King James I of Scotland, for which service his lands were made a barony, and the above addition granted to his arms.

—"American Heraldry"



More than one coat of arms has been granted the ROBERTS FAMILY. The one above, in the opinion of some, belongs more particularly to this branch of the family.



book or turn down the pages

The Roberts Family

By John Roberts

The Roberts Family in Old England was well born and well connected.

Thomas Roberts

Thomas Roberts, of Hawshurst County, Kent, had a daughter Rose, who married Richard Randolph of Little Haughton, and was the father of the Henry Randolph, born 1623, who came to Virginia in 1642 and was Clerk of Henrico County from 1660 until his death in 1673.

John Roberts

John Roberts of Hertford, England, in the latter part of the Sixteenth Century, married Joice Fleete, daughter of William Fleete and Katherine Honeywood, née Atwaters. A portrait of Katherine Honeywood hangs on the wall of the ancient seat of the Earl of Rodnor at Coleshille, Berkshire.

There seems to have been a relationship between the Peytons and the Roberts, for in 1749 Elizabeth Gronous of St. Clement, Middlesex County, England, drew up her will and from that document she is shown to have had a cousin, Anne Roberts, and a cousin, Sir John Peyton, Baronet, who was related to Major Robert Peyton of Virginia.

All of these families in 1616 were represented in Virginia.

Elias Roberts

A Mr. Elias Roberts was indeed a shareholder in the London Company, which promoted transportation of the colonists to Virginia.

John Roberts

John Roberts, a planter of standing in Virginia in 1638, was one of four persons whose names were affixed to a petition from the "Planters of Virginia," to the "Lords of the Privy Council." Tobacco was the chief crop of these early planters and the four signers of the petition represented all the planters of Virginia, according to the statement made in the document.

four persons whose names were affixed to a petition from the "Planters

Francis Roberts

Francis Roberts is located in North Hampton County in 1666, at which time he paid "two tithes."

Hugh Roberts

Hugh Roberts was a soldier in Middlesex County, 1676.

Morgan Roberts

One Morgan Roberts was one of the Seventeenth Century emigrants who settled in what is later Isle of Wight County but then bore the picturesque Indian name of Warrosquoiacke. The tract was located about three miles up Pagan Point Creek, and contained some 2000 acres. The Leweses were in the Company also.

Elisha Roberts

Elisha Roberts was born in 1775 on the Holston River in the section that was then the settlement of the Watauga Association, but later was included in North Carolina and finally in Tennessee. His parents were among the pioneers who had made the arduous journey into the wilderness from Virginia, probably in 1768-9, or a few years later, as it is an historical fact that the vanguard of Western Civilization moved on to the conquest of the land, about that time.

Archibald Henderson in his valuable book on the "Conquest of the Old Southwest," states:

"During the winter of 1768-9, there was a great rush of settlers of Virginia into the valley of the Holston. A party from Augusta County, led by men who had been delighted with the country viewed seven years before when they were serving under Colonel William Byrd against the Cherokees, found that this region, a wilderness on their outward passage in 1768, was dotted with cabins on every spot where grazing was good, upon their return the following year (1769). This settled region extended from the Green River to the branches of the Holston.

"Tremendous hardships and dangers were suffered by these hardy and adventurous settlers for many years. Massacres by the Indians were frequent. In July 1774, settlers on the Holston River were attacked by an Indian Chief, named Logan, and many families were murdered.

"At the home of one Roberts, whose family was cut off, Logan left a war club to which was attached a note which explained that the cause of the massacre was the killing of the Chief's "kin" on Yellow Creek, by the white men."

were frequent. In July 1774, settlers on the Elkhorn River were attacked by an Indian Chief, named Logan, and many families were

This is one of the historic incidents of early frontier life, and definitely connects the Roberts family with the Holston River settlements. The spot where this attack occurred was on the Holston River about twelve miles from the present town of Bristol, in Virginia. It will be recalled that in 1770 by the terms of a treaty between Virginia and North Carolina, the Holston River from its intersection with the North Carolina and Virginia line and down its course was the temporary southern boundary of Virginia, until this line should be determined by survey. The Virginia pioneers therefore, in their first adventure to the banks of the Holston, remained, many of them on the land claimed by their native commonwealth. As has been stated, the pioneers came largely from those parts of Virginia included in the then great Western Counties of Augusta, Culpepper, and Orange. The family of Elisha Roberts is definitely connected with this region[1] by the testimony of Abner Roberts, of Kentucky, in 1832, that he was living in Culpepper, Virginia, at the outbreak of the Revolutionary war in 1776. He was born in 1742 in Orange County, and is presumed to have been a brother of (William) the father of Elisha Roberts.

[1]The home of the Roberts family lay in that part of Orange County that was cut off for Culpepper, and their later history for a few years is connected with the latter County.

Until 1748 Culpepper was a part of the old County of Orange, in Virginia, and there the Roberts are early found located. The Gill family, into which Elisha Roberts married, was also identified with the early events of Orange County. Among the Militia forces in 1742 in that County, were

LT. BENJAMIN ROBERTS CAPTAIN JAMES GILL
ENSIGN JOHN ROBERTS

BENJAMIN ROBERTS

In St. Mark's Parish, Benjamin Roberts became a Justice, and in 1776 was one of the 16 Justices of Culpepper County, who signed a protest against the Stamp Act. He was a church warden also.

JOHN ROBERTS, JR.

In 1749 John Roberts, Jr., was a witness in St. Mark's Parish.

1776 was one of the 16 Justices of Culpepper County, who signed a protest against the Stamp Act. He was a church warden also.

In 1749 John Roberts, Jr., was a witness in St. Mark

*William Roberts

William Roberts of Culpepper was in the forces that marched against the French and Indians in 1752. Comrades in arms were the Virginia Slaighters, Lightfoots, Yances, Russells, and others.

See pp. 8, 11, 28.

Benjamin Roberts

Benjamin Roberts died in 1782, and in his will were sons named:

Benjamin and Joseph, and three daughters:—

Hannah who m. Daniel Field
Mary who m. Dulaney
Anne who m. ——Field

Henry Field, Jr., of this family—according to his will in1782—owned a "large lot of land in Kentucky." Benjamin and Joseph Roberts, sons of the elder Benjamin, had removed to Augusta County. Joseph bought part of the estate of James Lister in 1762.

*James Roberts

In 1766 James Roberts of Augusta County, was the appraiser of the estate of Alexander Boyd. In 1757 James Roberts had been a member of "Captain Wagoner's Company of Regulars," for defense of the colony. George Roberts, was a witness in 1767.

See p. 27.

John Roberts

In 1761 John Roberts and his wife, Margaret (Black) Roberts, daughter of Samuel and Rebecca Black, sold 325 acres of land on a branch of Smith's Creek called Yeager's Branch, to one Robert Williams. As early as 1752 a Nicholas Roberts was living in Augusta.

Benjamin Roberts

Benjamin Roberts of Augusta, drew up his will in March, 1817, and mentioned (that) his son John, and a granddaughter, Patsey (Gill) Roberts, were living in far away Louisiana, in Washington Parish.

Many miles of land had been traversed, many stirring scenes witnessed, much heroic pioneer work done by Elisha's branch of the family before the day of his own settlement in the far South. Born on the Holston River in 1775, Elisha had seen the Watauga settlements become the County of Washington in North Carolina, from 1777 to 1784.

As a lad of nine years, he had heard the heated discussions, and witnessed the decisive actions of the pioneers when they proclaimed their independence and erected the "State of Franklin," in 1784, a form of government that lasted until 1788, when the settlers again came under the jurisdiction of North Carolina as Washington County.

In 1790 the land bore the dignified title of "Territory of United States South of the Ohio River," and was governed by a territorial governor and three Judges, and in 1796 was admitted into the Union.

Though cognizant of this development in Tennessee, the Roberts family had not continued citizens of Tennessee, through all these changing years. In 1775, the year of Elisha's birth the attention of the settlers along the Holston in Tennessee, was attracted to the fact that interesting movements were on foot in the Virginia wilderness, still farther to the West.

Judge Richard Henderson of Granville County, North Carolina, a native of Hanover County, Virginia, where he was born in 1735; but a resident of North Carolina since 1745—bought from the Cherokee Indians for 12,000 pounds in goods—all lands lying between the Cumberland and Kentucky Rivers, a tract that embraced nearly all of what is now Kentucky and bit into the northern part of Tennessee.

Henderson named his holdings Transylvania, and sent Daniel Boone to blaze the trail from the Holston to the Kentucky River, which the latter reached in April of that year. Henderson's diary of his adventures on joining Boone later, is one of the treasures of colonial history. While Virginia settlers were interested in the efforts of their fellow Virginian, neither their government nor that of North Carolina was favorably impressed with Henderson's attempts. Indeed they considred them fraught with grave danger to the Colonial Government, violently denied his right to the land, and opposed his colonization plans.

In 1779 they compromised with Henderson by each granting him two-hundred-thousand acres, and appointing him commissioner to extend the line of Virginia and North Carolina through Powell's valley. In 1779 Henderson opened up a land office at French Lick, now Nashville, for the sale of his lands, having attracted so much attention by his controversies with the opposing Colonies, that it brought hordes of settlers to Kentucky as soon as the Revolutionary War was won.

Meanwhile Virginia, which claimed land far into the wilderness to the West of her settled territory had established Fincastle County, embracing Henderson's claim and all the rest of what is now Kentucky. In 1777, this County was divided into three parts, losing the name of Fincastle and becoming Washington, Montgomery, and Kentucky. The South fork of the Holston River was one of the boundary lines of Washington County, and it may be noted that this took in the land of the 1768 Watauga settlement; the home of the early Roberts. Consequently, it is not surprising to find James Roberts deputy sheriff of the new County in 1777, and William Roberts Road Commissioner. This Roberts was the James Roberts of Augusta County and William was his son, and the father of Elisha Roberts.

*William Roberts

Eleven children were born in the family of William Roberts: Elisha, George, John, Thomas, Absolum, Abner, James, Isaac, Charles, and two daughters, one of whom was Milly. These names may be found on the records of Kentucky, Tennessee, and North Carolina; the three sections where the family spread out in the closing years of the century (18). Some were evidently brothers of the elder William, or cousins; others were his immediate family. James Roberts, son of William, became a Methodist preacher. In 1788 William Roberts had taken up 200 acres of land in Granville County, North Carolina, the home of Judge Henderson of Transylvania fame. He lived in the Epping forest district, and with him was his brother, Isaac. In 1790 Abner was living in St. Mary's district, North Carolina, while Absolum was in the Richmond District, Caswell County, with Thomas. The Gill family was also represented in this State, and a Mr. Gill was a member of the Assembly in 1732.

Isaac Roberts

An Isaac Roberts became very prominent in Davidson County, Tennessee, from 1790. He was first mayor in 1790, a Lieutenant Colonel the following year, and Lieutenant-Colonel Commandant of the County in 1792. Whether he was the Isaac Roberts of Granville County, Kentucky (bro. of Wm.), removed into the old home region of Tennessee or some other more distant relative has not been established. Abner Roberts (bro. of Wm.) lived to be 90 years of age, and something may be learned of him from his own statements made in 1832 on his application for pension as a Revolutionary soldier.

ABNER ROBERTS

He was born in Orange County, Virginia in 1742 and enlisted in the Revolutionary forces in 1776, in the militia of Culpepper County, under Captain Holmes and Lieutenant Mark Thomas, with Colonel Clapham of Loudoun County, commanding the regiment. Abner Roberts was living in Culpepper County at the time of his enlistment as shown by his own words: "I entered the service as a private for six months in the militia of Culpepper County, where I then lived." His story of his service as told by himself, is interesting to the family of our subject:

"We passed through Fauquier and Loudoun Counties in Virginia, crossed the Potomac at Noland Ferry, then through Maryland and through Little York, in Pennsylvania, and then on to the headquarters then at the White Horse, near Germantown in the state of Pennsylvania. During my stay at that place, I very frequently served on detatched parties on scout, and under different officers. I was one of the party detatched to surprise and take the enemy's picket guard stationed at the fork or crossing between Germantown and Philadelphia. The guards escaped before we reached the house. We then went on to join the main army and were pursued by the enemy as far as Germantown where they ceased pursuit. A battle was fought while I was in the service. I was not in it, being detatched on a scouting expedition at the time.————When the term of service of the Culpepper militia had expired, we were prevailed upon to continue longer as a battle was expected. It was said to be Washington's request. We accordingly remained in service until near Christmas. The enlistment had begun in May. The winter set in very hard before I left the army and a deep snow fell. I think I got my discharge from Colonel Crawford. I got home the day before Christmas, or the day after Christmas, having served at least seven months."

In 1832 Abner Roberts was living in Spencer County, Kentucky, and according to his own statement was 90 years old.

Other Virginia soldiers of the name of Roberts who later settled in Kentucky, were MOURNING ROBERTS and NAMON or NAAMAN ROBERTS. The former was born in 1758 and enlisted in 1777 in the Fourteenth Virginia in Albemarle County, under Colonel Charles Lewis and Abram Buford and Captain John Marks. His enlistment

period was for three years, but he was discharged at the end of three months because of illness. He was later a resident of Pittsylvania County, Virginia. In 1832 he lived in Rockcastle County, Kentucky.

Namon Roberts

Namon or Naaman Roberts was born in Pittsylvania County, Virginia. He was a volunteer in his home county militia under Captain Thomas Black. His regiment marched to Guilford House, in North Carolina, and in this battle fought on that ground, he lost his right eye in the explosion of a cannon ball which struck a rock in front of him. After the close of his term of enlistment and discharge, he enlisted again and was at the siege of Yorktown, where he witnessed the surrender of Cornwallis. He marched as guard to a company of prisoners to Maryland, and he was discharged at Noland's Ferry on the Potomac River. In later years he moved to Rockingham County, North Carolina, there married, and thence moved to Madison county, Kentucky, where he was living in 1812. Ten years later he moved to Gerard County in the same state.

It is possible that he was related to William Roberts, who also removed from Virginia to North Carolina.

William Roberts

William was born in Halifax County, Virginia, on June 18, 1762, according to the family bible records.

He ran away to join the army but was brought home by his father because of his tender years. When the war had been in progress for two years more and he was 16 years of age, he had an opportunity to go as a substitute for a drafted soldier. His father then seeing that he "was determined to go," offered no objections, and he was at last a soldier. He was with Washington at Valley Forge all through the winter of 1778 and remained with the forces at Washington for some time. He took part in the battle of Monmouth and other engagements. His discharge came in 1779 but he was drafted in 1781 and served with the Virginia militia under General Muhlenburg, at Cabin Point. This "tour" lasted until April, 1781, when he was discharged. In August he volunteered under the call for forces to attack Lord Cornwallis, and was with the army that marched in pursuit of the latter to Yorktown. He remained through the siege, engagements, and surrender that followed. He personally knew Generals Washington,

Lafayette, Muhlenburg, and Scott. After the war he moved to Orange, and then to Caswell County, North Carolina. In his petition for pension he named Pleasant Roberts, a Revolutionary soldier from Amelia County, Virginia, as a witness.

In 1774, a Captain Roberts served in the militia in Fincastle County. He had a company of thirty-eight men.

The Roberts family is thus shown to have been well supplied with the red blood of courage that breeds pioneers and soldiers. The love and the experience of adventure into new lands was not ended with the generation that was going down the hill of life early in the Nineteenth Century, having passed through some of the most vital and gripping episodes of our Nation's history. The generation then in early maturity, had worlds of its own to conquer, and conquer it it did.

*William Roberts

William Roberts (of Augusta County) with his grown sons Elisha, Absolum and Charles, with their families, together with members of his own household was settled in Louisiana in 1810. Elisha in Washington Parish, and Absolum, William and Charles in the adjoining Parish of St. Tammany. All were slave owners and presumably planters. William, who was the patriarch of the group, and his wife were well along in years, with an adult son and two little girls, doubtless grandchildren, in their household. They owned four slaves.

Absolum was married, had a family of four sons and three daughters and owned three slaves. Charles had a wife, four sons and two slaves. This completed the Tammany Parish group.

*Elisha, in Washington Parish had greater wealth in slaves of whom he owned seventeen. His family at that time (1820) consisted of his wife, two sons, and four daughters. Shortly after this date, on visiting Texas in search of a runaway slave, Elisha was attracted by a very beautiful and fertile spot just across the border of Louisiana, on which he later built his home. He started on his long journey of emigration across Southern Louisiana to Texas in January, 1823, and was joined at Natchitoches, Louisiana, by Alexander Horton, who later became Colonel Horton, aide-de-camp to General Sam Houston. Elisha Roberts bought out a squatter located on the site he had noticed and selected, located a tract of land in his own "headright," built his

home and dug the brick spring, which later became noted in this section. He also built in 1825 a cotton gin, one of four in the district at the time; the others being owned by Cartwright, Sprole and Williams. Philip Sublett located on adjoining land and married one of Mr. Roberts' daughters.

These "headrights," were located on Ayish Bayou, later San Augustine County. In 1827 war broke out between the Fredonian and Mexican Governments. The settlers from the United States desired to remain neutral, but the Fredonians issued a decree requiring all inhabitants to join them, or forfeit their lands and improvements and backed up this demand with a show of military force. In this emergency the American settlers crossed the Sabine River to safety in Louisiana. Alexander Horton, Elisha Roberts' fellow traveler, attacked a band of Fredonians with his force of Cherokee Indians and a few white men, and drove them off the land in San Augustine County.

*Elisha Roberts, in 1831 was elected Alcalde, upon the organization of the municipality of Shelbyville, formerly called Nashville, and located close to the southwestern border of Louisiana. This office was a high honor, as its incumbent had absolute authority under the Governor at San Antonio, and could summon a jury and issue writs to his sheriff for the execution of the law.

The municipality of San Augustine to the south of Shelbyville, was laid off in the fall of 1834, and was one of the first towns in Texas laid off after a purely American plan, and not according to Spanish law. It was located in the State of Coahuila. Elisha Roberts was one of a committee of fifteen appointed at a mass meeting of the citizens to select a site for this town. They chose the East bank of the Ayish Bayou near the old mission, and laid off 640 acres. Three years later, in 1837, the University of San Augustine was incorporated by a legislative act of the Texas Republic, and Elisha Roberts was first of the twelve trustees. This University flourished for about five or six years.

Throughout his life in Texas, Elisha Roberts occupied a place of prominence in the affairs of the community. One of his descendants describes him as " a practical surveyor." "He always took an active part in the upbuilding of schools and everything else that was calculated to advance the settlement and development of the country. He commanded the confidence and esteem of his fellow citizns."

He died in 1845, the year that Texas was admitted to the Union. Family records give the children of Elisha and Patsey Gill Roberts as the following:

Anna	b.	Jan. 14, 1800
Elizabeth	b.	Dec. 3, 1803
Esther Jane	b.	Feb. 27, 1806
Matilda F.	b.	June 12, 1808
William C.	b.	Feb. 26, 1811
Noel Gill	b.	Nov. 19, 1813
Mahala Lee	b.	Nov. 3, 1816
Felix Grundy	b.	Aug. 23, 1818
Margaret	b.	Jan. 13, 1822

Before Elisha's death on October 4, 1845, (1844) he had been joined by his younger brother Isaac, who arrived in Texas between 1836 and 1840.

Isaac Roberts, was born in Tennessee in 1794, but removed with the family group to Louisiana, was married, and there six of his children were born. These were:

Thomas	b.	1821
Washington	b.	1825
Abner	b.	1827
Isaac	b.	1830
Cornelius	b.	1833
Elisha	b.	1836
Elizabeth	b.	1840—in Texas

The mother of the family was a Georgian, born in 1796.
Thomas B., the eldest son, became a school teacher
Washington, was a physician
Abner, was a farmer, and
Isaac, was a man of some little means
Martha (Patsey) Roberts, died December 20, 1845. P. 33

Felix Grundy Roberts, youngest son of Elisha Roberts, was raised in San Augustine County, Texas, after his removal there when he was six years of age. In later years he moved to Washington County, Texas.

He married Elizabeth Keyser Layton, who was born in Kentucky in 1825, of parents who were both native Kentuckians, children of pioneer forebears.

See pp. 46, 47.

END

of the "Roberts Family"

JOHN ROBERTS, Charles S. Taylor, Sam Houston, and Thomas J. Rusk, represented the municipality of Nacogdoches in the Constitutional Convention of 1836, and at Washington on the Brazos signed the Declaration of the Independence of Texas."

"Texas and Texans," p. 2130 under Taylor

JESSIE ROBERTS was born in Illinois and came to Texas in 1854, first settling in Navarro county. He is now a retired merchant of Springtown, in Parker county. There were ten children in the family of whom William, was the eldest.

Married: Epie Williams in 1865.

Served with the Confederate Army, during two years of the Civil War, and was stationed in Galveston.

P. 2105 under Wm. S.

WILLIAM S. ROBERTS, was the son of Jessie Roberts, and his wife Epie Williams

Born: May 30, 1866

Educated: Graduated in 1893 from the Springtown Academy

Married: Lulu Nolchutt, Date—Aug. 27, 1895

Children:	Lora	b.	In Springtown
	Leta	b.	Era, Cooke county
	Lona	b.	Era, Cooke county
	Jo Billy	b.	Amarillo
	Juanita	b.	Amarillo

Occupation: taught mathematics for five years; engaged in school work ten years in Erath, Cooke and Roberts counties. Served two terms as Superintendent of schools of Cooke county.

Residence: In the spring of 1903, he with his family removed to Amarillo, Texas, and opened up a real estate office in that city, and built up a large business in this line.

"Texas and Texans," p. 2105

built up a large business in this line.

HARRY ROBERTS, son of Ruffin C. Roberts

Born: March 1, 1874, in Bonham, Texas

Married: Annie Reid, Date—April 1, 1899. Daughter of Sidney A. Reid

Children: Lelia A.
Gus Reid
Harry Morris
Annie

RUFFIN C. ROBERTS

Born: October 30, 1828, in Limestone county, Alabama

Married: Jennie Cox, daughter of Judge Cox

Children: Lelia V.
Benjamin
Odeneal
Mattie
Harry
Charles, of Raven, Texas
Albert

The brothers and sisters of Ruffin Roberts were: Matthew, Fountain, and Carrie, who married Mr. Nunn.

He was a Confederate soldier, and a member of Bragg's army, and was in the Atlanta campaign.

Ruffin Roberts, first moved to Bonham, then to Palo Pinto. Returned to Bonham, and died in 1908.

"Texas and Texans," p. 1701

WILLIAM C. ROBERTS was born in Matagorda county in 1862. He is a son of Columbus W. Roberts, deceased (also a native of the same county) whose father, Ransome Roberts located in Matagorda county on coming to Texas, located on Caney Creek, where he established himself as a farmer and stock raiser and raised a family of ten children, three of whom survive and live at different points in Texas. He was a native of Georgia. Columbus W. Roberts, father of the subject of this notice, married Miss Molly Harris, a daughter of Parson Harris, a widely known clergyman of the M. E. Church South, and like his

father, located on Caney Creek. Here he reared a family of six children, of whom Wm. C. Roberts, is the oldest. These are well settled in life in various parts of the State and are useful and honored citizens of the communities in which they reside. Mr. Roberts is a contractor in Alvin, where he also conducts a livery business. He married Miss Sallie O'Conner in Houston, February 1st, 1888, and has one child, a daughter named Flora. Mrs. Roberts is a native of Mobile, Alabama, and was born December 4, 1867. She is a most estimable and accomplished lady. Mr. Roberts, is a pushing clear-headed business man, who has done much toward aiding in the upbuilding of the thriving town of Alvin and the development of the resources of the surrounding country.

"Indian Wars and Pioneers of Texas," p. 451

JOHN S. ROBERTS

Signer of the Texas Declaration of Independence

A soldier in General Jackson's Army — Won Fame for Bravery — Settled at Natchitoches, Louisiana — Deputy Sheriff — Comes to Texas — Romantic Marriage — Moved to Nacogdoches — Secures the Old Fort — Took Part in The Fredonia Rebellion — Delegate to the Convention at Old Washington, March 1, 1836*—Recruits Men for the Army — Death and Burial at Nacogdoches.*

"JOHN S. ROBERTS' name is indelibly associated with the early history of Nacogdoches where he resided from about 1826 until his death. He was born in Virginia in 1795. Here he was reared and educated by pious Christian parents. He joined General Jackson's army in 1814 and participated in the battle of New Orleans, January 8, 1815. He was in the thickest of this historical battle and conducted himself in such brave manner that he was mentioned by Cardinal Moyne in his "New Orleans," published in France in 1840. After the war with Great Britain had come to an end, Mr. Roberts made his way to the old French fort of Natchitoches, Louisiana. After living there a few years he became deputy sheriff of Natchitoches Parish. While holding this office a local feud broke out in Texas near the present town of Milam, in Sabine county. During the feud several men lost their lives. Among them was Robert Colyer. He was a man of great wealth and brought with him to Texas, in 1825, a large number of slaves. His wife, who survived him, was placed in a very embarrassing position. She was a stranger in a strange land, without friends, and with a large number of slaves to manage and direct. At this critical moment John S. Roberts learned of her plight and he hastened to offer his sympathy and assistance. He very soon solicited her hand in marriage, was accepted and soon thereafter Mrs. Colyer became Mrs. Roberts. As soon as they could arrange their affairs they moved to San Augustine and from there they soon moved to Nacogdoches where they spent the residue of their lives.

There follows an account of his romantic marriage as told by Col. Alexander Horton to Rev. Dr. George C. Crocket, of San Augustine, and the author (Sam Houston Dixon) states on page 251 that:
"I have reproduced these reminiscences of Col. Horton, and the state-

Robert Culver, Esq. was a man of great wealth and breadth

residue of their lives.

ment of Dr. Crocket, because they throw some light on the period of early Texas history in Eastern Texas in which Mr. Roberts took a prominent part."

. . ."When Roberts county was created from Bexar county in 1876 it was named in honor of John S. Roberts."

"Men Who Made Texas Free," by Sam Houston Dixon, p. 249

ISAAC ROBERTS

"South of him in the edge of the pine woods was the house of Isaac Roberts, a cousin of Elisha Roberts, who came here at an early date. Here he raised a family, one of whom, Isaac Jackson Roberts, attained distinction throughout East Texas as a physician and surgeon."

"Two Centuries in East Texas," p. 125

In an article by Vivian Richardson, appearing in THE DALLAS MORNING NEWS, of Sunday, August 9, 1931 is found a sketch of Isaac Jackson Roberts, as told her by Captain T. E. Blount:

ISAAC JACKSON ROBERTS

Captain Blount tells of the calm Dr. Isaac Jackson Roberts, in the early days the most distinguished physician and surgeon in Eastern Texas. His cool nerve guided the pioneers out of many a ticklish fiasco, and when he went to New Orleans he was always asked to perform delicate operations for students under the tutelage of Dr. Stone, the eminent Southern surgeon of the New Orleans Medical College. Roberts had refused the presidency of this college. When Captain Blount asked him why, he replied: "Man, my education is just log cabin logic. If I went in there lecturing those boys would laugh at me."

Like Houston, Dr. Roberts, came fromTennessee, and at his death was buried on the Roberts homestead place near town, where each of the family lies in a grave marked by the same type of headstone. It was Dr. Roberts who saved the life of a rash colored man who set fire to the first University of Texas building (it was established at San Augustine) in a moment of anger at the white folks. Although it was the touchy reconstruction period, they had refused to allow the negroes to use the university building as a meeting place. " I believe I got sort of mad," Captain Blount smiled. "I think I was one of the mob—we were pretty easily riled then. The guards had the offender in a small house and wouldn't give him up. We went after him. Suddenly a dignified figure climbed upon a box where we could see him, and Dr. Roberts' clear voice ordered calmly, 'Boys! Go on home and behave yourselves!' There was a moment of dangerous silence. Some one laughed. Then we looked at each other sheepishly and turned around and went home and behaved ourselves."

CONDENSED OUTLINE

Eight Generations from

JAMES ROBERTS

James Roberts	William	George	Anna	Matt
		Elisha	Elizabeth	Elisha
		John	Matilda	Thomas
		Thomas	William	Maggie
		Absolum	Noel Gill	Elizabeth
		Abner	Mahala Lee	Maria
		James	Felix Grundy	Felix Grundy
		Charles	Margaret	Benjamin Thomas
		Milly	Easter Jane	William
		Patsey		Noel Gill, Jr.
		Isaac		Melissa
	Isaac			
	Abner			

Matthew C.	Summerfield C. Roberts	
	Emily Roberts	Matthew Cartwright, III
	Anne Ruth Roberts	Natalie Ruth Rash Glenn Roberts Rash Emily Anne Rash
	Matthew C. R., Jr.	Matthew C. R. III
	Ione Roberts	
Amanda H. Roberts	Anna Mae Gaffney Wm. Bryarlie G.	
	Winnifred Gaffney	Amanda Faith Bullb Billy Bullb
	Felice Gaffney	Jane Rash Luke Rash Mary Elizabeth Rash
	Virginia Gaffney	
Annie W. Roberts	Patrick Benton, Jr.	
Benj. S. Roberts	Vincent Roberts	Robert Roberts Rash
Felix M. R.		
Claude C. Roberts	Mary Roberts	Jerry Polley
	Hugh J. Roberts Ida Roberts	Paula Horn
	John Matthew R. Vivian Roberts Claude C. Roberts	
Mary C. Roberts	Anna Prudence Corley	H. Grady Barrett, Jr. Edward Barrett
	M. Eugenia Corley	Matthew Michael Smith



ISAAC ROBERTS
Grandfather of Mrs. Robert L. Cartwright,
of Waco, Texas.

NOTARY



ISAAC ROBERTS

Death
July 12, 1861

Birth
September 14, 1793
in Tennessee

Parents
Not established; grandfather
was William Roberts

Occupation: Planter, Slave-owner

Place of residence: Tennessee, Louisiana, Texas

Married: Elizabeth Bickham, Date: January 3, 1816; b. October 16, 1794

Children:	Washington	b.	1825
	Thomas B.	b.	1820-21
	Mary	b.	1823 (this name supplied
	Abner	b.	1827 by Terie C.)
	Isaac	b.	1829
	Cornelius	b.	1832
	Elisha	b.	1836
	Elizabeth	b.	1840

On page 17, ISAAC ROBERTS is placed by John H. Roberts, as the son of William, and brother of Elisha Roberts; however the descendants of Isaac (1793) think otherwise. Terie Bickham Cartwright, (Mrs. R. L. Cartwright of Waco) whose mother was the above Mary Roberts, and whose grandfather was Isaac (1793), states:

"ISAAC ROBERTS, *grandson* of William, and *nephew* of Elisha, emigrated from Tennessee to Louisiana. Later moved to Texas and Elizabeth was born there in 1840. Mary Roberts my mother, married John Bickham a second cousin. Elizabeth Bickham, my grandmother, was a daughter of Captain Abner Bickham of the Revolutionary War. There seem to have been earlier marriages between the Roberts and the Bickham families. Uncle Elisha, the Alcalde, was the uncle of my grandfather Isaac Roberts."

Isaac Roberts, was a soldier of the war of 1812, and fought in the battle of New Orleans.

Isaac Roberts, 1793, had a stepfather named Wood, who lived in Tennessee.

Authority Lena Cartwright Preston



ELIZABETH BICKHAM
Mrs. Isaac Roberts



The relationship of ISAAC ROBERTS, of Davidson county, Tennessee, to ISAAC ROBERTS, *b* 1793, has not been determined.

See p. 8.

Lena Cartwright Preston writes:

"Perhaps you would be interested in the story of how and why, our great-grandfather Isaac Roberts, came to Texas. His wife had been bedridden for several months, finally the doctors told great-grandfather that she would never be well if she stayed in Louisiana. Immediately the family began preparations to move to Texas. When they were ready to leave, springs were swung from the top of a covered wagon, then fastened to the sides of the wagon with ropes to make them as stationary as possible; a mattress was placed on the springs, and great-grandmother was put in her improvised bed and brought to San Augustine. A caravan of relatives and friends came with them a day's journey. That night they camped by the wayside; next morning they all had prayers together, then the relatives and friends returned to their homes, and great-grandfather with his family and slaves traveled on to San Augustine. Great-grandmother lived to be eighty-four years old."

1793

Isaac Roberts	Mary Roberts	Terie E. Bickham	Bickham m Grace Woodruff
m. Elizabeth Bickham	m. John Bickham	m. R. L. Cartwright	Jerome m. Ann Richer
			Lena m. Lem K. Preston
			Sallie m. James Williams



MARY ROBERTS BICKHAM
Daughter of Isaac Roberts



TERIE (BICKHAM) CARTWRIGHT





*JAMES ROBERTS

Death — *Birth*

Year — Year

Occupation: Soldier, Deputy Sheriff

Various places of residence: Augusta County, Virginia; Orange County, Virginia; Fincastle, known later as Washington County, North Carolina.

Parents

not established

Married:

Children: *WILLIAM
Abner
Isaac

"From earliest times the Roberts family have always been pushing toward the frontier. Of Scotch-English stock, it was founded in America by a pioneer settler of the Virginia Colony who was killed by the Indians while engaged in digging ginseng roots, for fever patients."

Information regarding James Roberts is meager. No mention is made in available manuscript of his having taken part in the Revolutionary war; but since he was a member of Company of Regulars, for defense of the Colonies in 1757, there is reason to believe that he did so; that is, if living or not too old for military service.

In 1757—He was member of Captain Waggoner's Company of Regulars, for defense of the Colonies.

In 1766—Appraiser for the estate of *Alexander Boyd.*

In 1777—Deputy Sheriff, of the new county of Washington, formerly Fincastle.

His son William, became the father of Elisha Roberts

His son Abner, b. 1742, Revolutionary soldier. Lived to be 90. See p. 9.

His son Isaac, no information, except "with his brother William" in Granville County, North Carolina.

"History of Orange County, Va.," by W. W. Scott, 1907 p. 60
Reference given by Margaret Coulson, genealogist, Washington, D. C.

*WILLIAM ROBERTS

Death	*Birth*
Living in 1820. Styled "Patriarch," of Louisiana group.	Virginia, in part later known as Culpepper, then known as Orange.

Occupation: Pioneer, Soldier, French and Indian War.
Road Commissioner 1777, Planter

Various places of Residence: Orange County, Virginia, in part cut off for Culpepper, Watauga Settlement, Holston River Tennessee, in part included in North Carolina; Kentucky; and Tammany Parish, Louisiana.

Parents
James Roberts

Married:

Children:

Thomas	living in Richmond district in 1790
Abner	living in St. Mary's district in 1790
Absolum	living in Caswell County, Richmond district, 1790
George	
John	
James	became a Methodist minister
Charles	removed to Louisiana, St. Tammany's Parish
*Elisha	b. Holston River, Tennessee, in 1775
Isaac	b. in Tennessee, removed to Texas in 1836.40
Milly	
Patsey	followed Elisha to Texas, and m. Augustus Edwards

William Roberts, was among those pioneers who journeyed into the wilderness from Virginia in 1768-69 and settled in Watauga, on the Holston River, Tennessee (later North Carolina); he journeyed on to Kentucky; and in his declining years pioneered southward to Louisiana, and was established there about 1810. With him were his wife, three small sons, and other members of his family. The children of William Roberts are found in the record of three states: Kentucky, Tennessee and North Carolina.

NOTE—The fact has not been established that the above William Roberts, the father of Elisha, is the same "William Roberts of Culpepper who marched against the French and Indians in 1752," (p. 6) but, as this section of Virginia was his birthplace and the home of the early Roberts, it seems reasonable to think they were one and the same; especially so since William was still living in Virginia at the time, and since Abner presumably the brother of William, was also born in Orange County in the part cut off for Culpepper, and enlisted in the Culpepper Militia for service in the Revolutionary war (p. 9) William's exact birth date is not determined, but if about 1730-35, he would have been from 17 to 22 years of age at time of French and Indian war; also making him an old man of 85 to 90 when known to be living in Louisiana, and age which would justify the title of "patriarch."

Green's notes on Culpepper Co., p. 14
Ref. given by Genealogist Margaret Coulson, Washington, D. C.

PATSEY ROBERTS

Patsey (or Patsy) Roberts, was the daughter of William Roberts.
Born: in Tennessee

Patsy Roberts was the sister of Elisha Roberts, and followed him to Texas. She was married to Augustus Edwards, and lived in San Augustine. Their son, Augustus Daniel Edwards, married Florence Rosalie Simpson, of Nacogdoches; daughter of John J. Simpson and his wife, Jane Mercer Brooks.

The children of A. D. Edwards and Rose Simpson are:

Mary Emma Edwards	b. June 3, 1861, Hempstead, Tex.
Gertrude Edwards	b.
Summerfield G. Edwards	b. Feb. 13, 1872, Rockwall, Tex.

MARY EMMA EDWARDS, married J. Frank Gilmore, of Alabama.
Children: Florence Gilmore, and Will Allen Gilmore.

FLORENCE GILMORE, married J. P. Kelly, of Athens, Texas.
Children: Frank Gilmore Kelly
Herndon Kelly

W. A. GILMORE, married Velma Cartwright of Terrell.
Children: John Frank Gilmore, and Velma Gilmore.

Mary Emma Edwards

Children: Florence Gilmore, and Will Allen G

Children: John Frank Gilmore, and Verna Gilmore.

GERTRUDE EDWARDS, married Henry Adams, of Boston, Mass.

Children: William McMillan Adams

WILLIAM MCMILLAN ADAMS, married 1st, Julia Davis
2nd, Eleanor Herman

Children: John Perry Adams

SUMMERFIELD G. EDWARDS, married Ione Nicolds, of Marshall, Mo.

Children: Ione Gertrude Edwards
Augustus Daniel Edwards

IONE GERTRUDE EDWARDS, married General Herbert Owen Williams.
Date—November 21, 1920

AUGUSTUS D. EDWARDS, married Lola Powell,
Date—February 27, 1923

Children: Alto Ione Edwards
Summerfield Daniel Edwards

See SIMPSON in Index

THE DALLAS MORNING NEWS, DALLAS, TEXAS
SUNDAY, NOVEMBER 12, 1933—FEATURE SECTION

The Old Alcalde

A Letter, Written In 1896, From O. M. Roberts, Explains How The Sobriquet Was Bestowed on Him.

THAT the title "Old Alcalde" was bestowed upon O. M. Roberts as a term of endearment was explained in a letter which the beloved Governor himself wrote to the Marble Falls Standard, and which was published in that paper in 1896

Today when Texas honors the memory of a man who was revered as a citizen as well as a public official, his version of the origin of his sobriquet is interesting. His letter follows:

"To the Editor: Your question, why I have been called the Old Alcalde will be answered.

"It has been sometimes supposed that I held the office of Alcalde in Mexican times in Texas, which was then the most known judicial officer in the country. I did not come to Texas until 1841, in time of the Republic, when there was no officer called by that title. There was then living in four miles of San Augustine, where I settled, a Mr. Elisha Roberts, a prominent farmer, who had been in Mexican times Alcalde of the Municipality of Ayish, corresponding in territory to what is now San Augustine County. Upon getting acquainted with him, he told me that he was a relative of my father, whom he knew in Kentucky, where my father had lived at one time. That is as near as I came to being an Alcalde in fact. The way in which I got the title was this: John Hemphill was made Chief Justice of the Supreme Court in time of the Republic of Texas in 1842, and continued to hold that office in the State until 1858, a period of eighteen years; when he was succeeded by Chief Justice Royal T. Wheeler, who held the office until 1864, when I was elected Chief Justice, having been Associate Justice of that court for five years before entering the Confederate States Army in 1862. I was twice made Chief Justice from the first of '74 to the last part of 1878, when I was elected Governor of Texas. During the long time that John Hemphill was Chief Justice, the old lawyers would sometimes speak of him as the Old Alcalde, as a designation indicating him to be the highest judicial officer of the State, the Spanish words 'Alcalde' meaning 'the Judge,' and Mexican times the Alcalde of a Municipality was the most commonly known judicial officer.

"After I became Chief Justice, having a gray head of hair, the lawyers sometimes spoke of me as the Old Alcalde, as they had of Chief Justice Hemphill, and when I was nominated for Governor in 1878, it was said that the people were going to take the Old Alcalde from the bench and make him Governor. The newspapers then for the first time caught on to it, and spread it all over the State. Since that time I have been known as the Old Alcalde. It was, while I was Governor, a great convenience to the editors of the papers, by contracting the title to simply 'O A,' and those of them that sought to object to or depreciate me would use the small letters 'o a.' Though as to the sobriquet or nickname itself, there was no disrespect attached to it, but on the contrary, it was generally regarded as an honorary appellation, the same as when I was called 'Old Gray' by the soldiers in the Confederate States Army. The disposition is very common among the mass of the people to confer a nickname of some sort upon a public man, when there is anything pertaining to him that suggests it. It is the same disposition that causes many parents to give their minor children nicknames, that sometimes attach to them through life. Generally, it is more likely to be prompted by sentiments of favor or partiality to the one to whom it is permanently attached by common use, than the contrary, as sometimes, though seldom, it is the case. Respectfully yours, etc.,

"O. M. ROBERTS."



*ELISHA ROBERTS

Alcalde

Death		*Birth*
Year		Year
1844		1775
Month Day		Month Day
Oct. 4		Tennessee

Occupation: Pioneer, Planter, Soldier War 1812

Various places of residence: Watauga settlement, Holston River, Tennessee, Kentucky, Louisiana, Texas.

Parents

William Roberts

Married: Martha Gill (Patsey) Date: about 1800

Children:				
	Anne	b.	Jan.	14, 1800
	Elizabeth	b.	Dec.	3, 1803
	Easter Jane	b.	Feb.	27, 1806
	Matilda F.	b.	June	12, 1808
	William B.	b.	Feb.	26, 1811
	Noel Gill	b.	Nov.	19, 1813
	Mahala Lee	b.	Nov.	3, 1816
	Felix Grundy	b.	Aug.	23, 1818
	Margaret	b.	Jan.	13, 1822

Elisha Roberts, the great-grandfather of Matthew C. Roberts, was born on the Holston River, at what was then known as Watauga Settlement.

In 1811—according to "Indian Wars and Pioneers of Texas," Elisha removed from Barren County, Kentucky, to Washington Parish, Louisiana, and

In 1812—he served in the War of 1812-14, with Great Britain.

In 1823—he removed to Texas and located a tract of land in his own "headright," on Ayish Bayou, afterward San Augustine County.

In 1825—he built a cotton gin; one of four in the district, the others belonging to Cartwright, Sprole, and Williams.

In 1831—he was elected Alcalde.

In 1832—he was one of committee of fifteen to locate site for city of San Augustine.

In 1837—the University of San Augustine was incorporated by a legislative act of the Texas Republic, and Elisha was one of twelve trustees.

Elisha, like his father William Roberts, was endued with the bold and daring spirit of the Pioneer, braving dangers and bitter hardships little realized and all but forgotten, by the generation of today.

Amid the perplexities and demands of a too complex civilization it is perhaps well to remember and to emulate, the simplicity and sterling qualities of those of our forefathers who through their frugality, struggles, and sacrifices, carved out for us, an easier life than they knew; and thus remembering we may be more understanding and appreciative of that stern man of destiny—the early pioneer.

Elisha Roberts' death occurred in 1844, as shown by his will.

References:
"Indian Wars and Pioneers of Texas," p. 487
"Two Centuries in East Texas," by George L. Crocket, pp. 102-122
"Trip to the West and Texas," by A. A. Parker, (1836 edition) pp. 149, 190
"Following Sam Houston," by Amelia Williams, p. 83
He is mentioned in "The Life of A. Horton," Vol. 14, No. 4
Mentioned frequently in the "Diary of Adolphus Sterne."
Mentioned in "The Austin Papers," pp. 1379, 1384, 1554, 1710, Vol II, Part 2

MARTHA GILL, ("Patsey") the wife of Elisha Roberts, was the daughter of John Gill, of Scotland. She was born about 1780, and died December 20, 1845.

ANNUAL REPORT of the AMERICAN HISTORICAL ASSOCIATION for the year 1919.

"The Austin Papers," Published by Washington Government Printing Office, 1924.

Among these papers is a letter from B. W. Edwards, dated Nacogdoches, Texas, July 21, 1826, to Stephen F. Austin, page 1380, Vol. II, Part 2 in which he complains of conditions, deals with their cause, and denounces James Gaines as a trouble-maker, and asks for co-operation and help.

Elisha Roberts is mentioned.

Excerpts from same:

"What so much adds to this confusion, is the abuse of justice and the continual outrage upon the rights and liberties of the Americans by the civil authorities of this place, aided and supported by the celebrated James Gaines and his followers, who seem determined to put down every man, who will not bow in adoration to him, and who has independence to be a freeman." . . . "I have strong reason to believe that there have been some forgeries of papers here, and there exists too much evidence of the fact, that letters have been broken open, directed to my brother before he read them." . . . "Order after order has been transmitted here, containing censure of Haden Edwards, without any inquiry into the truth or falsehood of the accusations, presumed to be made against him; and no list of charges furnished him even, to give him an opportunity of self defence." . . . "If the government can divest Haden Edwards of half his grant, they can divest him of the whole in the same manner; and if they can, in violation of the constitution, confiscate or declare a forfeiture of his property, they can in like manner divest every other Empresario of his rights: and what security can any American feel, should this be the case, in the tenure he may hold under them, or even the government itself?"

"We have just heard that he has decreed the expulsion of Judge Williams, and Mr. *Elisha Roberts*, two of the most wealthy, intelligent, industrious, and useful men of the whole Province, etc. . . "

Elisha Roberts to Austin

Ayish Bayou, Texas, November 8, 1827

Col Stephen F. Austin

Dear sir: I have not heard any Tidings of the Petition that I sent to the General Government for land which makes me Rather Doubtful that Political Chief may have Neglected sending them on as he promised to do and I am confident that you can do more for me in that business than any person in this Government. I will make it worth your Trouble to get me a title I will Freely give you five hundred Dollars if you will be instrumental in procuring me a title and have it sent on to me you may Draw on me for any Expences you may be at to pay postage or any other Expences it would be a favor ever to be acknowledged by me if you get me a title, if the title is on the way I will pay you for what Trouble and Expenses you may be at. Col Gross has likewise promised me that he will do Every thing that he can to have my title Carried into effect write to me and let me know how the business is going on

Dear sir I (am) with Respect your sincere Friend

Elisha Roberts

1923296

"The Austin Papers," p. 1710, Vol. II part 2

Only thirty-five miles from Nacogdoches is the town of San Augustine. From the time of his advent into Texas Houston was as well-known and as much at home in San Augustine as he was in Nacogdoches. There he had many old friends of former days—Elisha Roberts, Philip Sublett, John Cartwright, Dr. Joseph Rowe, George Teal, Stephen William Blount, and a score of others. While on business in San Augustine he usually made his home with Elisha Roberts, for part of the time the alcalde of the town, and the most popular innkeeper in East Texas. The old Roberts Tavern sheltered many of the noted men of Texas—Bowie, Crockett, Travis, Stephen F. Austin, Houston, and it was from the broad gallery in front, that Mr. Roberts held his alcalde court in 1831. Just a "step down the road," stood the house of Philip Sublett, son-in-law of Roberts. Sublett's house was Houston's second home whenever he chose to stay there, for he and Philip Sublett had been cronies as young men in Tennessee. But these buildings have passed away; probably the only house now standing at San Augustine in which Houston was a familiar guest is the old William Blount house. This is a beautiful building even today. It still stands as in the early days, on the corner of Columbia and Ayish streets. It is a one-story house, finely proportioned and beautifully ornamented. The porch supported by small Corinthian columns, is the most interesting architectural feature of the house as seen from the outside. Colonel Stephen William Blount, its builder, was a delegate to the Convention of March 1836, a signer of the Declaration of Independence of Texas, and a signer of the constitution. . .

From—"Following General Sam Houston" p. 83

The state of Coahuila and Texas Austin District

Know all men by these Presents that I Jacob Garrett of the above State and District have this Day Given Granted bargained & conveyed unto William and Claibourn Garrett and do by these Presents Give Grant and Deliver unto the said William Garrett and Claibourn Garrett both of the aforesaid District following Negroes to wit Lewis and his wife Betsey and his children Mariah Jane and her three Sons to Wit one Mulatto boy by the name of George another by the name of Wesley also one by the name of Samson and one other by the name of Stephen the above Negroes to be equally divided between the two when they are Desired to divide them which Negroes I bind my self my Heirs &c to warrant and forever defend the title of the said William Garrett & Claibourn Garrett & their Lawfull Heirs and Representatives forever in witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this 15th of December 1830

Signed sealed and delivered in the presence of

Jacob Garrett (his mark)

Wm Morris

Amos Harris

The free State of Coahuila and Texas
District of Austin } Before me Elisha Roberts alcalde of the District aforesaid personally appeared Jacob Garrett and acknowledged the above instrument of writing to be his act and deed for the purposes there mentioned Acknowledged before me this 31st October 1831

Elisha Roberts

Test
Wm Morris

Test
Wm B. Watson

Test
Jacob Harrison



A photostatic copy of this instrument of writing signed by Elisha Roberts when he was alcalde, was given me by Robert L. Cartwright of Waco, Texas. Original in his possession.

Free State of Coahuila and Texas Ayish District

Know all men by these Presents that I, Jacob Garrett of the above State and District have this Day Give Granted and Conveyed unto William and Claibourn Garrett and do by these Presents Give Grant and Deliver unto the said William Garrett and Claibourn Garrett both of the ab_____following Negroes to wit Lewis and _____t Betsey and her Child mariah fan and her Child Jane together with a certain boy by the name of George another by the name of Charles, also one by the name of Samson and one other by the name of Stephen the above Negroes to be equally Divided between the two when they see Proper to Divide them which Negroes I bind myself my Heirs & etc. to warrant and forever Defend the title of said Negroes to William Garrett and Claibourn Garrett and their Lawful Heirs and Representatives forever, in witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this 10th of December 1830.

Sign sealed and Delivered in the (presence) of:
Wm. Moore
James Thomas

The free State of Coahuila and Texas
District of Ayish

Before me Elisha Roberts alcalde of the District aforesaid, personally appeared Jacob Garrett and acknowledged the above Instrument of writing to be his act and Deed for the purpose there Mentioned

Acknowledged before me this 31st October 1831.

Elisha Roberts
Alcalde

teste
Dacr O Huffins

teste
H. C. Watson

Further information concerning Elisha Roberts may possibly be had from the following sources:

Dear Mrs. Roberts:

We are mailing you under separate cover the copy of the quarterly for which you wrote.

I checked through the table of contents and index of the quarterly. I find Elisha Roberts mentioned frequently in the "Diary of Adolphus Sterne," which has been appearing for the last five volumes. Mr. Roberts is also mentioned in the "Life of A. Horton," which appeared in Vol. 14, Number 4. I failed to find any letters. However they might appear in some article or reminiscence and I failed to find them from the title.

Coral H. Tullis, Corresponding Secretary.

Copy—letter from State Historical Association

DESCRIPTION OF THE COUNTRY AND HOME OF ELISHA ROBERTS

from the book

"TRIP TO THE WEST AND TEXAS"

BY A. A. PARKER, ESQ.

CHAPTER XVII.

I had read and heard so many fine descriptions of Texas, its pleasant streams, beautiful prairies, mild climate, and extensive herds of buffalo, wild horses, and cattle, that it was with no small degree of enthusiasm I set foot for the first time, on its territory. I cast my eyes back for a moment on the United States; then turned to the "Fairyland," with high hopes and anticipations.

The Sabine has two or three miles of good land on each side, heavily timbered; but it is too much subject to inundation to be cultivated. After we passed the river bottom, we came to gentle swells of red clayed soil covered with oak, hickory, etc., called Oak Openings. Sometimes we passed a small prairie; and occasionally a log house and a small field. Thus we passed ten miles; and here our fellow traveler having arrived at the end of his journey, left us. He had traveled a hundred miles with us; was an intelligent man well acquainted with the country, and we became too much interested in him, not to feel serious regret at parting. This is one of the disagreeable things in traveling;—we form acquaintances only to leave them.

We now found cotton fields as well as corn; more extensive plantations and better homes. We passed two race-courses by the road side and stopped for the night at a very decent looking double log house, having a wide portico in front and a wide avenue through the center. Here we found good accommodations. The house contained three or four rooms and had about the same number of glass windows in it. We had for supper venison, sweet potatoes, corn bread, coffee, butter and milk. Back of the house I observed a small orchard of apple trees, —the only ones I found in all Texas. The trees looked thrifty, and had just begun to bear fruit. In front, near the road was a fine spring of good clear soft water as I ever saw; but it was hardly cold enough for a northern man. Here were extensive fields of cotton and corn. This planter had a cotton gin and press. The cotton was sent by land to Natchitoches, to be transported thence to New Orleans by water.

Six miles from this, we came to an entirely new village called San Augustine, near a stream called the Ayish Bayou. About two years ago it was laid out, and now it contained two large taverns, three stores, a Court House, and ten or a dozen dwelling houses. There is a good school kept here, to which scholars are sent from some distance.

Second Edition published 1836, p. 149

CHAPTER XX.

A regular land law has been enacted, and various offices have been established for the sale of all vacant land in the province. A person desirous of purchasing public land, goes to the land office in the district where the land is situated, files a petition for sale, and obtains an order for a survey. This land is laid off into what is called labors of one hundred and seventy-seven acres each, and an individual may purchase as many labors as he pleases,—up to two hundred and seventy-five, which is about equal to 50,000 English acres. The minimum price is fixed at ten dollars per labor, the purchaser paying the expense of surveying in addition. One third of the purchase money is payable at time of sale; the remainder in two equal annual installments; and the new settlers are exempt from payment of taxes for the term of ten years.

But Texas has some evils, which will be deemed greater or less according to the particular section of the country the emigrant may happen to come from. But still they ought in fairness, to be stated that all may judge for themselves. In the first place there are three kind of venomous snakes; the great rattlesnake, the moccasin snake, and the prairie rattlesnake. The large rattlesnake is not very plenty, and is seldom seen far out in the open prairie.—A gentleman who had lived in the country ten years told me he had killed only two in the time. The moccasin snake deemed as poisonous as the rattlesnake, seems to be more plenty, but they are not found except in or near wet marshy land. A gentleman told me he had a small marsh near his house which seemed to be a haunt for them, and occasionally he found some near it and in his door yard. He set half a dozen servants to cut down the weeds, and dig a ditch to drain off the water, and in one day they killed forty-three moccasin snakes; and he pleasantly added it was not a very good snake day either. Perhaps this will be set down as another "snake story," but my authority is Mr. Elisha Roberts, living on the main road five miles (east) of San Augustine, a very respectable man as I was informed. The prairie snake is a small one about a foot in length, similar to that of Illinois. I saw only one in all my wandering through the country. There are other snakes not venomous, such as the coach-whip snake, the large black snake which is here called the "chicken snake," because it sometimes robs hens nests; the glass snake which if you strike it will break in a number of places, and some others. Then there is the tarantular—a large spider, and the stinging lizard, a species of the scorpion of a reddish color and about two inches long. The bite of the tarantular and the stinging lizard is in pain and affect, similar to the sting of the bee. There is a weed here which is a certain cure for the bite of all these venomous reptiles."

"Trip to the West and Texas," by A. A. Parker, p. 189.

EXCERPT FROM A BEAUMONT PAPER

In honor of Texas hundredth anniversary, these four descendants of illustrious pioneers are selected for the woman's page art section in an edition of the paper designed to commemorate the founders of the state. The article starting in the columns at the left tells of the heroic forebears of the four Beaumonters.

VIVIAN ROBERTS, daughter of Mrs. C. C. Roberts, is the descendant of Elisha Roberts; Hallie Holman, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. H. L. Holman, of Macajah Autry; Mrs. Maude Gerald Richardson, of Benjamin Anderson; and Miss Ida Mueller, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Raoul Muller, of Humphry Jackson.

Simple facts found among the records of Beaumont families tell of dramatic episodes in Texas history and the factual statements are eloquent declaration of the character and personality of the men who founded the state. The patterns of life cut out for themselves have lasted a hundred years. While the number of descendants of distinguished pioneers in Beaumont precludes the possibility of a complete record, four have been selected as representatives of the fine types who laid the cornerstone of an empire.

Of the four pioneers cited, Elisha Roberts, Humphry Jackson, Benjamin Anderson, and Micajah Autry who came to Texas before 1836, none came for the same reason. Various circumstances were responsible for their emigration. One came looking for a runaway slave, a second contrariwise, a grave idealist, disapproved of slavery in the other states; another a romanticist, was lured by the phantom of adventure; and yet another a provident father sought a fortune for his family. Whether they found what they separately sought may not be known, but it is certain that they held and realized the universal belief that "there is not so fair a portion of the earth's surface warmed by the sun."

Excerpts from records collected by Rev. George Crocket of Nacogdoches for his "Two Centuries of Texas History," tell the whys and wherefores of Elisha Roberts' coming to Texas and of his exploits and accomplishments, as follows:

ELISHA ROBERTS came to Texas about 1824 (3). It is said he was first led to the state in 1821, in following a runaway slave whose wife had been taken into Texas by another owner, and who ran away in order to visit her. Roberts remarked a very beautiful and fertile spot of ground and thought he would like to own it. He brought the slave back but next year he ran away again and when Roberts went after him, he found a "squatter," settled on his chosen piece of ground. He

hesitated no longer, but bought him out and located a league of land in his own headright on the spot, and built his home there. He dug out the noted brick spring, which is well known in this county, (San Augustine) and moved in it January 1824 (3).

Was Made Alcalde

He was made alcalde in 1831 and held court in his own house, there being no town at the time. A. Horton was sheriff and they administered the law in primitive but effective fashion. They used as much of the Spanish law as they knew, having no code to go by, and when their knowledge of it failed, they went according to the principles of the American law. The alcalde was absolute authority, but he could summon a jury of 12 men to assist him in his determinations. Colonel Horton commenting on this procedure remarks that the law was administered as well then as it was under the state law, and there was not half as much grumbling.

Elisha Roberts, was one of a committee of 15 appointed at a mass meeting of the citizens in 1833 to locate a town so there might be a central place to hold court, as it was inconvenient to hold it in the homes of the alcaldes. They selected the east bank of the Ayish bayou at the old mission crossing and designated Thomas S. McFarland to lay it off. McFarland bought 640 acres east of the bayou and north of King's highway, laid off the town and sold the lots. As far as I can find it was the first town in Texas to be laid off after a purely American plan and not according to the Spanish law. The town was laid off in the fall of 1833 and established by act of the state of Coahuila and Texas, as the municipality of San Augustine, in April 1834.

On June 5, 1837, the University of Texas was incorporated by an act of congress of the republic and the name of Elisha Roberts, appears first on the list of 12 trustees. This institution flourished about five or six years under charge of the Rev. M. A. Hontrose, a Presbyterian minister from Edinburg, Scotland. Its curriculum was about equal to a good average college now, except that owing to its position in a new republic still fighting for existence, it included subjects not usually found in a college curriculum, such as navigation, fortifications, etc. Elisha Roberts was born in 1775—and died in 1844."

END OF ARTICLE

Copied from a Beaumont paper, 1936

"Men like Elisha Roberts and John Cartwright brought their slaves with them as early as 1824, and their cotton fields were usually worked by slave labor. The great plantations were made nearly self-sustaining by means of this labor; slaves being trained as artisans and mechanics to supply the various needs of the farm.

"The slave population continued to increase, and by 1856 the negroes in the county numbered 1,382 and in 1858 there were 1,630 reported."

"Two Centuries in East Texas," p. 217

John A. Williams to Austin

Texas Ayish Bayou 19th July 1826

Conl. Austin

. The people are completely in ferment, and what will be the consequesces I am unable to say. But this much I will venture to predict. Anull arbutary power, and tranquilety will be restored. It is said that James Gains has threatened to emancipate all ELISHA ROBERTS' negroes (about 30 in number). These are only reports, I know not as to the truth of it, but it has its effect in aiding to the general confusion and exciting the suspicions of credulous man.

The people are willing and anxious to obey the law properly administered. But it is mortifying to the feeling of an American to stoop to arbetary sway. I atribute none of our present difficulties to any person but James Gaines and his understrappers.

I hope sir that you will have the goodness to inquire into our condition. minutely; and make such statements to the proper authority or take such other measures as you may deem expedient to restore tranquilety, and afford us that protection of person, property, and civil rights, which the Mexican Nation has promised to the strangers who come and settle in her territories.

John A. Williams (Rubric)

"The Austin Papers," p. 1379, Vol. II, Part 2

ANNE

ANNE ROBERTS was the eldest daughter of Elisha Roberts and his wife, Patsey Gill. p. 36. 3

Born: January 14, 1800.

Married: A man by the name of ——Daugherty.

Children: Several, names unknown.

Residence: Settled at Mill Creek, Austin County, Texas.

ELIZABETH

ELIZABETH ROBERTS, the second daughter of Elisha Roberts and his wife, Patsey Gill. p. 36.

Born: December 3, 1803.

Married: William D. Smith.

Children: No information.

Residence: Lived in Sabine County, and died in San Augustine.

EASTER JANE

ESTHER or EASTER JANE ROBERTS, the third daughter of Elisha Roberts and his wife, Patsey Gill. p. 36.

Born: February 27, 1806.

Married: Philip Sublett.

Children: Henry Sublett,
Bolivar Sublett.

Residence: San Augustine, Texas.

Henry W. Sublett, their son, was married to Mary Garrett, of San Augustine. They had two daughters: Minnie and Molly Sublett.

Minnie—married Meck Cartwright, and lives in San Augustine.
Molly—married Dr. Felix Tucker, and lives in Nacogdoches.

Easter Sublett was the warm friend of General Sam Houston, who was a frequent visitor at her home. In the biography of Sam Houston called "The Raven," the snuff box referred to therein, belonged to Easter Sublett.

A candle mold given by General Houston to Easter Sublett, is exhibited in the Museum of the Dallas Historical Society. It was presented in appreciation of her kindness to him, while recuperating from wounds received in the battle of San Jacinto, after receiving medical attention at New Orleans.

WILLIAM G. ROBERTS

(Elisha, William, James)

WILLIAM G. ROBERTS, eldest son of Elisha Roberts and his wife, Patsey Gill.

Born: February 26, 1811.

Died: At Miami University at Oxford, Ohio, when a young man.

MATILDA F. ROBERTS

MATILDA ROBERTS, the fourth daughter of Elisha Roberts and his wife, Patsey Gill.

Born: June 12, 1808.

Married: 1st—John Connell. 2nd—Samuel T. Allen.

Children: Eunice Allen, who lived at Georgetown.
Tom Allen, who lived in Galveston.

Samuel Allen was killed near Waco in an Indian fight. The following is from the DALLAS NEWS, relating to this family.

OLD TIME LETTER TELLS FACTS OF TEXAS HISTORY

Austin, Texas
Dec. 17th, 1930

The State Library has received a photostatic copy of a letter from Sam'l T. Allen, to his brother Caleb J. Allen of New London, Conn., dated May 18th, 1836. It is the gift of Harry P. Lawther, of Dallas, made through George E. Shelly; a member of the Texas Library and Historical Commission.

The letter tells the story of the fall of the Alamo; the massacre at Goliad; and the "brilliant victory," at San Jacinto. The writer was born at Mt. Pleasant, Conn., July 19th, 1809. In 1835 he married Matilda Connell, a widow, the daughter of Elisha Roberts of San Augustine. He was a delegate from the municipality of Viesca, to the consultation at San Felipe in Nov. 1835. He served in the Ranging Corps from July 20th, to Oct. 20th, 1836.

In October 1838, with fifteen others, he was killed by Indians at Battle Creek, Navarro County, about two miles west of Lawson. There were twenty-one in the party, five of whom escaped; Gen'l Walter E. Lane being one of the number. A monument marks the spot where the men were killed.

Judge Stephen H. Allen, of Topeka, Kansas, and Stephen Allen of Taylor, Texas, were grandsons of Sam T. Allen and Matilda Roberts.

FELIX G. ROBERTS

(Elisha, William, James)

Is a son of Elisha and Patsey (Gill) Roberts, the former of whom was born on the Holston River in East Tennessee in 1775 and the latter in Bedford County, Va., some time near 1780. Both went to Kentucky after attaining their majority and there met and in 1800 were married. In 1801 Elisha Roberts visited Texas, then a dependency of the Spanish Crown, making his way as far as the Trinity river. Returning to Kentucky he settled in Barren County, where he lived until 1811, when he moved to Washington Parish, La. There he resided until 1822, when becoming again smitten with the "Texas fever," he came out and took a second look at the country and this time decided to settle in it. He prospected in the vicinity of Ayish bayou, in the eastern part of the State, and, having purchased what was known as an improvement from William Elam, about four miles from San Augustine, moved and settled there in 1823. As time passed he bought other "improvements," as they were offered for sale, and finally, when the lands came into market under the Mexican colonization laws, located a headright and established a considerable plantation, for that day, four hundred acres being put under cultivation. His house fronting on the public highway coming into Texas, was frequented by many overland travelers, and was known far and wide. He died there October 4, 1844, and his widow in December, 1845. He never performed any military service in Texas, but was a soldier in the war of 1812-14, between the United States and Great Britain; held some minor civil offices while residing in Louisiana and served for a number of years as Alcalde under the Mexican government after coming to Texas.

Nine children, six daughters and three sons, were born to him and his beloved wife, viz: Annie, who married Bryan Daugherty and settled on Mill Creek, in Austin County, this State, where she died and her descendants now live; Elizabeth, who married William D. Smith, settled in Sabine County, and died in the town of San Augustine; Easter J., who married Philip A. Sublett, and lived in San Augustine until the time of her death; Matilda F., who was three times married, (her second husband, Sam T. Allen, was murdered by Indians in the famous "Surveyors' Fight," in Navarro County); William G., who died at Miami University, Oxford, Ohio, when a young man; Noel G., who settled six miles from San Augustine, where he died; Mahala L., who married a Mr. Sharp and after his death, a Mr. Hall, and died in Houston County; Felix G., the subject of this memoir, and Margaret S., who married Alexander S. McDonald, of Huntsville, and died in Houston of cholera.

Felix Grundy Roberts, the youngest but one and now the only survivor of the above family, was born in Washington Parish, La., August 23, 1818. He was just five years old when his parents moved to Texas; remembers riding behind an elder sister on horseback when the family crossed the Sabine, and many other incidents of the journey. He was chiefly reared at San Augustine. Attended school in Kentucky and completed his education at the University, at Lexington, in that State, where he took a full law course, graduating in the class of 1842, of which the late Judge Thomas J. Devine was also a member.

While at Lexington, Mr. Roberts met and married Miss Elizabeth K. Layton, a native of Kentucky, the marriage occurring August 2, 1842. Returning to Texas he abandoned the idea of practicing law and devoted his attention to his plantation, near San Augustine, until 1859, when he moved to Washington County, where he had purchased a farm, and there lived engaged in agricultural pursuits, until his recent removal to Navasota, in Grimes County, where he now resides.

August 5, 1894, Mr. Roberts lost his wife, after a happy married life of fifty-two years. They raised to maturity four sons: John Harrison, Patrick Henry, Charles Morgan, and Jefferson Davis, all of whom are married and either planters or stockmen. Mr. Roberts has resided in Texas for seventy-two years and has never seriously thought of leaving the State but once, that being in 1849, when he went to California. After a residence of more than a year there, during which he endured many hardships, he returned to Texas, fully satisfied to make his home here for the rest of his days. He was personally acquainted with Ellis P. Bean (who stopped at his father's house near San Augustine), Gen. Piedras, Col. Almonte, Gen. Sam Houston, Thomas J. Rusk, J. Pinkney Henderson, David S. Kauffman, William B. Ochiltree, and many other men who figure prominently on the pages of Texas history.

Mr. Roberts has passed through many changing scenes and trying vicissitudes, through all of which he moved as a brave and true-hearted gentleman and from which he emerged with untarnished honor.

He lived to see Texas transformed from a well-nigh uninhabited wilderness, to a well-settled and prosperous State of the Union and now, in his old age, enjoys the confidence and esteem of all who knew him.

Above sketch is from "Indian Wars and Pioneers of Texas," p. 438

JOHN H. ROBERTS

(Felix G., Elisha, William, James)

John Harrison Roberts is the son of Felix Grundy Roberts; the nephew of Noel Gill Roberts; and the only living grandson (1932) of Elisha Roberts.

Married—

Children: Howard Layton
Gertrude
Lucille.

John H. Roberts is the author of "The Roberts Family," found on p. 3. The family as a whole are greatly indebted to him for this service.

He is veteran of the Civil War. His service record not available, but he participated in some of the important battles, and was wounded more than once.

He is now a man advanced in years, yet retains to remarkable degree his health and vigor.

Gertrude and Lucile Roberts live with their father in Arcadia, Texas.

HOWARD LAYTON ROBERTS

(John H., Felix G., Elisha, William)

Howard Layton, the son of John H. Roberts, lives with his family at Hitchcock, Texas. He has a daughter named Margaret.

Mahala Lee Roberts

Mahala Lee Roberts, fifth daughter of Elisha Roberts and his wife, Patsey Gill. p. 36.

Born: November 3, 1816.

Married: 1st-Sharp
2nd-Hall.

Children: Sam Sharp
and a daughter who married 1st: Madison Hall
2nd: Joshua Hall

This daughter had two children:
Robert Hall.
Horace Hall.

Margaret Roberts

Margaret Roberts, the sixth and youngest daughter of Elisha Roberts, was

Born: January 13, 1822. p. 32.

Married: Alexander McDonald of Huntsville, Texas.

Children:

Alexander McDonald of Trinity, Texas.

Randall McDonald of Eau Claire, Wis.



NOEL GILL ROBERTS

*NOEL GILL ROBERTS

Death — *Birth*

1864 — Nov. 19, 1813

San Augustine, Tex. — Green Co., Ky.

Occupation: Planter, slave-owner.

Various places of residence: Louisiana; Texas.

Parents

Martha Gill, b. 1871, d. 1845

Elisha Roberts

Married: Maria Thomas

Children:
- Matt
- Elisha
- Maggie
- Maria
- Elizabeth
- Felix Grundy
- Benjamin Thomas
- William C.
- Noel G., Jr.
- Melissa

NOEL GILL ROBERTS, second son of Elisha and Patsey Gill Roberts, was born in Green county, Kentucky. His parents had taken up residence in Louisiana about the year 1810. His mother, presumably, was staying with relatives in Kentucky at the time of his birth, while his father was engaged in the service of his country in the war of 1812-1814.

He came to Texas with his parents when about ten years of age, and became a wealthy planter and slave-owner prior to the Civil War; cultivating about 2,000 acres of land.

He was a typical Southerner of that day; a gentleman and aristocrat. Autocratic, rather than democratic. Intellectual type; a reader and student owning the largest library in that part of the State. Among his other traits were simplicity and methodical living; conforming to a fixed daily routine including the custom of riding horse-back over his plantation to overlook and direct its management; also a carriage drive to town twice weekly for the mail, and the payment of social calls. On these visits to town he invariably wore a stove-pipe hat, and carried a gold-headed cane.

His death occurred in 1864, before the close of the Civil War.

Mentioned in "Two Centuries in East Texas," p. 122.

Matt Roberts, the son of Noel G. Roberts and his wife, Maria Thomas. Married McCorkle.

Elisha Roberts, son of Noel G. Roberts, and his wife, Maria Thomas. Was a bachelor.

Maggie Roberts, daughter of Noel G. Roberts and his wife, Maria Thomas. Was unmarried.

Maria Roberts, daughter of Noel G. Roberts and his wife, Maria Thomas. Married Dr. F. H. Tucker, of San Augustine.

Elizabeth Roberts, daughter of Noel G. Roberts and his wife, M. Thomas. Married Dr. F. H. Tucker of San Augustine; following death of her sister, Maria.

Children: F. H. Tucker, Jr., Felix Tucker, Frederick Tucker, Matt Tucker, Benjamin Tucker, and Frank Tucker.

Felix Grundy Roberts, son of Noel G. Roberts and his wife, Maria Thomas. Married Bee Kirksey.

Children: Benjamin, Felix, Mary, and Moselle Roberts.

Benjamin Thomas Roberts, son of N. G. Roberts and his wife, Maria Thomas. Married Anne Wigglesworth Cartwright.

Children: Matthew Cartwright, Amanda Holman, Anne Wigglesworth, Benjamin Shadrach, Felix Melville, Claudius, Mary Cartwright Roberts.

William C. Roberts, son of N. G. Roberts and his wife, Maria Thomas. Married Amanda Thomas.

Children: Noel, Susan, Jack and Elmo Roberts.

Noel Gill Roberts, Jr., son of N. G. Roberts and his wife, Maria Thomas. Married Matilda Wall.

Children: Noel G., Sidney, Molly, and Matt Roberts.

Melissa Roberts was the daughter of Noel Gill Roberts, and his wife, Maria Thomas, which fact of course makes her the sister of Benjamin Thomas Roberts, and the aunt of Matthew C. Roberts.

Married Joe H. B. Griffith, son of Michael Berry Griffith, and his wife Lydia R. Crabb, and brother to John S. Griffith.

Children:	Joe H. B., Jr.	m. Fannie Register
	Minnie	m. Newton Wilkerson
	Llewellyn B.	m. Laura Blocker
	Lee	d. in y.

Melissa (Roberts) Griffith died December, 1880.

After the death of Melissa Roberts, Joe Griffith was married again and lived in Van Alstyne, Texas.

The children of Llewellyn B. Griffith of Palmer, Texas (son of Melissa) are double second cousins to the children of Matthew C. Roberts, they being second cousins through the Roberts blood, and second cousins through the Griffith blood.

Extract of letter written by Lew B. Griffith to Emmie Roberts, upon the death of her husband, M. C. Roberts:

"As a boy, Matthew was a prince. I lived with his mother two years after the death of my mother. I was just a spoiled child seven years old, but Matthew was always my friend; never did he speak an unkind word to me; but always took my part when any trouble arose. I never remember of seeing him mad; never heard of any boy fights; do not remember of his parents ever having to punish him in any way. He has always been a high-type character."

See L. B. Griffith in Index.

See x. n. cuprum in Index.



BENJAMIN THOMAS ROBERTS

*LT. BENJAMIN THOMAS ROBERTS

Death

1887
Month Day
November 6

Birth

1837
Month Day
April 2
San Augustine, Tex.

Various places of residence: San Augustine, Texas.

Occupation: Lieut. in Civil War, Cattle-raising, Farming, Mercantile.

Parents

Noel Gill Roberts
Maria Thomas

Married: Anne Wigglesworth Cartwright Jan. 10, 1869.

Children:		
	Matthew Cartwright	b. Jan. 18, 1870-1931
	Amanda Holman	b. Jan. 27, 1871
	Anne Wigglesworth	b. Nov. 8, 1872
	Benjamin Shadrach	b. May 2, 1874
	Felix Melville	b. Nov. 6, 1875
	Columbus Claudius	b. July 4, 1877
	Mary Cartwright	b. Aug. 19, 1878-1936

BENJAMIN THOMAS ROBERTS was educated in the private schools of San Augustine, and San Augustine University.

As a youth he experienced the "westward urge," so noticeable among many of his ancestors. The lure of the West carried him to California some time during the "gold-rush," and there he remained for several years, living in camp as a gold-seeker. On his return to Texas, he drove a herd of cattle from San Augustine county to the western part of Kaufman county near Crandall and there established himself in ranching and cattle-raising.

At the first call to arms for enrollment in the Confederate army, he left Kaufman county and returned to San Augustine, where he enlisted with the first company leaving for service. He was a lieutenant in the 3rd-Texas Regiment, Colonel Mallory commanding. Other officers in this company were: Major Stone, Capt. P. B. Word, Lieut. Col. J. S. Boggess and Lieutenants: Thomas Swope and William Sandford Holman. Ben T. Roberts was in active service during entire duration of the war, participating in a number of battles; and was wounded slightly twice.

In 1869 he took up his residence at his plantation seven miles east

of San Augustine, and on January 10th, 1869, was married to Anne Wigglesworth Cartwright, by the Rev. Davis.

In the year 1870, he moved into the town of San Augustine where he continued to live until his death in 1887. His home there is one of the most interesting types of architecture remaining in that part of the country; combining as it does the simplicity, dignity, and beauty of the old Colonial. The DALLAS NEWS of Sunday, August 9, 1831, has this to say of it: "Hidden among shady trees, the old Ben Roberts residence gleams white, its broad boards lending a dignity the photograph cannot show. At the door one steps in under a golden five-pointed Star."

Ben T. Roberts[1] was greatly interested in the political affairs of his day, and was a public spirited man in every way. In later years his business consisted chiefly in conducting large farming operations and looking after this interest in Texas lands, which necessitated traveling each year for a month or more, over portions of Texas, usually on horse-back.

[1]Mentioned in "Two Centuries in East Texas," p. 113; Roberts Family Bible.

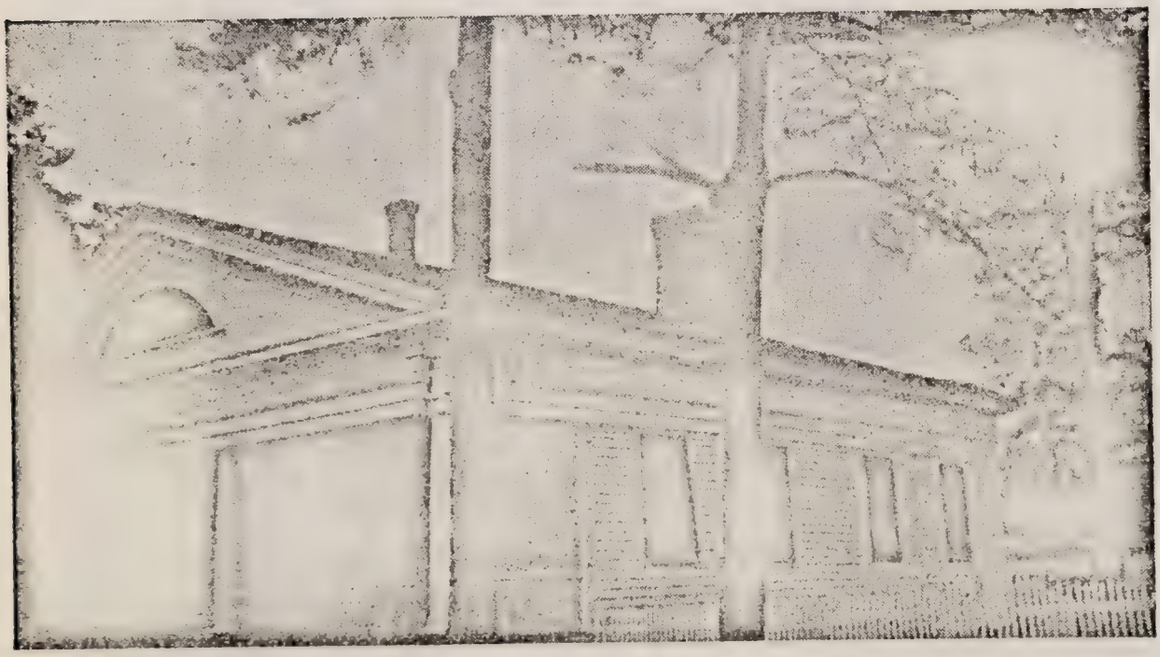
"On the corner of Market and Congress Streets, Judge E. W. Cullen built a one story house in the Greek-Colonial style, the west gable forming a porch supported by massive Doric columns. Like the Henderson house, the garret of this was finished for a ballroom extending the entire length of the house. After Judge Cullen left, it was owned by James M. Ardry, and after the war, by Benjamin T. Roberts."

"Two Centuries in East Texas," p. 113.

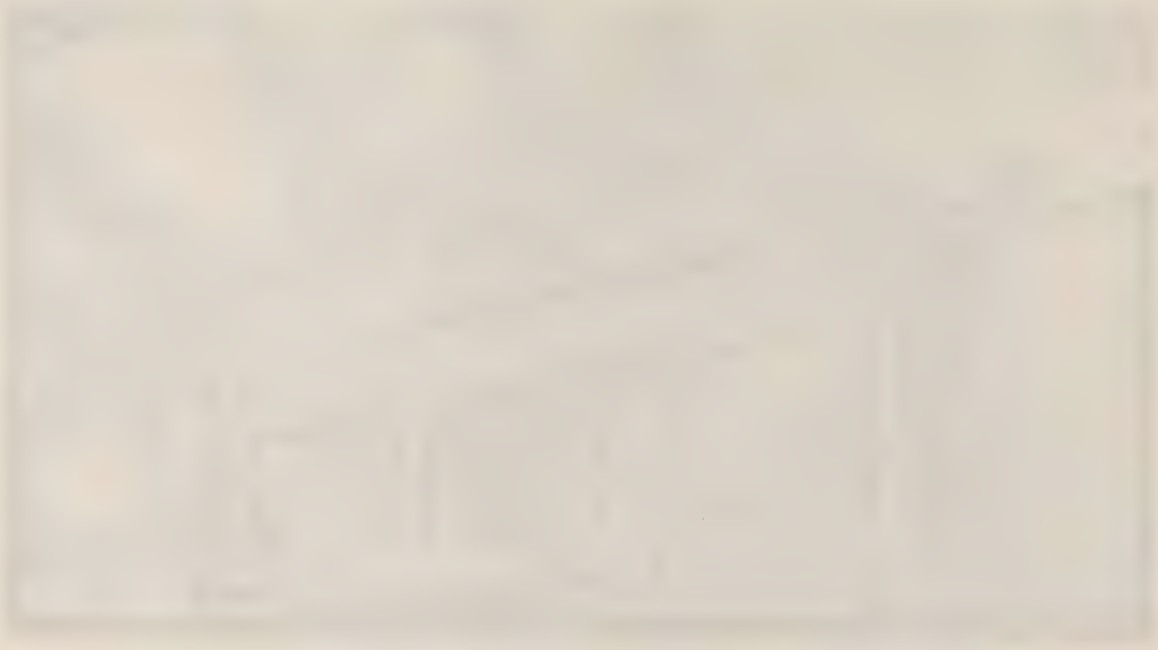
"Before building of the Capitol in Texas, at San Augustine in 1835 the old Kellog home in the east edge of town was used for a temporary Capitol, and a Texas Star was placed on the front gable of the old home. About two years ago the place was repaired, and the carpenters placed the identical old Star over the front door of the old place, not changing the wood or metal used in the original Star."

"The Earliest American History of Texas," by Robert L. Cartwright.





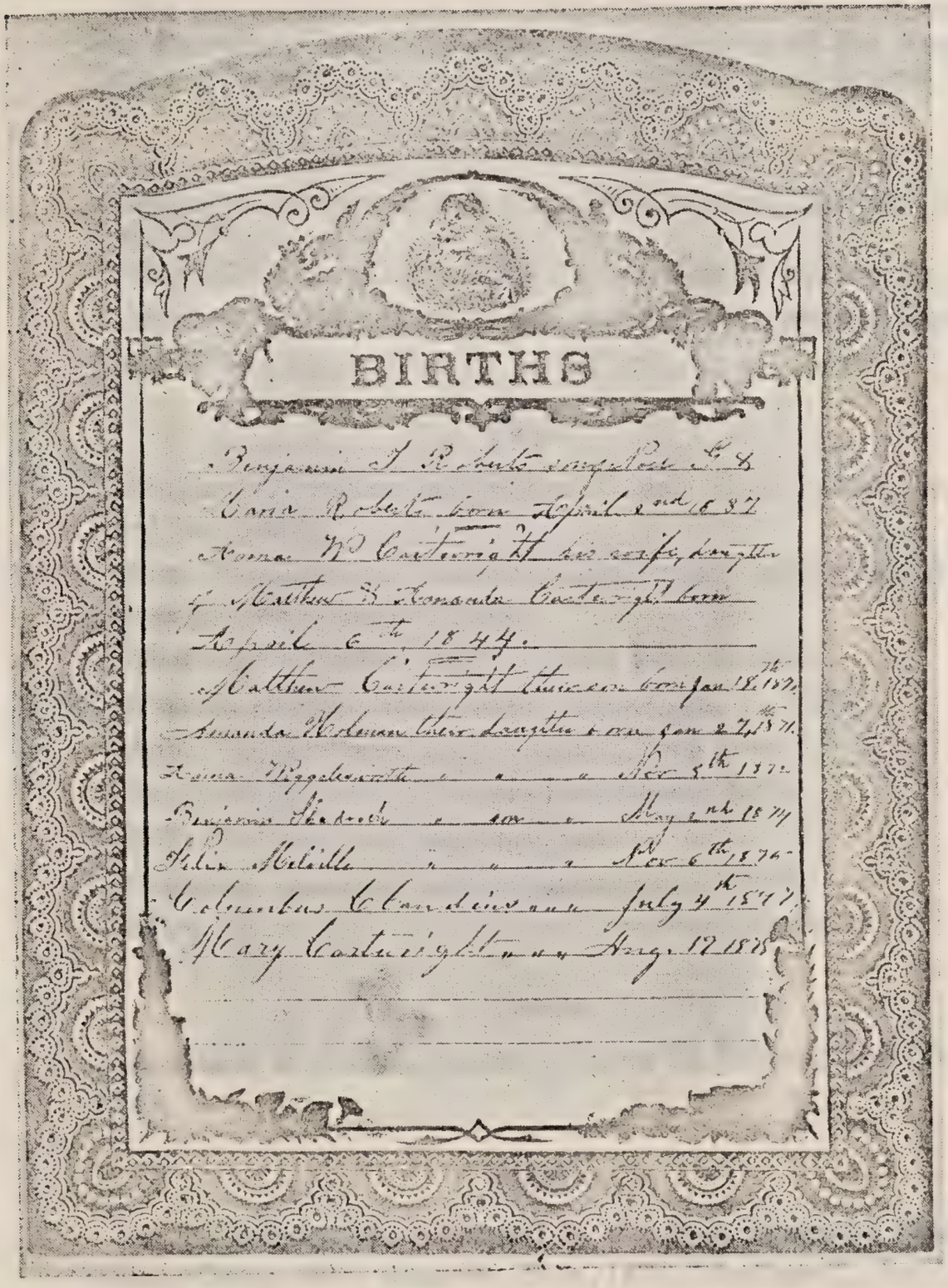
HOME OF BENJAMIN THOMAS ROBERTS, SAN AUGUSTINE, TEXAS
Five-pointed star above door. Once used as temporary Capitol





THIS CERTIFIES THAT
THE RITE OF
Holy Baptism
WAS DULY ADMINISTERED TO
WHAT GOD HATH JOINED TOGETHER, LET NOT MAN PUT ASUNDER.—MATT. XIX. 6.





BIRTHS

Benjamin F. Roberts son of Robt & Ann Roberts born April 2nd 1837

Anna M. Cartwright his wife daughter of Matthew & Amanda Cartwright born April 6th 1844.

Matthew Cartwright Junior born Jan 18th 1867.

Amanda Melissa Cartwright born Jan 24th 1871.

Anna Magdalena " " " Dec 5th 1872.

Benjamin Harold " son " May 2nd 1874

Julia Melilla " " " Nov 6th 1876.

Columbus Cleveland " July 4th 1877.

Mary Cartwright " Aug. 12 1878



From the ROBERTS FAMILY BIBLE

in possession of Mrs. T. E. Corley, Terrell, Texas

The Rite of Matrimony was celebrated between B. T. Roberts, of San Augustine, Texas, and Anna W. Cartwright, of San Augustine Texas, on January 10th, 1869, at San Augustine, Texas by Rev. Davis.

Marriages

Benjamin T. Roberts and Anna W. Cartwright married January 10th, 1869.

Wm. Eli Gaffney and Amanda Roberts married January 7th, 1891.

Matthew C. Roberts and Emmie Griffith were married December 23rd, 1890.

Births

Benjamin T. Roberts, son of Noel G. and Maria Roberts, was born April 2nd, 1837.

Anna W. Cartwright, his wife, daughter of Matthew and Amanda Cartwright, born April 6, 1844.

Matthew Cartwright, their son, born Jan. 18, 1870.

Amanda Holman, their daughter, born Jan. 27, 1871.

Anna Wigglesworth, their daughter, born Nov. 8, 1872.

Benjamin Shadrach, their son, born May 2, 1874.

Felix Melville, their son, born Nov. 6, 1875.

Columbus Claudius, their son, born July 4, 1877.

Mary Cartwright, their daughter, born Aug. 19, 1878.

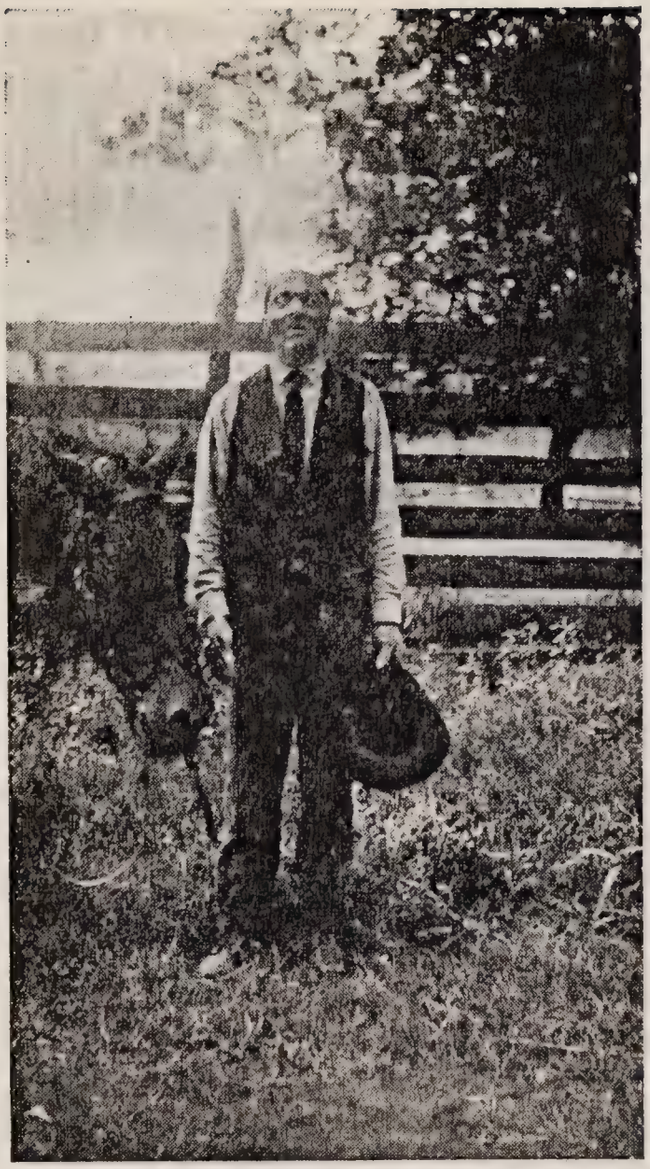
Deaths

Benjamin T. Roberts, consort of Anna W. Roberts, died Nov. 6th, 1887.

Memoranda

B. T. Roberts was confirmed in the Prot. Episcopal Church by Bishop Grigg, 1866; Anna W., Nov., 1874; Matthew C., April, 1883; Amanda H., 1884; Anna W., 1884; Benjamin S., April, 8, 1888.

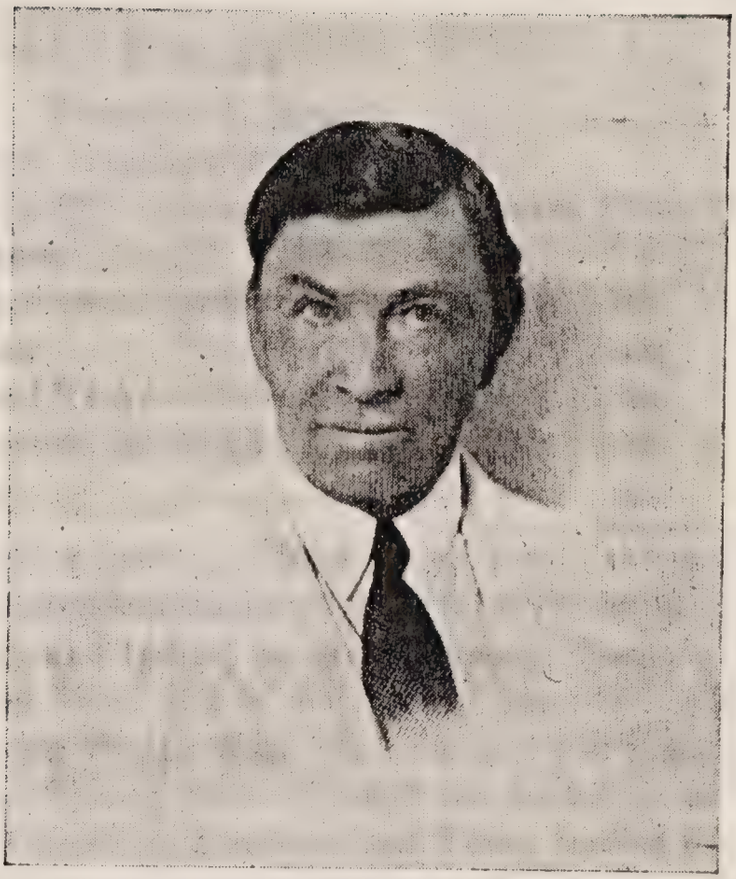
Certified Copy
Mary Page, Notary Public



UNCLE NED

Old Family Slave of B. T. Roberts, San Augustine

Old Family Slave of B. T. Roberts, and Husband



MATTHEW CARTWRIGHT ROBERTS



*MATTHEW CARTWRIGHT ROBERTS

(Benj. T., Noel, Elisha, William)

Death	*Birth*
May 27, 1931	January 18, 1870
Terrell, Tex.	San Augustine, Tex.

Various places of residence: San Augustine, Terrell and Dallas.

Occupation: Insurance and Real Estate, Lawyer, Farming, Bank President and Oil Operations.

Parents

Benjamin T. Roberts

Anne Wigglesworth Cartwright

Married—Emmie Griffith December 23, 1890, Dallas, Texas, at the Griffith family residence.

Children:	Summerfield Griffith	b.	Oct. 17th
	Emily	b.	May 28th
	Annie Ruth	b.	Dec. 13th
	Matthew Cartwright, Jr.	b.	Oct. 16th
	Ione	b.	May 7th

MATTHEW C. ROBERTS comes of a long line of sturdy ancestry, including emigrants, pioneers and soldiers. As a family they were represented in the French and Indian, the Revolutionary War, the War of 1812, and the Civil War; and in more recent years the Spanish-American, and the Great World War. As emigrants and pioneers—they crossed the ocean, blazing a trail through the wilderness of Virginia, pressing on to Tennessee, Louisiana, and Texas, leaving the imprint of their personality and making history as they went. It has been said "Only the brave explore, only the daring emigrate." With such a heritage it is to be expected that the qualities of simplicity, strength of character, perseverance and devotion to an ideal, would be outstanding in the sons of succeeding generations. All of these qualities were found in him.

Matthew C. Roberts was educated in San Augustine, Texas, where he studied under the Rev. George L. Crocket and George C. Greer, and later at the University of the South, Sewanee, Tennessee, where he won first place in a class of 100 students. Within a short time of graduation, after cap and gown were won, he was called home by the death of his father, and assumed the responsibility of the family—a youth of seventeen.

be studied under the Rev. George L. Crocket and Geor

In the year 1888 he moved with his mother and her family to Terrell. Here he opened up an office and went into the Insurance and Real Estate business at the age of 18, with the advice and assistance of his uncle, Matthew Cartwright.

On Dec. 23, 1890, he was married to Emmie Griffith, daughter of Gen'l. John Summerfield Griffith and his wife, Emily Simpson, at the Griffith family residence on Ewing Avenue, Dallas, Texas. Subsequent to his marriage he began the study of law, while continuing to carry on his own active business and the management of his mother's affairs. Securing his license to practice law, he became associated as a partner with Allie Dashiel and Charles Crumbaugh; however he remained in the firm for only a few years.

He became mayor of Terrell, and a new water-work system was installed during his administration. He was public spirited and stood ready to help in all civic affairs. He had an unusual capacity for mastering details, and was an indefatigable worker in all of his undertakings.

In 1919 he moved with his family to Dallas, buying the Oldham residence at the corner of Beverly and Lakeside Drive; living there until the fall of 1921 when he returned to Terrell to take over the presidency of the First National Bank. He was with that institution for seven or eight years, after which time he resigned; Mr. S. J. Bass becoming President. Meanwhile he and his son, Summerfield, had become interested in the Powell oil field, so that now his interests lay in oil operations as well as farming.

From reading and travel (he was twice abroad) he acquired an international viewpoint. Indeed, few men possessed the broadness of vision distinguishing Matthew Roberts, and many beautiful things could be said commemorating his life. Intellectually, he towered above the average; morally, he was above reproach; and spiritually he possessed many rare qualities of heart.

The following quotation is I think, applicable:

"The man who takes upon himself the responsibilities of manhood, when still in the days of his youth; who bends his every effort and energy toward the accomplishment of those things which chance or inclination has placed before him, and finally triumphs over all, is far above the average individual."

A sketch of Matthew C. Roberts is found in "Who's Who in Texas," p. 154.

JOKES—Told by Matthew C. Roberts

The following few jokes were told so often by Matthew Roberts, that through a feeling of sentiment I wish to hand them on to his grandchildren. They have the merit of being true, that is, having really happened when he was a small boy in San Augustine. The characters were all known to him, which fact no doubt added to his appreciation and enjoyment of same.

One is about his brother Ben, (then a little fellow) and concerns precocious business insight. His father wishing to instill a love of reading in his young son, and with the desire to encourage him to do so said:

Mr. R.—"Ben, here is a book, I'll give you 50 cents to read it."

Ben—(Taking book and after careful examination handed it back saying): "It's worth a dollar to read that book."

A boy named Johnny S————for some reason once spent the night in the Roberts' home. On coming downstairs next morning Mrs. Roberts said to him: "Good morning, Johnny," he answered; "Why, didn't I stay here last night?"

Two queer characters—one named Adam, and the other Dick, got into an argument which waxed hotter and hotter until

Said Dick: "Adam, you know I could kill you and they wouldn't do a thing to me, I'se a idiot."

Replied Adam: "Ding your soul, so could I, I'se a natural born fool myself."

A country wedding took place near San Augustine and a crowd of town young people attended—minus invitation. They over-ran the place, and demanded "turkey," and "more turkey," until the host becoming exasperated shouted from the kitchen door: "Turkey's out, more's here than's invited anyhow."

Johnny S———— was sent to town with a drove of turkeys. His mother instructed him to ask $1.00 for the goblers and 75 cents for the hens; but if unable to get that much, to take 75 cents for the goblers and 50 cents for the hens. While on his way to town a prospective buyer stopped him and asked the price of his turkeys, to which inquiry he rejoined: "Well, Ma said to ask a dollar for the goblers and 75 cents for the hens, but if I couldn't get it, to take 75 cents for the goblers and 50 cents for the hens."

Old Adam S———— one day thrashed one of his children, and the child cried longer than pleased him, so

Said Adam: "Hey, what you thinkin bout, huh?"

Child: "I ain't thinkin' 'bout nothin', Pap."

Adam: "Yes you is thinkin' 'bout somethin', you'se thinkin' 'Ding old Adam's soul,' and I'se guyin' ter whoop yer agin fer it."

Extract from letter to M. C. Roberts, from Stephen W. Blount:

Let me here recall an incident of 1863. In the certificate by X. B. DeBray, Spanish translator of the Land Office to the Old Spanish deed and translation thereof being correct,—I recall that this officer was a Confederate Brig. Gen'l in the Civil War in 1863, and was in command of a regiment of Cavalry camped during the winter about one mile West of San Augustine on the Center Road. During this time they had a big military review of about 1,000 Cavalry in the Rankin or Berry field near town. The General and his staff on this occasion, were each accompanied by a young lady, and *your mother* was the young lady accompanying Gen'l. DeBray. I was there as a nine year old, looking on with other hundreds at the splendid review. My sister, Mrs. Homes, accompanied the General's Chief of Staff, Captain Bloggs.

I would very much enjoy seeing your uncles Lon and Matthew, and talking over Auld Lang Syne.

Very truly,

S. W. Blount

Att. at Law
Nacogdoches, Texas

San Augustine, Texas
4-5-1921

Mrs. Matthew Roberts:

No doubt you deem me a very prompt individual in replying to your inquiries. In fact I am ashamed of myself for not replying sooner, but I tried to find out something of the family history to write, but failed, and what little I do write you is from my own knowledge.

Ben T. Roberts was one of the most intimate, and best friends I ever had. We went to school together; served together in the Civil War; and I was one of his waiters at his marriage, etc.

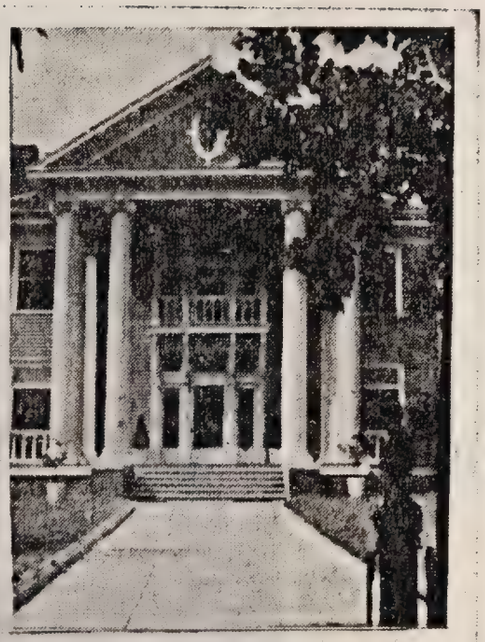
Quoting from your letter you say: "I have heard Mrs. Roberts speak of her cousin Maggie, whose sister married in Italy," etc. No doubt this person Maggie, was a half-sister of Ben T. Roberts and an only child by a second marriage. Her mother was a Bate, and one of her mother's sisters married an Italian by the name of Bartinalli, and lived at Rome. After the death of Maggie's mother her aunt carried her to Italy, but she became dissatisfied and came back, and died in this country.

Any information I can give you will be cheerfully done, if requested.

Best regards to all,

Henry W. Sublett







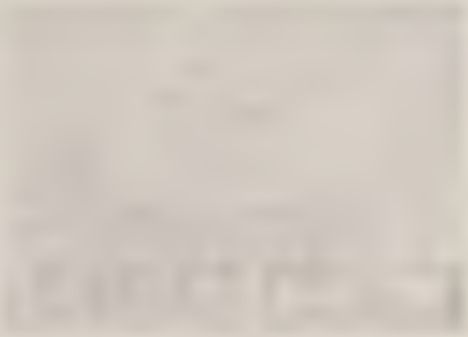


HOMES OF MATTHEW C. ROBERTS

1896 Terrell
1919 Dallas

1903 Terrell
1923 Terrell











LIEUTENANT SUMMERFIELD G. ROBERTS, U. S. NAVY
On Admiral Sims Staff



*LIEUTENANT SUMMERFIELD G. ROBERTS

(Matthew, Benjamin T., Noel G., Elisha, William)

Birth

Born Oct. 17, Dallas, Texas

Various places of residence: Terrell, Texas; New York City; Dallas, Texas.

Occupation: Employee, Hanover Nat'l Bank, New York, Lieutenant U. S. Navy, Bond Business, Oil Operations.

Parents

Matthew Cartwright Roberts
Emmie Griffith

Married Annie Lee Warren May 15, 1920, Dallas, Texas; daughter of Hon. R. L. Warren and wife, Annie T. Cartwright.

See CARTWRIGHT in Index

SUMMERFIELD G. ROBERTS attended University of Texas, receiving the A. B. degree in 1914; and Harvard University, receiving the M. B. A. degree in 1916.

His first position was with the Hanover National Bank of New York City, and he was the first of its employees to enlist for service upon entrance of the United States into the World War. His name heads the list on a bronze tablet placed in this bank, commemorating the names of its employees who enlisted for service.

War record: He entered the Reserve Officers' Training Camp at Harvard University under French officers. Following an examination for entrance into the Navy, he was commissioned in the regular Navy, June 29, 1917.

After a three months period of instruction, he became Instructor in the Training School for Naval Reserve officers, at Washington, D. C. His next duty was in connection with the establishment of U. S. N. Aviation Stations on the coast of France. He was ordered to Bordeaux and became head of the Material and Transportation Department of the Base for U. S. N. Aviation Forces in France.

On July 18, 1918, he was transferred to Paris for duty at Headquarters of U. S. Naval Forces, operating in European waters, London, England. These were the headquarters of Admiral W. S. Sims,

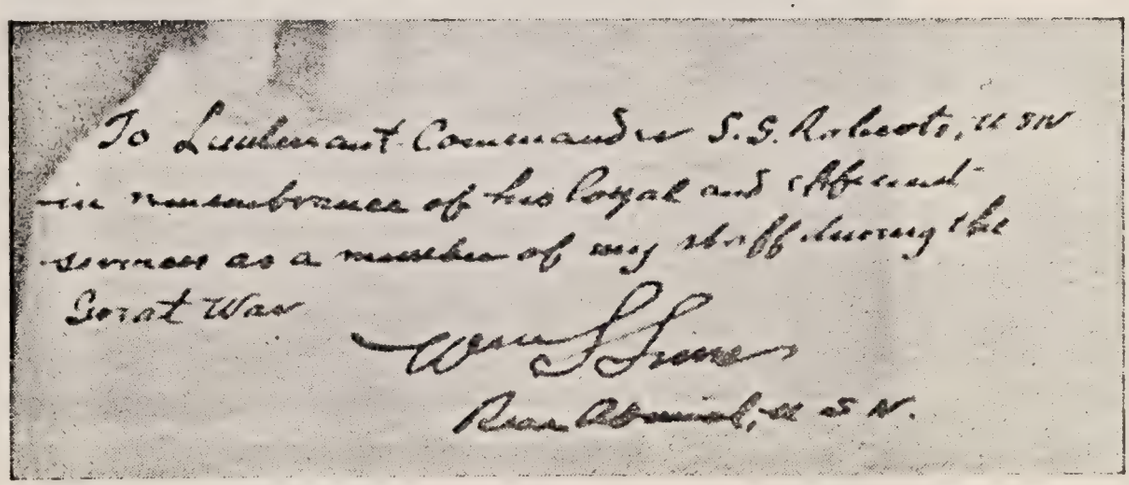
and there he remained on duty as Lieutenant on Admiral Sims Staff until close of the war.

After the Armistice, he was ordered to "Headquarters of the U. S. N. Aviation Forces in Ireland, as second officer in charge of the complete demobilization of the U. S. N. Aviation Forces in Ireland. These Forces comprised five widely separated Naval Aviation Stations, from end to end of Ireland." Headquarters were in Dublin. He remained on this duty until completed.

Received citation; also letter of commendation 'for the manner in which he had handled affairs of the Navy.'

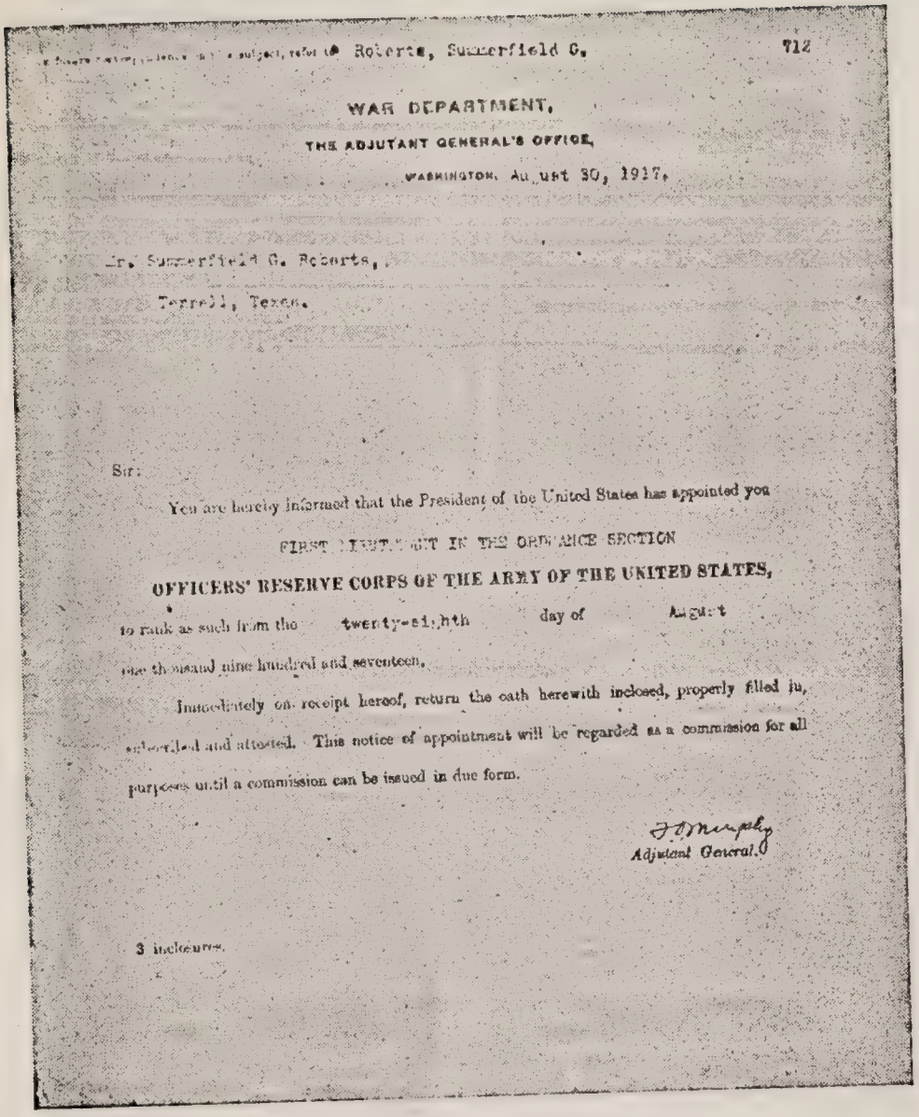
S. G. Roberts served as Ensign; Lieutenant J. G.; Lieutenant; and just before the close of the war was promoted to Lieutenant-Commander.

Admiral W. S. Sims, presented to S. G. Roberts a large photograph of himself, with the following inscription:


To Lieutenant Commander S. G. Roberts, U.S.N.
in remembrance of his loyal and efficient
services as a member of my staff during the
Great War
Wm. S. Sims
Rear Admiral U.S.N.

After the resignation of Summerfield G. Roberts from the Navy, and his subsequent marriage, he has made his home in Dallas. The same ability, and conscientious performance of duty which won him recognition in his war service, has won him recognition and respect, in the business world of today.

References:
"Encyclopedia of Texas," p. 513
"Service Record of Men of the Hanover National Bank of New York," p. 166
"History of Texas World War Heroes," p. 527



Roberts, Summerfield C. 712

WAR DEPARTMENT,
THE ADJUTANT GENERAL'S OFFICE,
WASHINGTON, August 30, 1917.

Mr. Summerfield C. Roberts,
Terrell, Texas.

Sir:

You are hereby informed that the President of the United States has appointed you

FIRST LIEUTENANT IN THE ORDNANCE SECTION
OFFICERS' RESERVE CORPS OF THE ARMY OF THE UNITED STATES,

to rank as such from the twenty-eighth day of August one thousand nine hundred and seventeen.

Immediately on receipt hereof, return the oath herewith inclosed, properly filled in, subscribed and attested. This notice of appointment will be regarded as a commission for all purposes until a commission can be issued in due form.

H. P. Murphy
Adjutant General.

3 inclosures.

NOTICE OF APPOINTMENT

Summerfield Roberts Honored.

Among the graduates of the state university this year is Summerfield G. Roberts, who will receive this B. A. degree at commencement June 9. His class standing was such that he was exempted from all final examinations. He was recently elected president of the Rattler club, one of the leading social organizations of the university and vice president of the final german at the Driskill hotel, next Tuesday night.

Mr. and Mrs. M. C. Roberts and daughters, Misses Emily and Annie Ruth, will attend the commencement exercises.

HONORS FOR TERRELL MAN

Friends of Summerfield Roberts, son of Mr. and Mrs. M. C. Roberts, will be interested in the following which appeared in the Dallas News Sunday:

A new fraternity similar to the undergraduate Phi Beta Kappa has been formed in the Harvard graduate school of business administration by a group of students of high scholastic rank. The fraternity is the fourteenth national chapter of the Alpha Kappa Psi, and is the first organization of its kind to be included in the business school. It will be supplementary organization, admission to which will be gained by a certain high scholarship rank. But the Alpha Kappa Psi is to be strictly professional, the social side being studied. One of the principal aims of the body is "to foster scientific research in the fields of commerce, economy and finance."

One of the charter members of the organization is Summerfield G. Roberts of Terrell, Texas. This is his second year in the Harvard business school. He is a graduate of the University of Texas.

TERRELL MAN ASSISTANT PAYMASTER IN U. S. NAVY.



ENSIGN SUMMERFIELD G. ROBERTS.

Ensign Summerfield Griffith Roberts, assistant paymaster of the United States Navy, is a grandson of the late General John B. Griffith, Brigadier General in the Confederate Army. He is a son of Mr. and Mrs. Matthew C. Roberts of Terrell. Ensign Roberts has a B. A. degree from the University of Texas and graduated from Harvard in 1916 with the degree of M. B. A. Mr. Roberts was employed by the Hanover National Bank of New York at the time of the declaration of war. He obtained a leave of absence and entered the Harvard University officers' training camp and subsequently received the appointment as chief junior officer in the Naval Reserves, Boston naval district. In July Mr. Roberts was granted a commission as Ensign and assistant navy paymaster. He is now one of the naval officer instructors in the training school at Washington for reserve assistant paymasters of the navy.

THIRD PROMOTION FOR SUMMERFIELD ROBERTS

Mr. and Mrs. M. C. Roberts have just been advised that their son Summerfield G. Roberts, has been promoted to a lieutenant from an ensign in the navy. This is the third promotion since entering the service for Mr. Roberts. His rank in the navy corresponds to a rank in army between first lieutenant and captain.

Mr. Roberts is now in the naval operations department at Washington but will go over to France within a short time.

Kirby D. Orr, Jr., whose return from foreign lands was noted in Saturday's Tribune, is the first Terrell boy, the first one from Kaufman county, to return from the hostilities.

Americans are being treated with greatest respect, being thought of more highly than the British.

The only one from Terrell he saw while gone was Lieutenant Summerfield Roberts now attached to the flag ship of Admiral Simms.

SUMMERFIELD ROBERTS HONORED

Among the graduates of the state university this year is Summerfield G. Roberts, who will receive his B. A. degree at commencement June 9. His class standing was such that he was exempted from all final examinations. He was recently elected president of the Rattler club, one of the leading social organizations of the universiy and vice president of the final german at the Driskill hotel, next Tuesday night.

Mr. and Mrs. M. C. Roberts and daughters, Misses Emily and Annie Ruth, will attend the commencement exercises.

HONORS FOR TERRELL MAN

Friends of Summerfield Roberts, son of Mr. and Mrs. M. C. Roberts, will be interested in the following which appeared in the DALLAS NEWS Sunday:

A new fraternity similar to the under-graduate Phi Beta Kappa has formed in the Harvard graduate school of business administration by a group of students of high scholastic rank. The fraternity is the fourteenth national chapter of the Alpha Kappa Phi, and is the first organization of its kind to be installed at the business school. It will be an honorary organization, admission to which will be gained by a certain high scholarship rank. But the Alpha Kappa Phi is to be strictly professional, the social side being subdued. One of the principal aims of the body is "to foster scientific research in the field of commerce, accounts and finance."

One of the charter members of the organization is Summerfield G. Roberts of Terrell, Texas. This is his second year in the Harvard business school. He is a graduate of the University of Texas.

TERRELL MAN ASSISTANT PAYMASTER IN U. S. NAVY

ENSIGN SUMMERFIELD G. ROBERTS

Ensign Summerfield Griffith Roberts, assistant paymaster of the United States Navy, is a grandson of the late General John S. Griffith, Brigadier General in the Confederate Army. He is a son of Mr. and Mrs. Matthew C. Roberts of Terrell. Ensign Roberts has a B. A. degree from the University of Texas and graduated from Harvard in 1916 with the degree of M. B. A. Mr. Roberts was employed by the Hanover National Bank of New York at the time of the declaration of war. He obtained a leave of absence and entered the Harvard University officers' training camp and subsequently received the appointment as chief junior officer in the Naval Reserves, Boston naval district. In July Mr. Roberts was granted a commission as Ensign and assistant navy paymaster. He is now one of the naval officer instructors in the training school at Washington for reserve assistant paymasters of the navy.

THIRD PROMOTION FOR SUMMERFIELD ROBERTS

Mr. and Mrs. M. C. Roberts have just been advised that their son Summerfield G. Roberts, has been promoted to a lieutenant from an ensign in the navy. This is the third promotion since entering the service for Mr. Roberts. His rank in the navy corresponds to a rank in army between first lieutenant and captain.

Mr. Roberts is now in the naval operations department at Washington but will go over to France within a short time.

Kirby D. Orr, Jr., whose return from foreign lands was noted in Saturday's TRIBUNE, is the first Terrell boy, the first one from Kaufman county, to return from the hostilities.

The only one from Terrell he saw while gone was Lieutenant Summerfield Roberts now attached to the flag ship of Admiral Sims.

U.S. NAVAL AVIATION FORCES, FOREIGN SERVICE.

U.S. NAVAL AIR STATIONS—IRELAND.

17000-19.

Dublin, Ireland,
2 June, 1919.

From: Commanding Officer.
To : Lieutenant S. G. Roberts, P.C., U.S. Navy.

Subject: Orders.

1. During the absence of the Commanding Officer, U.S. Naval Air Stations-Ireland, you will be the Officer-in-Charge and will carry out the duties of the Commanding Officer, U.S. Naval Air Stations-Ireland and perform all duties necessary for the proper performance of this duty which is in addition to your regular duties.

V. D. HERBSTER.



Friends of Lieutenant Summerfield Rboerts in Terrell will doubtless be interested in the letters given below which recently passed between the force commander and the commander of the United States naval aviation forces in Ireland in reference to his service.

Soon after the signing of the armistice, Lieut. Roberts was detached from service at United States naval headquarters in European service and assigned to the duty mentioned in which he han been engaged for the past several months, his work carrying him to all the naval stations in Scotland and Ireland:

U. S. Naval Aviation Forces, Foreign Service U. S. Naval Air Stations, Ireland. Dublin, Ireland, June 25, 1919.—From commanding officer to force commander:

1. The commanding officer takes pleasure in inviting the attention of the force commander, to the excellent work of Lieutenant S. G. Roberts, (P. C.) U. S. navy, during the past three months, in connection with the demobilization of the United States air stations in Ireland, especially in connection with the auction sales of all buildings and material belonging to the United States navy in Ireland.

2. As head of the supply department, Lieutenant Roberts has had most difficult and trying duties, requiring both a keen business mind and a well balanced judgment.

3. The disposal of the equipment belonging to the United States navy here in Ireland has been a big undertaking, especially by means of public auction sales. This brought us into contact with every type of business man in the British Isles. The successful consummation of the demobilization and the auction sales is due in a large measure to the untiring, faithful, keen and intelligent performance of duty of Lieutenant Roberts.

V. D. HERBSTER.

Certified a true and correct copy.

M. S. STOVER,
Lieutenant, (MC), U. S. Navy.

United States Aviation Forces, Foreign Service United States Naval Air Stations, Ireland, June 27, 1919.—From Force Commander to Commanding Officer United States Naval Aviation Forces, Dublin, Ireland.

Subject: Lieut. S. G. Roberts, P. C., United States Navy, record of.

Reference: Commander United States Naval Air Stations, Ireland, letter fifth June, 1.

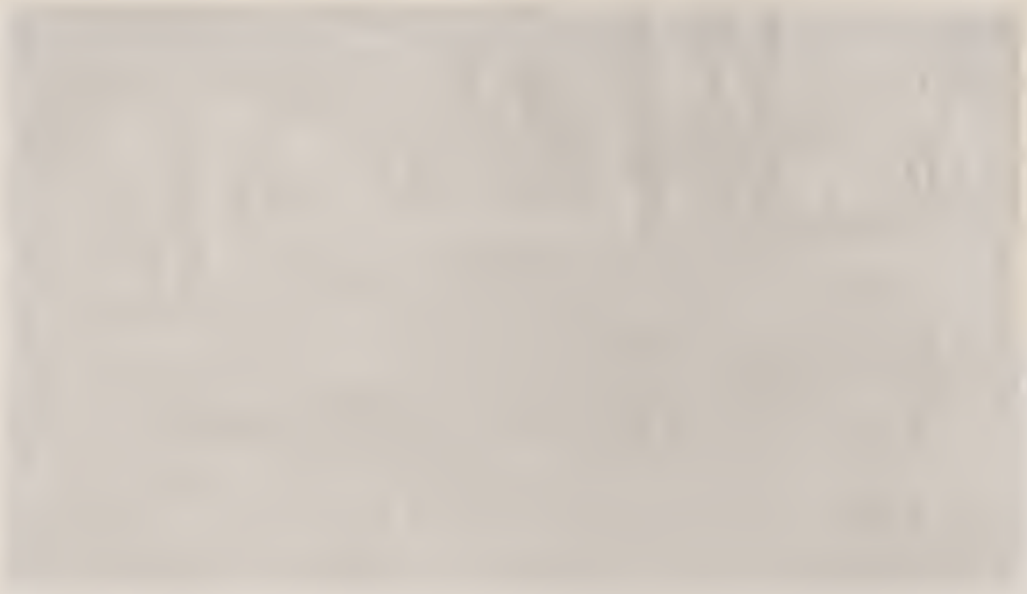
1. The force commander notes with pleasure the commendatory remarks in above reference relative to the manner in which Lieut. Roberts, P. C., United States navy, has transacted the business in connection with the demobilization of the United States Naval Air stations in Ireland, and particularly with reference to his duties in conducting auction sales of all buildings and material belonging to the United States navy in Ireland.

2. It is suggested that Lieut. Roberts' fitness report when detached from this duty be forwarded to the force commander for favorable comment and forwarding.

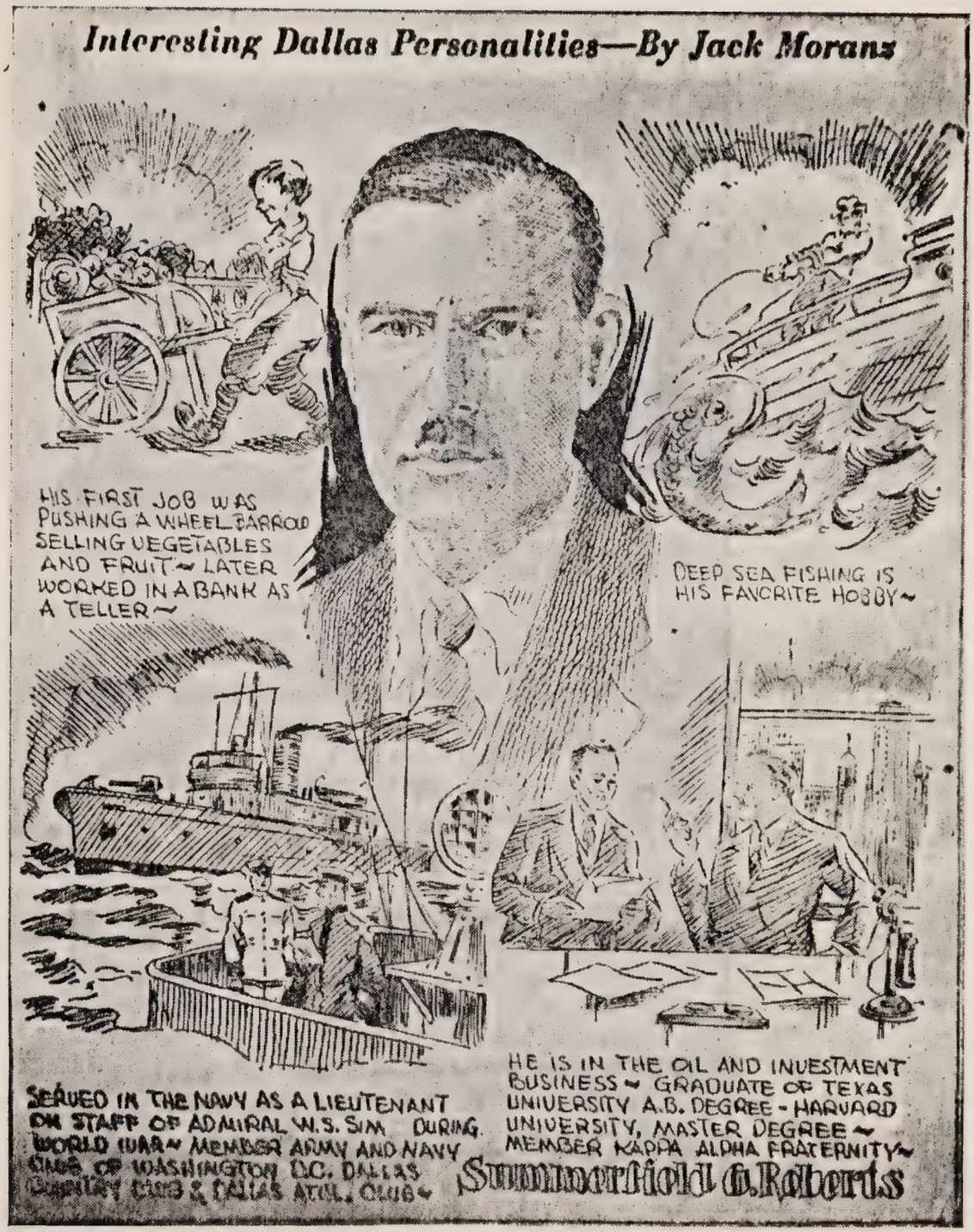
(Signed) VICTOR S. JACKSON,
By Direction.

Certified as a true copy.

M. S. STOVER,
Lieutenant, (M. C.) United States Navy.






Interesting Dallas Personalities—By Jack Morans
HIS FIRST JOB WAS PUSHING A WHEEL BARROW SELLING VEGETABLES AND FRUIT ~ LATER WORKED IN A BANK AS A TELLER ~
DEEP SEA FISHING IS HIS FAVORITE HOBBY ~
SERVED IN THE NAVY AS A LIEUTENANT ON STAFF OF ADMIRAL W.S. SIM DURING WORLD WAR ~ MEMBER ARMY AND NAVY CLUB OF WASHINGTON D.C. DALLAS COUNTRY CLUB & DALLAS ATH. CLUB ~
HE IS IN THE OIL AND INVESTMENT BUSINESS ~ GRADUATE OF TEXAS UNIVERSITY A.B. DEGREE - HARVARD UNIVERSITY, MASTER DEGREE ~ MEMBER KAPPA ALPHA FRATERNITY ~
Summerfield G. Roberts





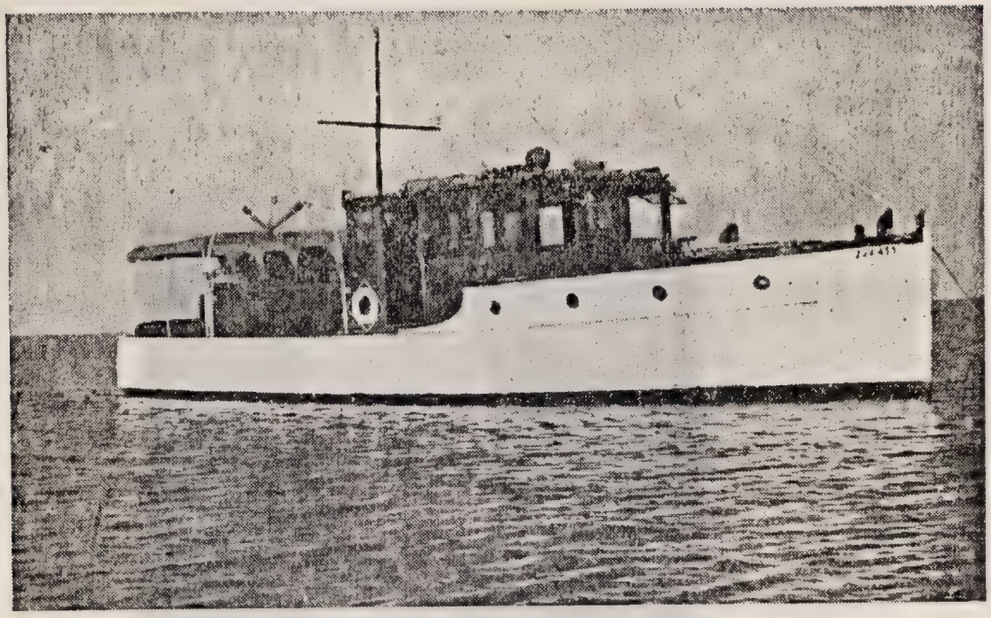
SUMMERFIELD G. ROBERTS
President
Strebor Oil Company
Dallas

Summerfield G. Roberts of Dallas manages to engage both in the oil business and in farming. In the producing end of the oil business, he is president of the Strebor Oil Company and of the Hanover Oil Company. His farm interests are in Kaufman and Rockwall Counties.

After concluding his formal education, which included getting his A. B. degree from the University of Texas and his M. B. A. from Harvard University, Mr. Roberts began his business career with the Hanover National Bank of New York. He resigned from the New York bank in 1917 to enter the United States Navy as a lieutenant. After the war was over, he engaged in selling commercial paper in New York and Texas, and in 1922 organized a banking investment business in Dallas. It was in 1927 that Mr. Roberts entered the oil business. He has been in that business ever since.

Clubs and organizations which number Mr. Roberts among their membership include the Harvard Club of New York City, the Army and Navy Club of Washington, D. C., the Dallas Country Club, the Brook Hollow Country Club, the Dallas Athletic Club, the Idlewild Club, the Sons of the Texas Revolution, and the Dallas Petroleum Club. He is a member of Kappa Alpha Fraternity.





SUMMERFIELD G. ROBERTS' ANNIE LEE II

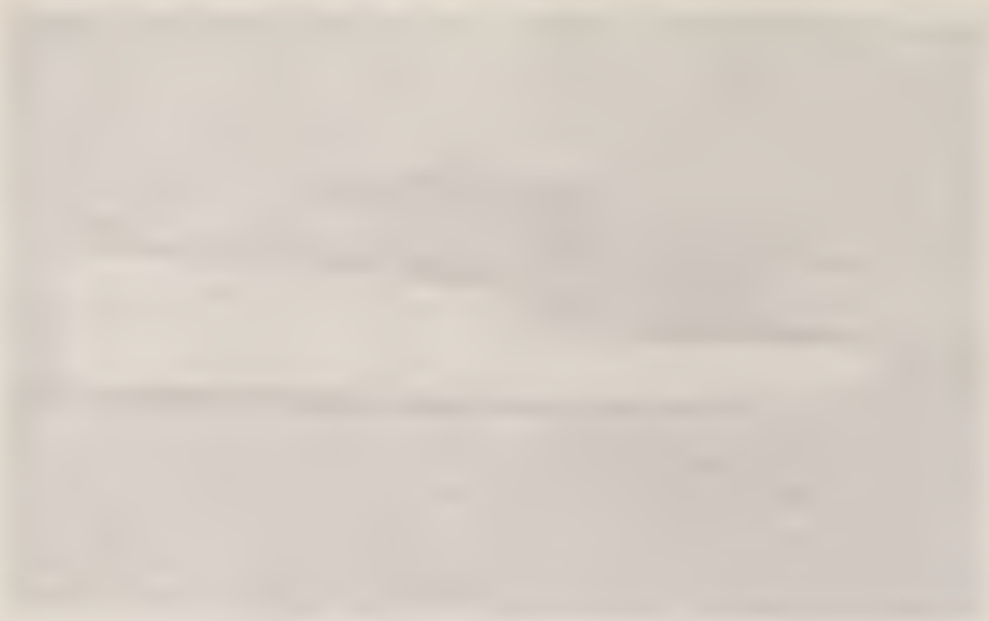
The craft is a forty-six-foot vessel with a twelve-foot beam and four-foot draft powered by twin, 120-horsepower heavy-duty Kermath motors and it has a cruising speed of fifteen miles per hour. The gasoline capacity is 400 gallons and the boat carried 200 gallons of fresh water. Compact and neatly arranged, the Annie Lee II has sleeping accommodations on spring beds for six persons, an electric cooking and bake oven, shower bath, radio, two large iceboxes and practically all the conveniences of a modern home.

One of the most interesting features to Mr. Roberts' guests is the Norwegian harpoon gun mounted on the bow of the boat. Last year the Dallas sportsman experienced an exceedingly rare thrill when he harpooned a 1,500-pound giant ray, which pulled the craft for five hours.

Mostly Mr. Roberts takes his guests on fishing excursions into the waters near Galveston, but occasionally makes coastwise trips, frequently going to Freeport and other Texas coast points. He has navigated from the Island City to New Orleans.

Those who have partaken of his hospitality agree there's no vacation quite like this even if the press of time necessitates a restricted length excursion.

Dallas News, Sunday September 4th, 1938





SUMMERFIELD GRIFFITH ROBERTS
1938





EMILY ROBERTS
Mrs. Matthew Cartwright, Jr.



EMILY ROBERTS

(Matthew, Benjamin, Noel, Elisha)

Emily Roberts, eldest daughter of Matthew C. Roberts and his wife, Emmie Griffith, (great-great-granddaughter of Elisha Roberts).

Born May 28, at Terrell, Texas.

Educated: Terrell; one year at Gunston Hall, Washington, D. C.; and two years in New York City, where she graduated from the Scoville School. She studied piano and voice in both Washington and New York; and has had one summer in Europe.

Married: Matthew Cartwright, Jr. June 21, 1915, Terrell, Texas, from Roberts' family home.

Matthew Cartwright, Jr., is the son of Matthew Cartwright and his wife, Mary Cynthia Davenport. His business is farming and Land Bank appraisals.

Residence: 604 Griffith Avenue, Terrell.

Matthew Cartwright, III

(Emily, Matthew, Benjamin, Noel)

Matthew Cartwright, III, the son of Emily Roberts and her husband, Matthew Cartwright, Jr.

Born: August 23, at Terrell, Texas.

Educated: graduated from the High School of Terrell; entered the New Mexico Military Institute, of Roswell, N. M., where he completed one term. At present he is attending S.M.U., Dallas.

Matthew is a well rounded youth, with more than the average interests—among them: golf, tennis, hunting, painting, music, guitar, and has copyright for one or more compositions, and has found time to include as hobbies a butterfly and stamp collection.

See cartwright in Index



ANNE RUTH ROBERTS
Mrs. Glen Rash



ANNE RUTH ROBERTS

(Matthew, Benjamin, Noel, Elisha)

Anne Ruth Roberts, second daughter of Matthew C. Roberts and his wife, Emmie Griffith, was

Born: December 13, at Terrell, Texas.

Educated: Terrell schools; one year at Ursuline Convent, Dallas, where she graduated at the age of 15. Then followed one year at Bonn Avon, San Antonio; one year at Scoville School, New York City; and one year at Fairmont, Washington, D. C., from which school she was graduated.

She was piano pupil also, at both Washington and New York.

Married: Glenn Rash. Date—August 8, 1917, Episcopal Church, Terrell, Texas.

Children:	Natalie Ruth Rash	b.	June 21
	Glenn Roberts Rash	b.	Mch. 12
	Emily Anne Rash	b.	Jan. 12

Glenn Rash is the son of Lucius Rash and his wife, Lillian Lindley, and his occupation is Cotton Buyer.

Residence: Oklahoma City; Dallas, for approximately ten years; and at present, Terrell; Griffith Avenue.

Natalie Ruth Rash

(Anne Ruth, Matthew, Benjamin, Noel)

Natalie is the eldest daughter of Anne Ruth Roberts and her husband, Glenn Rash.

Born; June 21, at Terrell, Texas.

Educated: Dallas Grammar School; Terrell High, where she graduated; one year at Hockaday's School for Girls, Dallas; and two years at the University of Oklahoma, Norman, Okla. p. 57?

Glenn Roberts Rash

(Anne Ruth, Matthew, Benjamin, Noel)

Glenn Rash is the only son of Anne Ruth Roberts and her husband Glenn Rash.

Born: March 12, at Terrell, Texas.

Educated: Terrell High School; now attending Terrell Military College.



EMILY ANNE RASH
(Anne Ruth, Matthew, Benjamin, Noel)

EMILY ANN, the youngest child of Anne Ruth (Roberts) Rash, is attending school in Terrell, and is a sophomore.

Born: January 12, at Dallas, Texas.

Namesake of her two great-grandmothers: Anne W. Cartwright, and S. Emily Simpson.





IONE ROBERTS
(Matthew, Benjamin, Noel)

IONE ROBERTS, the third daughter and youngest child of Matthew C. Roberts and his wife, Emmie Griffith.

Born: May 7, 1904, at Terrell, Texas.

Died: April 30, 1933, at Terrell, Texas.

Educated: Terrell schools; St. Mary's College, Dallas; Hockaday School for Girls, Dallas; and the Morgan School, Dallas.

Married: Gordon Mims, May 6, 1927, Dallas, Texas, at home of her sister.

Ione Roberts possessed a joyousness of spirit—a certain brightness of thought, strikingly different and individual. This quality together with an engaging personality and unfailing adaptability to all ages, made her popular with old and young. She was an interesting conversationalist; lending a charm and uniqueness to an ordinary subject quite impossible to one less gifted.

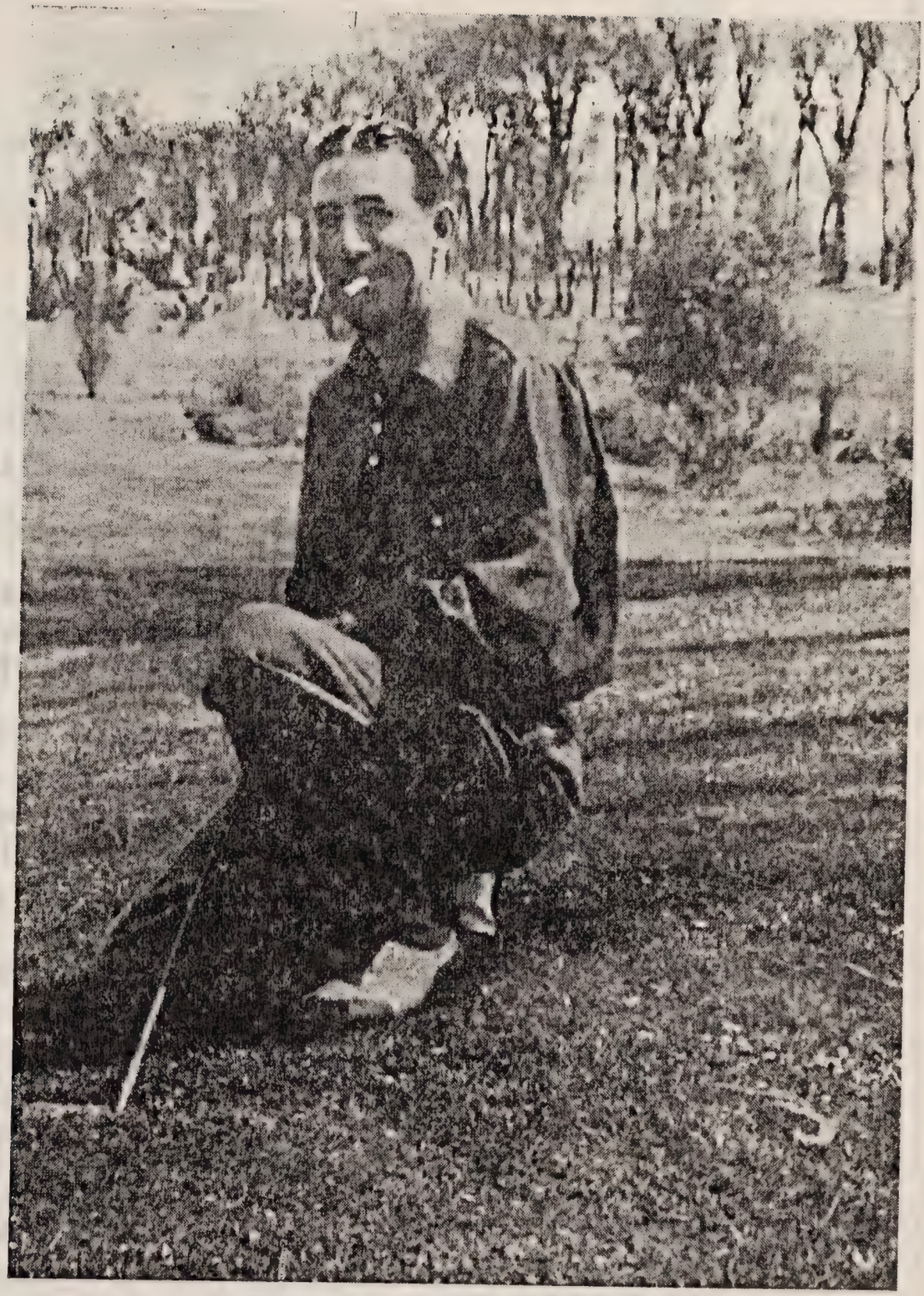
The span of her life was brief; passing on at the age of 29, at the home of her mother, in Terrell, Texas.

GORDON MIMS is the son of Judge C. D. Mims and his wife, Vallie Price, of Nacogdoches, Texas—who was the daughter of Vincent Price and his wife, Annie J. Mims.

On page 1896 of "Texas and Texans," this is said of Judge Mims:

"As a lawyer; earnest, able, studious, and profound. As a judge; careful, conscientious, painstaking and correct, and as a citizen; always for the right and the best interests of the people."





MATTHEW CARTWRIGHT ROBERTS, JR.
Mexico City Golf Course, 1937



*MATTHEW CARTWRIGHT ROBERTS, JR.

(Matthew, Benjamin, Noel G., Elisha, William)

Birth

Oct. 16, Terrell, Tex.

Various places of residence: Terrell, Dallas.

Occupation: Insurance, Oil Interests, Farming.

Parents

Matthew Cartwright Roberts
Emmie Griffith

Married: Katheryne Gunnell Moore January 16, 1923, at Paris, Texas. Episcopal Church.

Children: Matthew Cartwright Roberts, III.

MATTHEW ROBERTS, JR., was graduated at the age of sixteen from T.M.C., a local military school. Thereafter he attended V.M.I., Lexington, Va.; the Texas University; and S. M. U., Dallas, Texas.

His initial venture in business was the buying and selling of cotton. He later moved to Corsicana for approximately one and one-half years, his work there being in connection with oil interests. Afterward, he bought and sold oil leases independently, and for various oil companies. Subsequently he engaged in the Insurance business in Terrell; at the same time acquiring some farms, becoming interested in experimental as well as commercial farming—which avocation is apparently inherent in the Roberts blood, having been the main pursuit in the male line, for the past five generations. At present he is engaged in farming, and manager of his father's estate; also interested with his brother Summerfield, in investments and oil operations.

Regarding his more personal life, Matthew is of a literary turn of mind;—a man of ideals, and outstanding personality. He is also a sportsman, fisherman, huntsman, and golf enthusiast; and maturity finds him in possession of those qualities synonymous with success.

NOTE—Two months prior to the birth of Matthew C. Roberts, Jr., his maternal grandfather, Brig. General John Summerfield Griffith, departed this life. This was the occasion for his grandmother, S. Emily

Griffith coming to live with the family. Upon his birth she at once took him under her guidance and care, which proved so wise and tender that her authority was never questioned. Their mutual devotion was beautiful, and remarkable.

Katheryne Gunnell Moore is the daughter of Judge Walter Scott Moore and his wife, Georgia Gunnell of Paris, Texas.

His parents were: Anne Scott and Samuel Moore.

Georgia Gunnell was the daughter of Nathaniel Gunnell and his wife, Mary E. Holley.

The brothers and sisters of Katheryne (Moore) Roberts, are:

Walter Scott Moore, Jr., married Pearl Atwood.

Gunnell Moore, married Constance Allen.

Lieut. Commander Samuel Moore, U. S. N., married Elizabeth Warner.

Eugenia Gunnell Moore married James Bruce McClelland, Jr. of Oklahoma City.

Elizabeth Gunnell Moore, married J. B. McGill of Paris, Texas.



HOME OF MATTHEW C. ROBERTS, JR.



MATTHEW CARTWRIGHT ROBERTS, III
Mexico, 1937



**MATTHEW CARTWRIGHT ROBERTS, III*

(Matthew, Jr., Matthew, Benj. T., Noel)

Birth

August 29, Dallas, Texas.

Various places of residence: Terrell, Texas.

Occupation: Pupil in Grammar School.

Parents

Matthew C. Roberts, Jr.

Katheryne Gunnell Moore

Married—

Children—



BENJAMIN SHADRACH ROBERTS



BENJAMIN SHADRACH ROBERTS

(Benj. T.—Noel—Elisha—William)

Born May 2, 1874, San Augustine, Texas.

Various places of residence: San Augustine, Texas, Terrell, Texas.

Occupation: Insurance and Real Estate, Oil Interests, Farming.

Parents

Benjamin Thomas Roberts

Anne Wigglesworth Cartwright

Married: Vincent Giddings December 28, 1898, at Ennis, Texas.

Children: Vincent.

Ben S. Roberts moved with his family from San Augustine to Terrell, when about fourteen years of age. He graduated from the Terrell High School, with honors. Following his graduation he went into the Insurance business with his brother, Matthew, and has stayed with it continuously since. Beside the Insurance business he is a dealer in Real Estate, and has large landed interests, oil holdings, and valuable property in Dallas and Beaumont.

He is a man of pleasing address, a man of travel and experience; possessing a keen and comprehensive mind, and a dominant and forceful personality.

Vincent Giddings is the daughter of William Gregory Giddings and his wife, Emma Pickerell, of Ennis, Texas; and is the granddaughter of James Giddings and his wife, Margaret Matilda Sloan, of New York.

James Giddings was one of the early Texas pioneers who was instrumental in establishing the stage coach line between New Orleans and Arizona, and was killed by Indians. See next page.

Vincent Roberts

Vincent Roberts is the daughter and only child of Ben S. Roberts and his wife, Vincent Giddings.

Educated: At the University of Texas.

Married: Robert Rash.

Children: Robert Roberts Rash.

Vincent Roberts has visited most points of interest in the United States, Canada, and the Old World.

Robert Rash is son of Lucius Rash and his wife, Lillian Lindley.

Wedding: at Church of the Good Shepherd, Terrell, Texas.

Interesting Facts Regarding the Great Grandfather of Vincent Roberts Rash, and the Grandfather of Vintie Giddings Roberts

Original in possession of Vintie G. Roberts.

"John James Giddings, one of the five charter members of the San Antonio Odd Fellows Lodge, No. II, founded in 1849, and whose portrait will be presented to the lodge for its new building dedicated December 28, was a man whose life was filled with incidents typical of the stormy times of his day in this part of the country and throughout the newly opened West.

"Born in Susquehanna County, near Herrick, Pennsylvania, in 1821, and brought up in quiet country surroundings, John Giddings was one of four brothers whose work later was to lie in the perilous service of the government in the battle-marked Republic of Texas, and in the first attempts to open up to the people of this region the country west and north into the lower districts of Arizona. Following the career of his elder brother, Giles, who in 1835 came to Texas as a surveyor, and, becoming a member of the Texas army, was mortally wounded in the battle of San Jacinto, John Giddings determined to try his fortunes with the new republic, and in 1845 with his brother, George, entered the service of the Prince of Nassau as a civil engineer in the development of a German colony then being established in the heart of Southtrn Texas.

"His work lay in surveying and apportioning the lands then over-run by the Indians who resisted the white advance fiercely, and in the early life of John Giddings and his brother were crowded adventures and perils of a nature to overcome any but the bravest and most resolute. Cut off from any immediate aid with his own little party he resisted successfully the attacks of the roving tribes, and the colonization of Southern Texas, is a monument forever to his courage and perseverance. He was a man of splendid bearing, strong and resourceful. In spite of the hardships of his life in the field, he yet retained an inherited genius for organization and management and at the height of his career as an engineer, he had under his charge in the execution of his various contracts, over 70,000 men. At one time an offer of $75,000 was made him for his professional service in promoting work to cover the summer months of 1847.

"In 1848 John Giddings brought to Texas as his wife, Margaret Matilda Sloan, of Bethany, Pa., and during thirteen years of a happy married life, they resided in this city. During this time he followed his profession in San Antonio and the surrounding districts and the public records of Bexar county testify his sterling work in the planning and construction of the city. Both John Giddings and his brother acquired large land and corporate interests throughout this district, the land on which the new Odd Fellows buildings stand, being at one time his property.

"He was interested in the building of the Port Lavaca Railroad and many other enterprises, but no definite record of his, remains, as his papers after his death were either lost or destroyed.

"In the latter years of his residence in this city, John Giddings operated an overland mail route from New Orleans into Arizona, to where the city of Tucson, is now located. It was in the inspection of this mail route, near Stein's Pass, Arizona, that John Giddings was killed during a raid of the Apache Indians, in 1861.

"Five children of the union of Margaret Sloan and John Giddings are now living and are all residents of Texas: James S. Giddings of Brenham, George A. Giddings of Bracketville, W. G. Giddings and John J. Giddings of Ennis, and Mrs. Annie Giddings Brown, wife of J. M. Brown of San Antonio."

Copy in part——of Indian raid:

"In 1861, when the North and the South were at war, the California owners of the stage line ordered the equipment sent to California. Jim Giddings rode on the last west-bound stage. He was said to have had in his possession approximately $30,000 of the stage coach company's money. All went well until Stein's Pass was reached. Suddenly the Indians who had been lying in wait, surrounded the vehicle. For two days according to reports which reached Tucson, the seven men in the coach fought more than 100 Indians, led by white brigands. What arms they had is not known, but with the coach for breastworks, they beat off the Indians who were armed with rifles, bows and arrows and lances, and their white leaders who were armed with carbines. For two days they fought without food or water, but finally all were killed."

A 15,000-pound block of granite marks the spot where John James Giddings fell, killed by Indians; and is a historical monument to his memory. The details of his last fight are carved upon this monument.



FELIX MELVILLE ROBERTS



FELIX MELVILLE ROBERTS
(Benjamin T., Noel, Elisha, William)

Death	*Birth*
1900	1875
Aug. 14, Terrell	Nov. 6, San Augustine

Felix M. Roberts, the third son of Benjamin T. Roberts and his wife, Anna W. Cartwright.

Educated: Terrell and A. and M. College, College Station, Texas.

Unmarried.

Occupation: Real Estate.

To Felix in his twenty-fifth year life seemed a great adventure, with the future full of promise; for he had all the high hopes and aspirations natural to his age and personality. He was cut off in the flower of youth, departing this life in the late summer of 1900.

Residence: Terrell, Texas.

CASTLE HALL, TERRELL LODGE NO. 5 K. of P.

Bretheren: It is with deep sadness, that we are called to mourn the loss of our much loved brother, Felix M. Roberts. Not a member of this lodge but knew him to be a tried, true, and worthy Pythian.

He loved the order and the work of the Lodge, and we all loved him, but with sad hearts we must bow in submission to the will of the Supreme Chancellor of the universe, who doeth all things well.

We must lament his untimely taking away, for indeed this brotherhood would so much have liked to have been allowed to minister to his wants during his last moments, for then we could have been more and better prepared to suffer his loss. His going was without warning to him or to us, and we realize that this is one of the causes of the deep suffering of his dear ones. It seemeth hard that our anguish must be so deep, but we must remember that our wisdom is not sufficient to allow us to complain. Therefore we seek comfort in the knowledge that time will heal all our wounds.

Resolved, That this lodge tender sympathy and condolence to the bereaved family.

Respectfully submitted,

John R. Clay
W. H. Monday
Z. Caldwell



LIEUTENANT C. C. ROBERTS



LT. CLAUDE C. ROBERTS

(Benjamin T., Noel, Elisha, William)

Death	*Birth*
1924	1877
Month Day	Month Day
February 1	July 4

Various places of residence: San Augustine, Texas, Terrell, Texas, Beaumont, Texas.

Occupation: Lieut. in Spanish-American War, Real Estate and Loan, Insurance.

Parents

Benjamin Thomas Roberts

Anna Wigglesworth Cartwright

Married: Vivian Jackson January 19, 1903, Episcopal service, Rev. Bleeker officiating.

Children: Mary Cartwright
Hugh Jackson
Benjamin Thomas
Ida
John Matthew
Vivian
Claude

LIEUT. C. C. ROBERTS was the youngest son of Benjamin T. Roberts and his wife, Anne Wigglesworth Cartwright.

He was educated in San Augustine; Terrell; and A. & M. College, College Station, Texas, and was Captain of Companies there.

He moved to Beaumont in 1899 and there engaged in the Real Estate, Loan, and Insurance business. He served on the board of Alderman and was prominent in all civic affairs and in everything pertaining to the welfare and progress of the city. He was a man of outstanding ability and character; possessing the inherent qualities of leadership, fearlessness and courage.

SERVICE RECORD: At the outbreak of the Spanish-American War, he entered the service of the U. S., and enlisted in the 4th Texas Infantry; stationed in Houston and later San Antonio, Texas. He was made First Lieutenant and awaited orders to sail for Cuba when the war terminated.

and his wife, Anne Wingfield Carrington.

to the welfare and progress of the city. He was a man of outstanding fearlessness and courage.

Vivian Jackson was the daughter of Judge Hugh Jackson, of Beaumont, and a descendant of "Humphrey Jackson, whose name appears in the Doomsday Book, on the roll of the OLD THREE HUNDRED, who were the first Anglo-Americans to cross the Sabine following Stephen F. Austin as the regular colonists in the Commonwealth of Texas."

SPANISH-AMERICAN WAR VETERANS ORGANIZE HERE

"The Claude C. Roberts Camp, United Spanish War Veterans, was organized at the City Hall Thursday afternoon, with the following Charter membership:—

First business of the meeting was the selection of a name for the camp. Commander Alexander P. Hanna, of Crandall, stated that due to the fact that the late Claude C. Roberts of Terrell, was second Lieutenant of Co. E., 4th Texas Infantry; a company which was recruited at Terrell and went into service as a Terrell organization, that he thought that the camp should be named for Lieutenant Roberts. His motion duly seconded, it was unanimously decided that the official designation of the camp should be Claude C. Roberts Camp No.— United War Veterans, department of Texas.

Next in order of business, was the administering of the oath of the organization to those veterans who were present as members of the camp. Then came selection of officers. The following were elected and installed:

Ben Stollenwerck	Commander
Alexander P. Hanna	Senior Vice-Commander
Fenton F. Roberts	Junior Vice-Commander
Sam E. Finley	Officer of the Day
William C. McCraw	Officer of the Day
Crabb Griffith	Quartermaster

Bill Smart, the "Cow-Boy Poet," an old citizen of Kaufman county and a member of C. E. 4th Texas Infantry, was also present.
Dallas veterans present:

E. Ross Chamblin	Past Department Commander
John L. Cramer	Commander
Jos. D. Malcomson	Senior Vice-Commander
J. H. Daugherty	Adjutant
Mrs. Maude N. Walker	President
Mrs. J. L. Cramer	Vice-President
Mrs. J. H. Daugherty	Patriotic Instructress
Mrs. Susue Aaron	Historian
Mrs. John Treiller	Chairman of Relief
Mrs. W. G. Schliepake	State Aid
Mrs. Mary Withers	

And all of the Ladies Auxiliary Fitzhugh Lee Camp."

Copy in part, Terrell TRIBUNE.



HUGH JACKSON ROBERTS



HUGH JACKSON ROBERTS

(Claude, Benjamin T., Noel, Elisha, William)

Birth

1905
Month Day
August 10

Various places of residence: Beaumont, Ceiba, Honduras, Central America, New Orleans, Houston.

Occupation: Employee of Standard Fruit and Steamship Company. Land and Lease department of the Gulf Oil Company.

Parents

C. C. Roberts
Vivian Jackson

Married: 1st: Betty Juanita Lee, of Corpus Christi, Texas.
2nd: Wanda Langhammer, of Houston, Texas.

HUGH ROBERTS, eldest son of Claude Roberts and his wife, Vivian Jackson, was born in Beaumont.

Educated: In Beaumont and the University of the South, Sewanee, Tennessee.

After finishing school he found employment with the Standard Fruit and Steamship Company, removed to New Orleans and remained there for six or eight months; after which time this Company sent him to Ceiba, Honduras, where he remained about three years. He commanded a splendid salary and enjoyed a position of responsibility and importance, when he returned to the United States. He then secured a position with the Land and Lease department of the Gulf Company, at their offices in Houston, and in a short time has received several promotions.

Hugh Roberts is in young maturity, but has already begun to carve out a name for himself which will do credit to his forebears.

Hugh Roberts is the great-great-grandson of Elisha Roberts and Humphrey Jackson; both of these men pioneers in the early days before Texas was a Republic. References to Humphrey Jackson found in Annual Report of the American Historical Association, 1919, Vol. II, Part 2.

Humphrey Jackson	John Jackson m. Sarah Wallace	Jd. Hugh Jackson m. Ada Minter	Vivian Jackson m. C. C. Roberts



JOHN MATTHEW ROBERTS



CLAUDE ROBERTS





JOHN MATTHEW ROBERTS

(Claude, Benjamin T., Noel, Elisha, Wm.)

Birth

January 23, 1915
Beaumont, Texas

Various places of residence: Beaumont, Texas, Houston, Texas, Corpus Christi, Texas.

Occupation: Employee of the Shell Petroleum Company.

Parents

C. C. Roberts
Vivian Jackson

JOHN MATTHEW, third son of Claude Roberts and his wife, Vivian Jackson, was born in Beaumont, Texas.

Educated: In Beaumont, graduating there.

Although still a youth, this fact has not deterred him from assuming the responsibilities and tasks of a man. Apparently he possesses the qualities which attend success; namely ability, industry and perseverance.

May things prosper for this young lad, who has the will and the courage to "make a place for himself in the sun."

CLAUDE ROBERTS

(Claude, Benjamin T., Noel, Elisha, Wm.)

Born September 23.

Parents

C. C. Roberts
Vivian Jackson

As yet a small boy.

MARY CARTWRIGHT ROBERTS

(Claude, Benjamin T., Noel, Elisha)

MARY ROBERTS, eldest daughter of Claude Roberts and his wife Vivian Jackson, was

Born: Oct. 1, 1903 in Beaumont, Texas.

Educated: Beaumont; two years at Kidd-Key; and the University of Colorado, Boulder, Colo.

Married: Oliver Polley.

Children: Jerry Polley.

Occupation: Oliver Polley graduated from the Atlanta School of Pharmacy; has engaged in the Drug business in Beaumont for many years, and at present is Asst. Manager for the Walgreen Drug Company, in Galveston, Texas. He is the son of Judge James Polley, of Center, Texas.

Residence: Beaumont, Galveston.

IDA ROBERTS (MUFFETT)

(Claude, Benjamin T., Noel, Elisha)

MUFFETT ROBERTS, second daughter of Claude Roberts and his wife, Vivian Jackson, was

Born: August 14, 1909 at Beaumont, Texas.

Educated: Beaumont, Texas, where she graduated.

Married: Wendell Horn.

Children: Paula Horn.

Occupation: Wendell Horn is employee of the Arkansas-Louisiana Gas and Fuel Company. He is the son of Mary and John Horn.

Residence: Shreveport, Louisiana.

VIVIAN ROBERTS

(Claude, Benjamin T., Noel, Elisha)

VIVIAN ROBERTS, youngest daughter of Claude Roberts and his wife, Vivian Jackson, (granddaughter of Benjamin T. Roberts and his wife Anne W. Cartwright).

Born: March 7, at Beaumont, Texas.

Educated: Graduated from Beaumont school recently.

Married:

Residence: Beaumont and Houston. At present she is living in Houston at the home of her brother, Hugh Roberts.

See p. 41.

AMANDA HOLMAN ROBERTS

(Benjamin, Noel, Elisha, Williams)

Amanda Roberts, the eldest daughter of Benjamin T. Roberts and his wife, Annie W. Cartwright, was

Born: January 27, 1871 at San Augustine, Texas.

Educated: San Augustine, Baylor, Belton, Texas; and Columbia Atheneum, Tennessee.

Married: Eli W. Gaffney Date—Jan. 7, 1891

Children: Anna Mae Gaffney d. in i. Feb. 15, 1892.
Bryarlie Gaffney
Winnifred Gaffney
Felice Gaffney
Virginia Gaffney

Amanda Roberts came to Terrell in 1888. Shortly after the death of her mother in 1903, she and her family moved to Dallas. She has since lived in El Paso, and San Antonio. Her present home is Houston, Texas.

Eli W. Gaffney, is the son of William Gaffney and his wife, Mary Bollins.

William Bryarlie Gaffney

(Amanda, Benjamin, Noel, Elisha, Williams)

Bryarlie Gaffney, the only son of Amanda Roberts and her husband, Eli Gaffney, is unmarried.

Occupation: In the employ of some bank in Houston, Texas.

Winnifred Gaffney

(Amanda, Benjamin T., Noel)

Winnifred, the eldest daughter of Amanda Roberts and her husband, Eli W. Gaffney, was

Born: Terrell, Texas

Married: J. Hess Bullb Date—December 14, 1917, Detroit, Ill.

Children: Billy Bullb
Amanda Faith Bullb

FELICE GAFFNEY

(Amanda, Benjamin T., Noel, Elisha, William)

FELICE GAFFNEY, the second daughter of Amanda Roberts and her husband, Eli W. Gaffney, was

Born: Terrell, Texas.

Married: Gaston Rash Date—June 10, 1919

Children: Jane Rash
Luke Rash
Mary Elizabeth Rash

VIRGINIA GAFFNEY

(Amanda, Benjamin, Noel, Elisha)

VIRGINIA GAFFNEY, the youngst daughter of Amanda and Eli Gaffney, is living with her mother in Houston, Texas.

ANNE WIGGLESWORTH ROBERTS

(Benjamin T., Noel, Elisha, William)

ANNIE ROBERTS, second daughter of Benjamin T. Roberts and his wife, Anne Wigglesworth Cartwright, (granddaughter of Noel G. Roberts).

Born: November 8, 1872 at San Augustine, Texas.

Educated: San Augustine, Terrell, and Wards Seminary, Nashville, Tennssee.

Married: 1st: Lee Martin. 2nd: Patrick B. Hinton.

Children: Patrick Benton Hinton, Jr.

Residence: Terrell; a short time in Florida, and El Paso, Texas.

PATRICK BENTON HINTON, JR.

(Annie W., Benjamin, Noel)

BENTON HINTON is the only son of Anne Wigglesworth Roberts and her husband, P. B. Hinton.

Educated: El Paso, Texas.

Married: Lillie Irene Newman

Children:

Occupation: Triangle Cab and Storage Co. and golf instructor.

Residence: El Paso, Texas.

MARY CARTWRIGHT ROBERTS

(Benjamin, Noel, Elisha, William)

MARY ROBERTS, the youngest daughter of Benjamin Roberts and his wife, Anne W. Cartwright, was

Born: August 19, 1878, at San Augustine, Texas.

Died: December 21, 1936, at Terrell, Texas.

Educated: Terrell, St. Mary's College, Dallas; Wards Seminary, Nashville, Tennessee; and travel abroad.

Married: Thomas Elmer Corley June 25, 1902.

Children: Anne Prudence Corley
Margaret Eugenia Corley

Residence: Terrell for twelve or fifteen years; Dallas for a few years; and at present the family home is in Terrell.

Occupation: T. E. Corley was cashier in his father's Bank at time of his marriage; later he became Auditor of the Texas Midland Railroad, in the employ of E. H. R. Green.

ANNE PRUDENCE CORLEY

(Mary, Benjamin, Noel, Elisha)

PRUDENCE CORLEY, the eldest daughter of Mary Cartwright Roberts and her husband, Thomas Elmer Corley, was

Born: At Terrell, Texas.

Educated: Dallas; and graduated from Smith College.

Married: Henry Grady Barrett Date—June 18, 1929, Dallas.

Children: Edward Grady Barrett
Henry Grady Barrett, Jr.

Residence: Fort Worth, and at present, San Antonio.

MARGARET EUGENIA CORLEY

(Mary, Benjamin, Noel, Elisha)

EUGENIA, the youngest daughter of Mary Roberts and her husband, Thomas Elmer Corley,

Born: Terrell, Texas.

Educated: Dallas; and graduated at Smith College.

Married: 1st: Harry Hazen Smith November 26, 1929.
2nd: Charles Mooring Porter Date—July 10, 1938

Children: Matthew Michael Smith.

Residence: Terrell, Texas.

NOEL GILL ROBERTS, III

(Noel Gill, Jr., Noel Gill, Elisha)

Death

Birth

San Augustine, Texas

Various places of residence
San Augustine, Texas

Occupation
Farmer and Banker

Parents

Noel Gill Roberts, Jr.
Martha Matilda Wall

Married: Lillie Sharp July 29, 1900, at San Augustine.

Children:

Leon L., married Gybie Crow.
Lillian Gill, married———

Noel Gill Roberts, son of Noel Gill, Jr., and grandson of Noel Gill and Maria Thomas Roberts, was born and reared in San Augustine, Texas; receiving his education and business training there. Like many of his forebears he is interested in land investments and land cultivation. He is also engaged in the banking business and is Vice President of the Commercial State Bank, of San Augustine.

With historic San Augustine as background, with the many family traditions connected with its environs; he is fortunate in continuing to identify himself with this lovely spot which is the home of the early Roberts, in Texas.

The maternal grandparents of Noel G. Roberts were Mary and W. A. Wall.

LEON L. ROBERTS

Residence
San Augustine, Texas

Birth
San Augustine, Texas

Occupation

Parents

Noel Gill Roberts
Lillie Sharp

Married: Gybie Crow.

Children: Mary Louise
Martha Gill

A Pain

Childhood Tale Enabled Artist Create a Canv

H. Chr.,

ADMIRERS of Gen. Sam painting at the San Monument may well how the portrayal so thorou tures the spirit of Texas inde

A complete understanding i when you know something c mous artist who painted th Texas-born Seymour Thomas.

A childhood steeped in

A Painting Is Born!

P. 114.

Childhood Tales About Sam Houston Enabled Artist Seymour Thomas to Create a Canvas of True Realism

H. Chr. 6/10/51

By Jack M. de Beaufort
Special Writer

ADMIRERS of Gen. Sam Houston's painting at the San Jacinto Monument may well wonder how the portrayal so thoroughly captures the spirit of Texas independence.

A complete understanding is possible when you know something of the famous artist who painted the canvas, Texas-born Seymour Thomas.

A childhood steeped in the lore of the Texas Revolution was the background which gave impetus to the strokes of the artist's brush as he painted the heroic commander of the Texas Army, depicting him as Houston led his forces against Santa Anna at the Battle of San Jacinto.

Born in St. Augustine on August 20, 1868, Stephen Seymour Thomas was the maternal grandson of Col. Stephen W. Blount, last surviving signer of the Texas Declaration of Independence.

Colonel Blount was a close friend of General Houston and a member of his staff at the Battle of San Jacinto.

Though Seymour Thomas never achieved personal contact with the general—Houston died in 1863—his entire youth was steeped in the lore of the Texas hero.

Learning Texas history at his mother's knee and his grandfather's lap, his nightly bedtime refrain became "tell me a story about General Sam."

Houston was Thomas' childhood hero and I, as a personal friend of the artist for more than 20 years, suspect that the general has remained so to this day.

Young Thomas started drawing at the age of 6 or 7 and, when he was 16, exhibited one of his paintings at the Cotton Centennial in New Orleans. His next work was a portrait of Oran M. Roberts, governor of Texas from 1879 to 1883.

At 17, the young artist went to New York to study there, and two years later went to Paris. Enrolled at the Academie Julian, he soon attracted the attention of an eminent French portrait painter, Benjamin Constant, who took the youth under his wing.

Then followed a few years of scraping to "get by" until, in 1892, his first painting was accepted by the Paris Salon. The work, "Victime Innocente," created a sensation in art circles over half of Europe and even in America. On the strength of it, he was admitted into the Royal Academy of London, which accepted his "Portrait of Grace Bigelow."

That honor brought him recognition in the American "Who's Who"—at the age of 24.

"Victime Innocente," a battle scene showing a mortally wounded young "sister of charity," supported by an older nun, while a military doctor renders aid. A wounded soldier gravely watches.



The famous artist, *Seymour Thomas, who painted the equestrian ture of Gen. Sam Houston, sits before another of his well known wo the painting of three scientists—Dr. Arthur A. Noyes, chemist; Dr. R. Milliken, physicist, and Dr. George A. Hale, astronomer.*



The hero of San Jacinto, *as depicted by Thomas, catches the spirit of the*

"Victime Innocente" set the young American artist's foot solidly on the first rung of the ladder of fame. The painting brought many commissions and enabled him to marry Miss Helen Haskell, a member of a prominent San Francisco family and a fellow art student in Paris.

During their Parisian days, she had served as one of his volunteer models, and she continued this throughout her entire married life as shown by the numerous paintings he made of her.

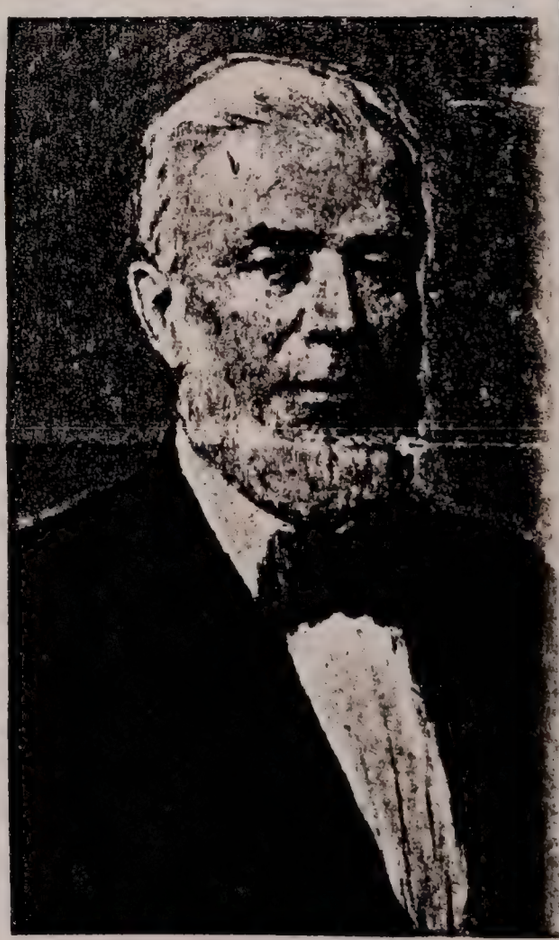
All Europe, and especially France, was most generous to the young Texas artist. The French Salon accepted Thomas' paintings for 20 years in succession, a rare achievement. The salon bestowed upon him all the honors, medals and diplomas at its disposal, including three highly prized "gold medals."

The year 1892, which had seen the young artist start upward, also was the year the Sam Houston painting was born.

"It was started," Thomas wrote me sometime ago, "in a spirit of youthful enthusiasm for the hero of Texas whose exploits had been related to me since early childhood."

Shortly after its completion the portrait was sent to America and exhibited at the Chicago World's Fair of 1893. In 1904, while occupying a place of honor at the French Salon, Parisians referred to the masterpiece as "Le Formidable 'Ouston." At the close of the exhibition the painting went back to Thomas' Paris studio, where it remained for the next 16 years.

Shortly after World War I, the artist returned to America to continue his work. In 1920, when Seymour Thomas and his wife moved to California, they



Inspiration and source *of muc of the history of General Housto was Seymour Thomas' materna grandfather, Col. Stephen W Blount, a close friend of the ge eral. Thomas painted this po trait of the colonel.*

to the city which was named afte the hero of San Jacinto. The paintin was officially accepted by Mayor A. I Amerman and the City Council on Jan uary 17, 1921.

Although Mr. Thomas planned to re tire several times, especially after th death of his wife in 1942, both his ar and his friends have refused to let hi do so. Today, at the age of 82, th famed artist remains active and ha in the past six months, completed sev

Thomas Family

Benjamin Thomas

Benjamin Thomas pioneered to Texas about 1820 or '21. His wife was Mary Turner, and their family consisted of the following children:

Polly Ann	m.	unmarried
Garey	m.	
Theresa	m.	George Bloomfield
Wiley	m.	Julia Smith
Jackson	m.	Constance Keyser
Margaret	m.	Elias K. Davis
Theophilus	m.	Susan Winn
Shadrach D.	m.	Polly Brown
Iredel D.	m.	Penelope Edwards
Maria	m.	Noel Gill Roberts

"Another family which came to this section about that time was that of Benjamin Thomas. The family tradition is that he was descended from one of three brothers who came to this country late in the eighteenth century. Benjamin Thomas and Elijah Price, who had married his kinswoman, went to Alabama, and after a short stay Mr. Thomas came to Texas. The year of his arrival is uncertain, but it would probably be about 1821. He settled on the place about six miles west of town which he afterwards occupied until his death. Three of his sons, Shadrach D., Iredel D. and Theophilus, and two daughters, Mrs. E. K. Davis and Mrs. Noel G. Roberts, left numerous descendants, and the family connection is now, perhaps, the largest in the country." (great-grandfather of M. C. Roberts).

"Two Centuries in East Texas," pp. 83-84

Shadrach D. Thomas

"The first Sheriff succeeding S. S. Davis was Shadrach D. Thomas, son of the old pioneer Benjamin Thomas. Mr. Thomas became Sheriff in 1847 and was reelected except for one term for ten years. He was a tall angular man, of undoubted courage, but peaceable and quiet in his demeanor, and seldom carried firearms of any kind in the discharge of his duties. It is said that on two occasions he arrested desperate men who had defied the law, without the aid of arms and paroled them upon their honor to appear in court, and that their word of parole was strictly observed."

"Two Centuries in East Texas," p. 214



STEPHEN SEYMOUR THOMAS.

M. THOMAS, who is better known to the public as "Toma," was born in San Augustine, Tex., Aug. 30, [illegible], 45 years of age, he is a knight of the Legion of Honor, recognized in the art world of Europe as one of the most talented of living portrait painters and finds employment for his brush at princely price. In the picture shown above the portrait represents Miss [illegible] of Paris, formerly of Dallas, Tex.



Iredel D. Thomas

I. D. Thomas, the son of Benjamin Thomas and the brother of Maria Thomas, came to Texas a few years later than his father, arriving about the year 1825. He was born in North Carolina in 1805 and named for Governor Iredel of that state.

"'He became one of the greatest merchants of his day and time. His store covered half a block and he was one of the first men to have an idea of a department store. He had a storeroom with the dry goods and notions; one for shoes and hats; one for hardware; one for groceries; and had his own drug store. A planter could come to town and get everything he needed from him, and it was not uncommon for them to buy two to three thousand dollars' worth at the time. He was a planter as well as a merchant and owned three plantations and 150 negroes, and had his own gin and grist mill."

"Two Centuries in East Texas," p. 218

Seymour Thomas
(James Edward, Iredel, Benjamin)

Seymour Thomas, is the son of James Edward Thomas and his wife, Mary Blount, and was born in San Augustine where he was reared. He studied art abroad and has become one of the world's famous portrait painters. He makes his home in Paris, France, where he won distinguished honors. He painted the portrait of Sam Houston, which now hangs in the Library in Houston, Texas; which portrays him on horseback, with hand upraised in command.

"Mr. Thomas, who is better known to the stellar as "Toma," was born in San Augustine, August 20, 1868. Now at 37 years of age, he is a knight of the Legion of Honor, recognized in the art world of Europe as one of the most talented of living portrait painters, and finds employment for his brush at princely prices. In the picture shown above, the portrait represents Mrs. J. C. O'Conner, of Paris, France, formerly of Dallas, Texas."

Copy from the Dallas News, October 1, 1905.

Seymour Thomas painted "Innocent Victim," which was exhibited at the St. Louis World Fair.

Benjamin Thomas was the maternal great-grandfather of Matthew C. Roberts.

Maria (Thomas) Roberts was the grandmother of M. C. R.

Benjamin Thomas Roberts was his father.

Matthew C. Roberts is second cousin to Seymore Thomas, as seen by table below.

Benjamin Thomas Roberts and James Edward Thomas were first cousins (being the sons of Iredel and Maria Thomas who were brother and sister); therefore their respective children are second cousins.

Benj. Thomas m. Mary Turner	Polly Ann Garey	unmarried		
	Theresa	m. George Bloomfield		
	Wiley	m. Julia Smith		
	Jackson	m. Constance Keyser		
	Margaret	m. Elias K .Davis		
	Theophilus	m. Susan Winn		
	Shadrach D.	m. Polly Brown		
	Iredel D. m. Penelope Edwards	William		
		Victoria (Aunt Tode) m. Chas. I. Polk	I. D Polk	
			James V .Polk	
		James Edward Thomas m. Mary Blount	Seymour Thomas	
	Maria m. Noel G. Roberts	Benj. Thomas Roberts m. Anne W. Cartwright	Matthew C. Roberts	
			Amanda Holman R.	
			Annie W.	
			Benj. S.	
			Felix M.	
			Claude	
			Mary	

Lonie Thomas King, aunt of Jas. V. Polk.

Penelope Thomas Crouch, aunt of Jas V. Polk.

Peyton F. Edwards, cousin of Victoria Edwards Polk (Aunt Tode).

Penelope Edwards, maternal grandmother of James and I. D. Polk.

"The Hart's, Thornes' Durst's, Davenport's, were connected with the Edwards family," Reference: "Texas Celebrities," by James V. Polk

In "Heroes of San Jacinto," there is mentioned another Benjamin Thomas. What the relationship between the two Benjamin Thomas' is, I am unable to state. Perhaps it is that of nephew and uncle; at any rate the younger Benjamin who was born in 1806 was about the same age of Iredel Thomas, the son of the elder Benjamin.

"Benjamin Thomas, born in South Carolina in 1806. Emigrated to Texas in 1823 and settled in Ayish bayou, present San Augustine.

Service record: No. 1515 shows that Mr. Thomas served in Captain Kimbre's company from March 16 to June 16, 1836, but on Jan. 17, 1839 he was married at Nacogdoches to Martha Engledow, of that place. Thomas later moved to San Augustine, and died there in 1891. He was a member of the Texas Veterans Association."

Copy—"Heroes of San Jacinto," p. 434

On page 16—of "Heroes of San Jacinto," mention is made of Mr. Thomas (presumably Benjamin Thomas) as Attorney General.

RELATION OF THE TUCKER FAMILY TO THE ROBERTS FAMILY

Dr. Francis H. Tucker,

was married first, to Maria Roberts, and after her death to Elizabeth Roberts; both daughters of Noel G. Roberts, and sisters of Benjamin T. Roberts. The children therefore of Dr. Tucker and Benjamin T. Roberts, are first cousins.

Dr. Tucker and his family were early residents of San Augustine, and the next door neighbors of B. T. Roberts. The children of the respective families were like brothers.

Francis Hal Tucker, Jr.,

the son of Dr. F. H. Tucker and his wife Elizabeth Roberts, was born and raised in San Augustine. He moved to Nacogdoches and is a prominent and respcted citizen there. He is Vice-President of the Commercial State Bank, the largest bank in that city, and the oldest bank in Nacogdoches County.

Hal Tucker and Matthew Roberts were boyhood pals. The ties of blood and friendship bound these two very closely, and their attachment was enduring and unbroken.

Married: 1st: Rosa Ingraham of Nacogdoches.
Children: Francis I. (Tucker Boy)
Elizabeth
Married: 2nd: Laura Day Tucker.
Children: Edward

Francis I. Tucker, married 1st: Maizie Bewley Smith
2nd: Eunice O'Hara.

Edward Tucker, married Mamie Ethel Blount and lives in Nacogdoches.

Dr. Felix Tucker,

son of Dr. F. H. Tucker, is living in Nacogdoches. He ranks high in his profession, being considered the leading physician in that part of the state.

Married: Molly Sublett, (sister of Minnie, who m. M. C. p. 44.)
Children: Stephen
Henry
Hal B.

Dr. Stephen Tucker married Rosine Sharp.
Dr. Henry Tucker married Elizabeth Pickle of Philadelphia.
Hal B. Tucker married Ellinora Craig of Charlottesville, Virginia.

Dr. Frederick Fulton Tucker,
the son of Dr. F. H. Tucker and his wife, Elizabeth Roberts.
Married: Laura Day of San Angelo.
Children: Frederick.

Dr. F. F. Tucker died in young manhood, departing this life at the age of 29 years. His son, Dr. Frederick Tucker married Lucile Sharp.

Frank Tucker,
the son of Dr. F. H. Tucker and his wife, Elizabeth Roberts (maternal grandson of Noel G. Roberts).
Married: Annie Love Hicks.
Children: Patsey
Sarah E.
Francis

Frank Tucker and his family are living in Nacogdoches, and he is in the employ of the Ford Company.

Benjamin Tucker,
the son of Dr. F. H. Tucker and his wife, Elizabeth Roberts.
Married: May Garrett.
Children: Benjamin
Matt
Rosa Mae

Benjamin Tucker and his family are living in Houston, Texas. He is a traveling salesman.

Matt Tucker,
the son of Dr. F. H. Tucker and his wife, Elizabeth Roberts.
Married: Sig Burleson.
Children: Felix
Dan
Lee
Matt
Billy

Matt Tucker died some seven or eight years ago.

TABLE of relationship of the TUCKER and ROBERTS families

James ROBERTS	WILLIAM	ELISHA m. Patsey Gill	NOEL GILL m. Maria Thomas
		George	
	Isaac	Thomas	Anna
		Absolum	Elizabeth
	Abner	Abner	Matilda
		James	William
		Charles	Mahala Lee
		Milly	Felix G.
		Patsey m. Edwards	Margaret
		Isaac	Easter Jane

Noel G. Roberts III
Sidney Roberts
Matilda Roberts
Molly Roberts

Noel G. Jr. m. Matilda Wall
Matt m. McCorkle
Elisha bachelor
Maggie
William C. m. Amanda Thomas
Felix G. m. Bee Kirksey
Maria m. Dr. F. H. Tucker
ELIZABETH m. Dr. F. H. Tucker
Benj. T. m. Anna W. C.
Melissa m. Joe H. B. G.

FRANCIS HAL, JR. m. Rosa Ingraham m. Laura Day T.
- Elizabeth
- Francis I. m. Eunice O'Hara
- Edward m. Mamie E. Blount

Dr. Felix Tucker m. Molly Sublett
- Dr. Stephen m. Rosine Sharp
- Dr. Henry m. Elizabeth Pickle
- Hal B. m. Eleanore Craig

Dr. Frederick F. Tucker m. Laura Day
- Dr. Fred m. Lucile Sharp

Frank Tucker m. Annie Love Hicks
- Patsey
- Sarah
- Francis

Matt Tucker m. Sig Burleson
- Felix
- Dan
- Lee
- Matt
- Billy

Benjamin m. May Garrett
- Benjamin
- Matt
- Rosa Mae

Matthew C. Roberts
Amanda H. Roberts
Annie W. Roberts
Benj. S. Roberts
Felix M. Roberts
Claude Roberts
Mary Roberts

Jos. H. B. Griffith, Jr.
Minnie Griffith
Llewllyn B. Griffith
Lee Griffith

LAST WILL AND TESTAMENT

Dated—May 8, 1844
Filed—Dec. 30, 1844
ELISHA ROBERTS Recorded in Vol. I., page 554, Book of Wills, San Augustine County, Texas.

THE REPUBLIC OF TEXAS
SAN AUGUSTINE COUNTY KNOW ALL MEN BY THESE PRESENTS: That I, Elisha Roberts, of the County and Republic aforesaid, being advanced in age and drawing near the close of life and being desirous of appointing the manner in which my Estate shall be disbursed after my death, do freely, unrestrained and solemnly declare the following written declaration, to be my last Will and Testament to witt:

First of all, I consign my soul to the disposition of a Merciful Providence.

2nd. It is my will and desire that William D. Smith, Philip A. Sublett, Noel G. Roberts, and Felix G. Roberts, shall act as my Executors, and see that my will as hereinafter expressed shall be executed according to the letter and spirit thereof.

3rd. It is my will and my desire that all of my just debts and liabilities shall be paid and discharged out of such portion of my Estate as my paid Executors, or a majority of them, shall think best for the interest of all the legatees hereinafter named.

4th. It is my will and my desire in case Martha, my wife, shall survive and outlive me, that my said Executors or a majority of them shall make such provision for her out of my estate as shall be satisfactory to her, provided the amount so set apart for her shall not exceed the amount to which she is entitled by law.

5th. Whereas, Easter Jane Sublett, Margaret McDonald, Noel G. Roberts, and Felix G. Roberts have already secured from me to-wit: Easter Sublett two hundred dollars in cash, Margaret McDonald one small negro girl, Noel G. Roberts one small negro boy and one hundred and twenty-four acres of land worth seven dollars and fifty cents per acre, and Felix G. Roberts, one small negro girl, one thousand dollars in cash and one hundred twenty-four acres of land worth seven dollars and a half per acre, over and above what I have advanced to the rest of my children hereinafter named. It is therefore my will and desire, that before there is any division of my estate or property whatever, that each one of my children who have not received the same number of slaves as Margaret, Noel, and Felix, shall have one as near the same value as can be had, as those received

as aforesaid, by the said Margaret, Noel, and Felix. And it is my further will and desire that all my children before any other division of my property is made than such as is already mentioned, shall draw a sufficient portion of personal property or slaves as they may think proper, at a fair cash valuation as shall be equal to the aforesaid Thousand Dollars already advanced to my son Felix, the said Easter Jane accounting to the estate for the said Two Hundred Dollars advanced to her as aforesaid, and as to the aforesaid land already advanced to Noel and Felix, it is my will and desire that they shall account to the Estate in the general distribution of my lands as hereinafter expressed.

6th. It is my will and desire that all the slaves of which I may be possessed at my death, except such as may be withdrawn by some of my children to make their portion equal to those to whom I have already made the aforesaid advances, and except such as may be set apart by my said Executors as aforesaid for my wife, shall be divided into lots or parcels as nearly equal in value as possible, and that all of my children to witt: Ann Doughtery, Elizabeth Smith, Easter Jane Sublett, Matilda Allen, Noel G. Roberts, Mahala Sharp, Felix G. Roberts, and Margaret McDonald, shall cast lots in a manner to be prescribed by my said Executors or a majority of them, for first, second, and third choice and so on—of said lots or parcels of slaves, which lets or parcels of slaves shall be so arranged by my said Executors or a majority of them, so as to make as equal a distribution of my negroes according to their value among my children, as named in this Will, as can conveniently be done without exposing any of said negroes to public sale.

7th. It is my will and desire that all the lands of which I may be the owner at my death, except such as may be set apart by my Executors for my wife as aforesaid, and except such as hereinafter definitely disposed of, shall be divided into small tracts or parcels, and each tract or parcel after being so divided, valued according to its cash value, and that all of my children herein named *shall draw lots for the same,* so as to cause as equal a distribution of the same according to value, as can be conveniently made without any of the same for public sale. Noel and Felix accounting to the estate in the distribution of lands for those which they have already received as aforesaid.

8th. It is my will and desire that Matilda Allen shall have five hundred acres of land where she now lives, to be run off as my said Executors or a majority of them shall think proper, and to be valued as though there were no improvements upon the same, and for the value of which she is to account in the general distribution of my lands as aforesaid.

9th. It is my will and desire, that all the perishable property of which I may be possessed at my death, except such as may be set apart as

aforesaid by my Executors for my wife, and except such as may be withdrawn by some of my children to make their portions equal to those to whom I have already made the aforesaid advances, shall be equally divided among all of my children herein named in such manner as my said Executors, or a majority of them, shall think less expensive and most to the interest of all of my children.

10th. It is my will and desire that Mahala Sharp shall have as much of the land whereon she now lives as she may think proper to take, to be run off in a square or oblong, provided she accounts to the Estate in the general distribution of my lands as aforesaid for the same at one dollar per acre.

11th. It is my will and desire that any advancement whether in money or property which I may hereafter make previous to my death to any of my children, shall after my death be by them accounted for in the general distribution of my whole estate, in the same kind of property (or money as the case may be) which I may so advance.

12. Whereas, I consider that I have already given equal portions of property to all of my children herein named, except the distinction already mentioned in regard to Easter, Margaret, Noel, and Felix. It is therefore my will and desire that there is no other difference made in the general distribution of my whole estate among my children, than what is herein expressly made.

13th. It is my will and desire that this my last Will and Testament, shall be sealed up and deposited in the office of the Probate Court of San Augustine county, and that it shall there remain so sealed up until after my death.

14th. In case any of my children herein named should die before myself, it is my will and desire, that the property herein provided for them descend to their children or heirs as the case may be.

THE WORDS "worth seven dollars and a half per acre," and the words "shall draw lots for the same," were interlined before the signing thereof.

Given under my hand and seal in the presence of Asher Mitchell, William C. Edwards, and Henry W. Sublett, all of whom are subscribing witnesses at my special request this 8th day of May, 1844.

Henry W. Sublett
A. G. Mitchell
Wm. C. Edwards

ELISHA ROBERTS (seal)

Certified copy, F. T. Fisher, County Clerk, San Augustine County.
by—Texie Parmer, Deputy.

March A. D. 1935.

DEED OF PARTITION

THE STATE OF TEXAS

COUNTY OF SAN AUGUSTINE

Know all men by these presents that Whereas at the May Term A. D. 1866 of the County Court of said County sitting as a Probate Court, and doing Probate business and at a regular term thereof, the Chief Justice of said Court Ordered and directed that Wm. Scuelock George F. Crocket and F. H. Dixon be appointed commissioners to partition and divide according to quantity and quality 640 acres Land in Anderson County, the Headright of I. Riddle 537½ acres land in Anderson County, the headright of I. I. Yebarbo, 797 acres land in Austin County the headright of George Grimes 807 acres of land in Austin County, the headright of D. Chandler 2214 acres land in Liberty County, the headright of P. Miller and 2634 acres land in San Augustine County, the headright of Noel G. Roberts, all of the said above named land belonging to the estate of N. G. Roberts, dcd. Among the several heirs and legal representatives of the late Noel G. Roberts dcd, towit Ben T. Roberts, Noel G. Roberts, Jr., Martha Roberts, Mariah Roberts, Felix G. Roberts, Elisha Roberts, Wm. C. Roberts, Maggie Roberts, Elissa Griffith, wife of J. H. Griffith and Elizabeth Roberts, and the commissioners having returned said partition and distribution of the said land duly sworn to, the same was duly approved by the Chief Justice of said County Court, sitting as a Probate Court, and made and ordered to be entered in the minutes of said Court, at a regular Term thereof a Decree in Words and figures following towit

Estate of Noel G. Roberts,

and further ordered adjudged and Decreed by the Court, that the said administrator of the Estate of the said N. G. Roberts make execute and deliver to Elizabeth S. Roberts a Deed or Deeds of Conveyance to 285 22/100 acres of land in Austin County, off of a 797 acre tract the headright of George Grimes, said tract of 797 acres to be divided between her the said Elizabeth S. and Wm. C. Roberts according to quantity and quality and also make a Deed to her the said Elizabeth S. Roberts to 403½ acres land in Austin County the headright of D. Chandler, off of an 807 acre tract of land said tract of 807 acres to be divided according to quantity and quality between the said Elizabeth S. Roberts and Elisha Roberts.

Now in consideration of the above decree made as aforesaid, I, Wm. C. Roberts administrator of the Estate of Noel G. Roberts, dcd. do grant bargain sell and convey unto Elisha Roberts true and legal representative of the said Noel G. Roberts four hundred and three and ½

Deed to her the said Elizabeth S. Roberts to 40½ acres land in Austin County the bearing of D. Chandler, out of an 807 acre tract of land said tract of 807 acres to be divided according to quantity and quality

(403½) acres of land in Austin County the headright of D. Chandler, To have and to hold the same in Fee Simple and bonafide note forever against every person whomsoever lawfully claiming or to claim the same or any part thereof.

In testimony whereof I hereto set my hand this the 6th day of September A. D. 1866.

W. C. Roberts, Admr.

Test
H. Rankin
H. P. Horton

THE STATE OF TEXAS
COUNTY OF SAN AUGUSTINE

Before me, F. H. Dixon, Clerk of the County Court in and for said County, personally appeared Wm. C. Roberts, to me well known and acknowledged that he signed, sealed, and delivered the foregoing Deed for the consideration and premises therein stated.

To certify which witness my hand
and seal of the County Court at San
Augustine, Texas, Sept. 6th, 1866,

T. H. Dixon, C. C. C., Sa. C.

THE STATE OF TEXAS
COUNTY OF KAUFMAN

KNOW ALL MEN BY THESE PRESENT

That I, M. C. Roberts, Sr., of the County of Kaufman, and State of Texas, being in good health, and of sound and disposing mind and memory, do make and publish this my last Will and Testament, hereby revoking any and all other Wills heretofore made by me.

FIRST

I direct that all my just debts shall be paid out of my Estate by my Executors to be hereinafter appointed. These debts to be paid as soon as possible consistent with the good judgment of my Executors and the interest of my Estate.

SECOND

I give and bequeath to my beloved wife, Emmie G. Roberts, our home at 606 Griffith Avenue, Terrell, Texas, where we now reside, and all the household and kitchen furniture and furnishings of every kind all Silver-ware, Diamonds, and Jewelry, Automobiles and everything appertaining to our home. No further provision is made under this Will for my beloved wife, since she has a separate Estate and interest in our Community Estate, ample for her financial needs and she desires that my Estate be given to our children.

THIRD

I give, devise, and bequeath all the rest and residue of the Estate, both real and personal, separate or Community Estate, I may own or be interested in at the time of my death to Emmie G. Roberts my wife, Summerfield G. Roberts, Matthew C. Roberts, Jr., and my daughter Emily R. Cartwright as Trustees, for the benefit of my five beloved children, viz: Summerfield G. Roberts, Emily R. Cartwright, Annie Ruth Rash, Matthew C. Roberts, Jr., and Ione R. Patton, and I hereby will and direct that none of my said Estate, or the increase, income, or proceeds thereof or therefrom, nor the equitable title therein, shall, while the corpus or legal title thereof, or thereto, is so held in trust, ever to be subject to or in any manner subjected to any indebtedness judgments, judicial process, claim, bill, attachment, garnishment, execution, receivership, charge, levy, seizure, or any incumbrance whatsoever, of or against said property during said Trust: nor be in any manner affected by any transfer, assignment, conveyance, sale, incumbrance, account, omission, or mishap, voluntary or involuntary, anticipatory, or otherwise; and none of my said children shall have the right or power to transfer, assign, convey, sell, or incumber the same, or any part thereof, except the Trustees herein named, and only on the conditions set forth.

FOURTH

The powers, rights, and duties of the Trustees hereunder shall be as follows:

(a) For a period of twenty-five years, to hold, manage, control,

right or power to transfer, assign, convey, sell, or incumber the same, or any part thereof, except the Trustees herein named, and only on

collect the rents and revenues therefrom, paying taxes, and keeping all property in proper repair, and insured against loss by fire, as they deem advisable, and to partition and destribute the remaining proceeds and income from said property and Estate, between my said beloved children, Summerfield G. Roberts, Emily R. Cartwright, Annie Ruth Rash, Matthew C. Roberts, Jr., and Ione R. Patton, share and share alike, that shall be in their hands as Trustees, at and before the end of each calender year; and my said Trustees are authorized to make any reasonable advancements to any of my said children at any time during the year that they may deem advisable or necessary, not exceeding their anticipated interest in that year's income, exercising proper discretion; and any advancement made to either of them during the year, shall be charged against each of them receiving such advancement during the year, on the final settlement at the end of each Calender year. My said Trustees are requested to render at the end of each Calender year a full statement showing receipts as income for said year, from said Trust Estate and disbursements made, property sold, and reinvested according to the terms of this Will.

(b) That my said Trustees shall have power to hire a Farm Manager and to incur such other expenses as they deem necessary or advisable to properly look after; repair, and improve such farm property as in their discretion is necessary to be done; or if my Executors deem it advisable, one of my said Trustees named may act in management of the farming interest of the Trust Estate, and receive such salary therefor as my said Executors and Trustees may deem proper.

(c) That my said Trustees shall have power in their discretion to sell any farm, unimproved property, or City property belonging to the Trust Estate, and to reinvest the proceeds of any property sold in Real Estate First Mortgage Bonds or Preferred Stock, or State, County or Municipal Bonds of and in the United States of America, or otherwise as hereinafter provided, hereby giving my said Trustees authority to execute such deeds, conveyances, receipts, releases, and acquitances, as are necessary in properly carrying out this Trust to the best advantage of my said Estate; and that it shall be in the power and discretion of my Trustees, should they deem it to the best interest and welfare of the Trust Estate, to sell or improve any farm property, or unimproved lands, or City property; to sell and make conveyances to oil leases, mineral rights, oil royalties, or any other property, both real and personal of any character I may own, and to make partition of any execute Deeds of Partition, in division of any property owned by me jointly with other persons, when they deem it to the interest of the Trust Estate to do so.

(d) It being understood that proceeds of any property, real or personal, of the Trust Estate sold, shall be reinvested, at the discretion of my Trustees, in Farm land, in improved revenue-bearing business property in Terrell or Dallas, Texas, or in Real Estate First Mort-

gages, or Preferred Stocks and First Mortgage Bonds of Electric Power and Light Utility Companies, or State, County, or Municipal Bonds located in the United States, or in the capital stock of one or more leading Banks in Dallas, Texas, or in the Common Stocks of the leading industrial, Public Utility, or Oil Companies of the United States of America, these Companies to have large capitalization and be of the highest rating and leaders of the industry. However in no event shall any investment of funds of the Trust Estate be invested in the stock of any enterprise or stock that is purely speculative. It is my desire, and I do hereby direct, that in investing the funds of this Trust Estate, no more than $5,000.00 shall be invested in any Company or Security in accordance with this Will unless all of my Trustees and Executors concur and agree to such investment.

(e) That as early as it is deemed practical and advisable, my said Trustees, out of the properties or out of the funds of the Estate, from whatever source received, shall make up to any one or more of my said children any deficit in advancements heretofore made to them, and in making such settlement of advances, my record of advances to each as shown by Advancement Book compiled and by ledger accounts kept by me for that purpose in my files, shall be deemed as final and accepted as correct, it being my purpose and desire that each of my said children, their husbands or wives or children or legal representatives of any character, who contest the correctness of my Advancement Account with them, or see fit to contest this Will, then they thereby shall absolutely and automatically forfeit all rights to share under this Will in all of the interest in my Estate or benefits conferred on them under the provisions of this Will.

(f) Should any of my said children depart this life before the expiration of this Trust, then the payment of said rents and revenues shall continue in behalf of his or her child or children during the remainder of the Trust period, operating in like manner for their children, but should any deceased child have no children surviving then the Trust shall terminate as to that child and all the rents and revenues thereafter shall be paid to the surviving children and their heirs, as per stirpes, during the remainder of this Trust; that in case of death of either of my said heirs or heiress under this Will, leaving a child or children, then my Trustees in their own discretion shall pay over to said child or children, or for them, to such persons they deem best to be appointed as Guardian for the welfare, upkeep, and education of such child or children, the income to which such child or children are entitled under this Will, to the end and purposes that such child or children shall receive the benefits of this Trust, for their care and education, in case their surviving parent might marry again, and fail to expend the revenue to which the child or children are entitled for their education; child or children, which excludes adopted child or children.

(g) At the end of such Trust period, my Trustees are directed to

deliver, pay over, and convey all of the property remaining in Trust, to my five beloved children; viz: Summerfield G. Roberts, Emily R. Cartwright, Annie Ruth Rash, Matthew C. Roberts, Jr., and Ione R. Patton, share and share alike; and in the event that one or more of my said children shall depart this life before the termination of this Trust without child or children then my surviving children shall receive all said Trust Estate, share and share alike; but in the event that any of my children shall die before the termination of this Trust, and leave child or children,—then such child or children shall take that portion of said Trust Estate that their parent would be entitled to if living; that is to say that my children and grandchildren shall take as per stirpes giving my said Trustees full power to divide, partition, and settle my Estate at the termination of this Trust.

(h) My said Trustees are to have and to exercise all powers and rights consistent with the foregoing whether above mentioned or not, which said Trustees could exercise if they were the owners in fee simple of both the legal and equitable title in such Trust Estate; and no Bond shall be required of them or either of them as said Trustees, and should any one of said Trustees fail to qualify then the other three shall have power to act in all things, and should a vacancy occur by death, resignation, or otherwise, then, the three Trustees remaining shall have full power and authority to act in all things; that should there be only two Trustees left, vacancies having been caused by death, resignation, or otherwise, then in that event, it is my Will and I so direct that the First National Bank of Dallas, Texas, shall act as Trustee of my said Estate, jointly with the surviving and remaining Trustees heretofore appointed; that should there be for any reason only one of the original Trustees left to act as Trustee of my said Estate, then the remaining living Trustee and the said First National Bank of Dallas, Texas, shall act as Trustee during the remaining period of this Trust; and in case of death or resignation of all the original Trustees, then the First National Bank, of Dallas, Texas, shall act as sole Trustee for the remaining period of the Trust.

(i) That at the end of ten years of the term of this Trust that in case my Trustees herein named may deem it to the best interest and welfare of the Beneficiaries under this Will and Trust to do so, to pay over to each Beneficiary the sum of Ten Thousand ($10,000.00) Dollars, out of the Trust Estate, from funds derived by sale of any of the property of the Trust Estate, in their hands sufficient for distribution, this provision shall not be considered mandatory, but wholly in the discretion of my Trustees in this regard.

(j) I can foresee no want of full accord and final unity of opinion and action of my Trustees in carrying out this Trust under the terms of this Will, but that such possibility may be forestalled, I desire that in case of disagreement between my Trustees, that approval of any action in question by three out of four where there are remaining four

Trustees acting, or two out of three, where there may remain three Trustees acting, shall govern in the conduct of affairs of the Trust Estate, and execution of the powers and duties of my said Trustees; but in event there should remain only two Trustees, they of course shall act in full accord.

(k) The immoluments and fees of my said Executors and Trustees to recompense them for their time and service in carrying out the terms of this will and Trust, they shall receive the following fees, to-wit; Five, (5) per cent of all rents and revenue received; five per cent in all expenditures made in the repair, preservation, and upkeep of the Estate; five per cent on all sales of Real Estate of whatsoever character; one (1) percent on all investment made of funds of the Estate made under the provisions of this Will.

(l) My said Executors and Trustees shall pay Thirty and no-00 ($30.00) Dollars per month to my sister, Annie R. Hinton, during her lifetime, and shall reconvey to her the one-half interest to which I have title in the property occupied by her in Grandview Addition in El Paso, Texas, which title I now hold in Trust for her, subject to a debt of about One Thousand ($1000.00) Dollars, to be assumed by her or her heirs, in such reconveyance of title; and deliver over to her the 1078 Share Certificate Stock in Oakwood Realty Company, which I hold in Trust for her upon payment by her or her account on my ledger, or on her account with me to be found in my files.

FIFTH

I hereby nominate and appoint the said Emmie G. Roberts, my wife, Summerfield G. Roberts, Matthew C. Roberts, Jr., and Emily R. Cartwright Executors of this my last Will and Testament, and direct that my Estate be administered by them under the Trust above mentioned, and that no Bond be required of them, either as Trustees or Executors, and that no other action shall be had in the County Court, in the settlement of my Estate, than to probate and record this Will, and to return an inventory and appraisement of my Estate and a list of Claims.

SIXTH

If for any reason Summerfield G. Roberts, Matthew C. Roberts, Jr., Emily R. Cartwright, or Emmie G. Roberts, shall fail or refuse to qualify as Executors of this Will, then the other three may act and exercise all the powers of Executors of my Will and Estate; and if for any reason, the number of my Executors may be reduced to two, then in that event, I appoint the First National Bank of Dallas, Texas, as joint Executor with the remaining two Executors, who shall have full authority to exercise all powers of my Executors and Trustees under this my Will; and if for any reason only one of the original Executors are left to carry out the terms of this Will, then I nominate and appoint the First National Bank of Dallas, Texas, joint Executor and Trustee with the surviving original Trustee and Executor to have

all the powers vested in the four Executors and Trustees originally named. In the event of the death, or resignation, or failure to qualify of all of the original four Executors and Trustees, I direct the First National Bank of Dallas, Texas, shall be appointed sole Trustee and Executor for benefit of my beneficiaries under this my last Will and Testament and have all authority and necessary powers to administer this my last Will and Testament.

WITNESS my hand this 25th day of February, A. D. 1931, in the presence of the subscribing witnesses, whose names appear below, and they were requested by me to sign as witnesses hereunto.

M. C. Roberts.

The above and foregoing Will of M. C. Roberts, Sr., is here now published, signed, and executed by the said M. C. Roberts, Sr., as his last Will and Testament, and we at his request and in his presence and in the presence of each other, subscribe our names thereunto as witnesses.

J. C. Livingston
H. E. Gardner
Witnesses.

THE STATE OF TEXAS
COUNTY OF KAUFMAN

I, Mrs. Jim T. Boggs, Clerk of the County Court, in and for Kaufman County, Texas, do hereby certify that the above and foregoing is a true and correct copy of THE LAST WILL AND TESTAMENT of M. C. ROBERTS, Deceased, filed in this office on the 2nd day of June, A. D. 1931, and as appears now on record in Vol 31, page 424, Probate Minutes.

THE GRIFFITH FAMILY

and their relation to the

Baldwin, Crabb, Dorsey, Duval, Greenberry, Hammond, Howard, Maccubbin, Warfield and Ridgely families.

DIRECT LINE FROM

WILLIAM AND SARAH MACCUBIN GRIFFITH

to

the Grandchildren

and

Great-Grandchildren

of

BRIGADIER-GENERAL JOHN SUMMERFIELD GRIFFITH

139.k2

Emigrant
1675

William
GRIFFITH
m.
Sarah Maccubin

Will drawn
1699

d. 1699

1688-1757
ORLANDO
m.
Katherine
Howard

1691
Sophia

1693
Charles

1697
William

1718
Sarah Dorsey

1720-1794
HON. HENRY
m. Ruth
Hammond

1727
Greenberry

1730
Joshua

1732
Benjamin

1739
Lucretia

1741
Orlando, Jr.

1744-1792
*CHAS. GREENBERRY
m. Sarah
Ridgely

1752-1833
CAPT. SAMUEL
m. Ruth Berry

1754
John H.

1756
Philemon

1758
Charles

1762
Anna

1764
Joshua

1766
Eleanor

1768
Elizabeth

Ruth

1792
Sarah
m. Robt. Warfield

1780
Samuel B. d. unmarried

Rev. Walter d. Ohio
m. Sarah Pigman

1783-1871
Rev. Alfred
m. Catherine Schull

1784
Ruth

1785
Mary m. Joseph Cleneay

1788-1832
Henry Berry
m. Maria Ashman

1787
Richard H.

1790
Horatio
m. Eliza Shepherd

1795
Philemon
m. Sarah H. Riggs
m. Sarah Griffith Crabb
(dau. Elizabeth Griffit
& Gen. Jeremiah Crabl

1796-1860
MICHAEL BERRY
m. Lydia Ridgely Crabb
(dau. Elizabeth Griffitl
& Gen. Jeremiah Crabb

1797
Catherine

1799
Israel

1801
Jefferson

1804
Berry

*Col. Chas. Greenberry G. m. Sarah Ridgely — Elizabeth Griffith m. Gen'l J. Crabb — Lydia R. Crabb Michael B. Griffith

Israel G. Warfield
m. Maria Griffith
Robert Warfield

Charles Alfred Alexander
Wm. A. Alexander
Evarista Alexander
Kate Griffith Alexander

Kate V. m. Angus Alexander

Margaret B. m. Geo. L. Baxter — Griffith Baxter

1813-1897
Dr. Lycurgus Edward
m. Sarah J. Clark
Catherine b. 1814
Alfred d. 1877 unmarried
Samuel R. b. 1828

Francis A. m.

Martha T. m.

Thomas Bond m. Ada Lee Girand — Francis Edward, Mary Lavinia

Atala

William Clark m. Lulu Wilson

Lycurgus Edward Jr. 1865-1928 m. 1st-Libbie Grinnan, 2nd-Netta W. Morrill — Janie Bell, Lucinda, Martha Edwina, Netta Lavinia, Mildred A., Katherine, Edward Morrill, Clark Morrill, Sarah Jane

Jane Rebecca b. 1816
Ruth M. b. 1818
Georgianna b. 1819
Samuel Henry b. 1826
Sarah A. b. 1829
Henry Clay b. 1830

Mary b. 1826
m. George Whitman
LaFayette b. 1828
Mex. War Veteran
Horatio Jr. b. 1832

Annie Whitman m. Hickok
Lizzie Whitman
Clara Whitman

Mary Riggs b. 1823 (Sarah R.)
Thomas Riggs b. 1820
Mortimer C. b. 1831 (Sarah G.)
Alfred &
Emeline (twins) 1832
Philemon C. b. 1835

Blanche M. b. 1871 m. M. C. Cartwright — Grace Fields, Oscar P. Fields, Owen G. Fields, Anna Fields

Anna Bain b. 1873 m. James C. Fields

Crabb Milton b. 1877 m. Lizzie Dowzer — Anna Blanche

Summerfield L. b. 1880 m. Mary Duvall

Mortimer Price b. 1885 m. Pearl Zink

Jeremia Crabb 1825-1912
m. Grace Price

Lydia m. R. F. Best
Wm. Charlton
Jno. Summerfield m. Nell Mason
F. Maxwell m. Lola Edwards
Guynne m. Werth Wimberly

Elizabeth 1827
m. F. Powell

William Crabb b. 1858
m. Georgia Charlton

GEN. J. SUMMERFIELD 1829-1901
m. Emily Simpson 1833-1913

Augustus B. b. 1863
m. Nancy Harmon b. 1869

Emily m. R. O. Meents

Summerfield G. m. Annie Lee Warren
Emily m. M. Cartwright Jr.
Anne Ruth m. Glenn Rash
Matthew Jr. m. Katheryne Moore
Ione m. Gordon Mims

EMMIE b. 1872
m. M. C. Roberts b. 1870

Joseph H. B. Jr.

Joseph H. B. 1834-1912
m. Melissa Roberts

Minnie m. Wilkerson

Llewellyn B. b. 1873
m. Laura Blocker

Joseph m. Sadie Siebe
Claude Llewellyn m. Gertrude Dunkerle
Lynn B. m. Dorothy Howard

Ruth Matilda 1835-1914
m. William McDaniel

Amanda McDaniel
J. Summerfield McDaniel
William L. McDaniel
Henry Crabb McDaniel
Charlton McDaniel
Betty McDaniel

E. Bruce Pate
Zerva Pate
Ruth Pate
Abel M. Pate
Sallie Pate
Bart Pate
Mary Pate

Amanda 1838-1852



"QUAE SUPRA"

The Coat of Arms borne by the GRIFFITH FAMILY is that borne by Sir Henry Griffith, of Burton Agnes, County York, who was created a baronet in 1627.

Griffith

"The history of the Griffiths of Wales forms an exciting review of the feudal splendor of Griffith, Prince of Wales, but that history is too voluminous for quotations here. Their descendants in Maryland —as will be seen—fought as valiantly for American independence, as did their sires in Wales."

"Founders of Anne Arundel and Howard Counties," p. 347.

"The author has endeavored to bring from out of the past the remembrance of those whose blood flows in his veins, not with any vainglorious idea of showing a long line of noble ancestors, but with the intent of knowing to whom he is related, and showing the interlacing and weaving in of the Griffith family, with the families of other names.

"The surname of the family, 'Griffith,' is said to be derived from the Welsh word Gryffydd, usually given as a baptismal or Christian name, signifying 'Great Faith.' And from the preamble of the Wills of some of the principal members of the family, faith in the future seems to have been a distinguishing characteristic.

"Some of the family were men of more than ordinary ability, engaged in public affairs, and several of them were soldiers of the Revolution." - - "The records of the Parishes of St. Ann, St. Margaret Westminster, All Hallows, St. James and Queen Caroline, where the names of some of them are enrolled, show that they led useful lives, and were interested not only in temporal but also spiritual affairs."

"Griffith Genealogy," pp. 5-6-7, Introduction by R. R. Griffith.

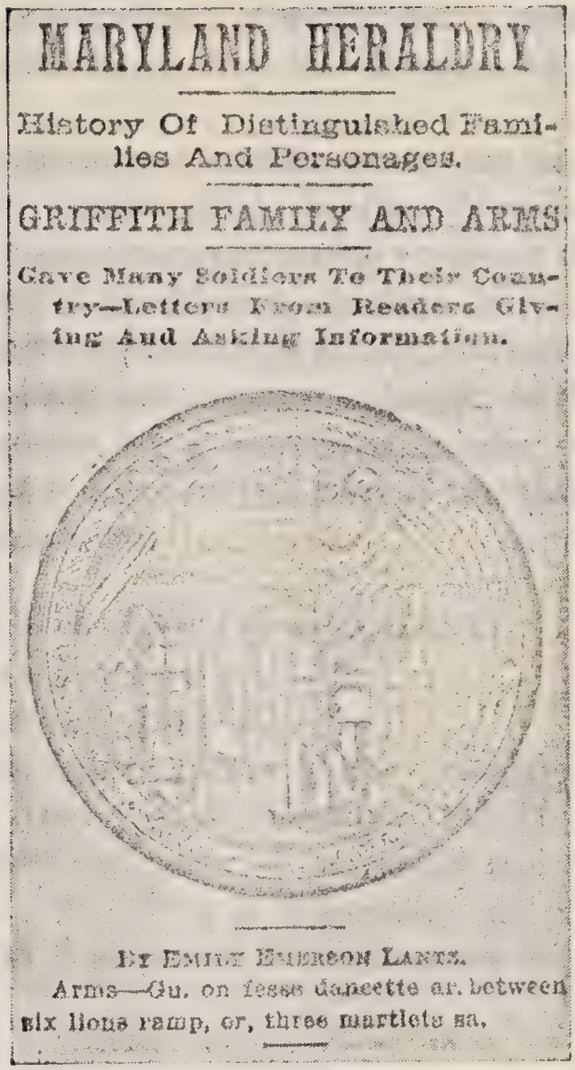


MR. ROMULUS R. GRIFFITH
Who went to California in 1849, and who is the oldest member of his family in Maryland.



The Baltimore Sun,
Sunday, February 12, 1905

Copy—from Newspaper, original in possession of Mrs. A. B. Griffith



MARYLAND HERALDRY

History Of Distinguished Families And Personages.

GRIFFITH FAMILY AND ARMS

Gave Many Soldiers To Their Country—Letters From Readers Giving And Asking Information.

By Emily Emerson Lantz.

Arms—Gu. on fesse dancette ar. between six lions ramp, or, three martlets ss.

MARYLAND HERALDRY

History of Distinguished Families and Personages

GRIFFITH FAMILY AND ARMS

Gave Many Soldiers To Their Country—Letters From Readers Giving and Asking Information

By Emily Emerson Lantz

Arms—Gu. on fesse dancette ar. between six lions ramp, or three martlets ss.

There is a current saying in Maryland that the Griffith Family contributed more soldiers to the War of the American Revolution than any other family in the State, and no one familiar with the records of the Griffith family, would question that statement. Like the Father of their Country they were indeed first in war, and like hjm,

they equally welcomed piping times of peace and a return to the agricultural life whose plowshares they had dropped to grasp the sword.

A beautiful monument of Carrara marble, erected not long since at Laytonsville, Montgomery County, Md., by Mr. Romulus Griffith, 1529 McCulloch street, commemorates services rendered during the Revolutionary struggle by that gentleman's ancestors. As Mr. Griffith's wife was also his relative, the monument is in fact, a memorial to the ancestors of both. It is a shaft over ten feet in height, of classic simplicity, the only ornamentation being beautifully chiseled swords, 30 inches in length, which are in relief on two sides of the obelisk. The inscriptions on the monument are:

HENRY GRIFFITH OF ORLANDO
Born February 14, 1720
Died September 28, 1794
Member of the Lower House of the Colonial Assembly for Anne Arundel County, 1772-75
Member of the Convention of Maryland that Assembled July 26, 1775, at Annapolis, Md., and Formed the Association of the Freemen of Maryland.

MAJOR PHILEMON GRIFFITH OF H.
Born August 29, 1756
Died April 29, 1838
Captain of Rifles at Fort Washington; taken prisoner November 16, 1776, commissioned Major December 10, 1776.

CAPTAIN SAMUEL GRIFFITH OF H.
Born May 7, 1752
Died May 12, 1833
Commissioned Captain Third Maryland Regulars, Continental Army, December 10, 1776.

Mr. Romulus R. Griffith erected the monument as a memorial to his own great-great-grandfather, Henry Griffith of Orlando, who was also the great-grandfather of his wife, Mrs. Alverda Griffith; and to

Major Philemon Griffith and Capt. Samuel Griffith, her two grandfathers. The relationship between Mrs. Alverda Griffith, deceased, and her husband was unique. Mr. Griffith was descended from Hon. Henry Griffith by his first wife, Elizabeth Dorsey, and Mrs. Griffith whose maiden name was the same as her name after marriage, was descended from Hon. Henry Griffith by his second wife, Ruth Hammond. Mr. Griffith was one of those who sailed in 1849 for California. He went by the ship Jane Parker, commanded by Captain Jordan, which was the second vessel to sail from Baltimore in January, 1849. The young seeker after gold was made deputy sheriff of Santa Cruz County, California, before he was 20 years old. Those were the early days of the vigilance committee of San Francisco, and Mr. Griffith, though not one of the committee, saw the first four men hanged by that organization, in its determination to preserve law and order.

Mr. Griffith's brother, Mr. William Griffith, was twice President of the Society of the Sons of the American Revolution, in Baltimore; and his wife, Mrs. Alverda Griffith, was one of the charter members of the Society of the Daughters of the American Revolution.

The history of the Griffith family in Maryland shows a long and honorable record of service to country and State, unsullied by a single blot upon the escutcheon. Some of the family were men of more than ordinary ability, engaged in public affairs to the credit of their name. They wielded swords of steel with no faltering hand in the cause of national freedom; and the sword of the spirit with equal earnestness. Many names are honorably associated with military service, and an equal number are recorded as having entered holy orders. Many gallant fighters held the office of vestryman, or warden in the parishes where they resided, while Rev. Alfred Griffith, son of Captain Samuel Griffith, was chaplain of the senate of Maryland.

The surname of the family is said to be derived from the Welsh word Gryffydd, usually given as a baptismal or Christian name, signifying "great faith." The annals of the family tend to show that the lives associated with the name, were governed by a simple confidence in Divine Providence that manifested itself in heroic, but unostentatious performance of the duty nearest to hand, leaving future results to a higher power, with full faith that all things work together for the ultimate good.

Concerning the military men, Captain Samuel Griffith was attached to the command of General Lafayette, and fought with him at the

service, and an equal number are recorded as having entered

tentative performance of the duty nearest to hand, leaving future

battles of Germantown and Brandywine. Captain Griffith's company of 90 men, formed at one time part of the command selected to storm a "chevaux de frise" erected by the enemy. They were driven back with terrible disaster, his command of 90 men being reduced to 16 able to answer roll call. When Lafayette visited Annapolis in 1825, his old companion in arms was among those who assembled to greet him, and the two old men were so carried back to the scenes of their young manhood, that they rushed into each others arms and wept like children.

Another brave soldier was Major Greenberry Griffith, who commanded the Alexandria Artillery in the War of 1812. His wife, Prudence Jones, was the daughter of Charles Jones, of Ireland, who raised a brigade and fought in the American cause. Major Griffith fought at the battle of White House, Va., under Commodore Porter. When the British effected a landing at that place he commanded a battery of artillery. During the engagement a cannon ball from one of the English gun-boats struck the ground just in front of where he was standing, tearing away the earth from beneath him, and making a deep excavation into which he fell. His men rushed forward believing him to have been killed, but he arose quickly and exclaiming "I'm all right boys; give it to them again!"—renewed the fight. With such an example his men fought with great bravery until their ammunition was gone and they were forced to retire.

The Hon. Howard Griffith, of Montgomery County, was the worthy son of Major Greenberry Griffith and his fair wife "Mistress Prue." Prominent in local politics, the Hon. Howard Griffith was from 1852 to 1856, one of the commissioners of his county. He was a member of the State Legislature in 1860-61, the majority of whose members were arrested by order of the Federal authorities during the called session of the Legislature at Frederick city. He escaped arrest by having been home on a visit, where he wisely returned when he heard of the fate of his fellow-members. He was chosen to the House of Delegates in 1876, and returned to the session of 1878. He was married in 1847 to Miss Sarah Chiswell, and their children were: (a) Charles G. (b) William T. (c) Georgia and (d) Julia.

The HON. HENRY GRIFFITH, son of Orlando and Katherine Howard Griffith, some of whose deeds were recorded on the monument at Laytonsville, married first: Elizabeth Dorsey, and second Ruth Hammond. He was tobacco inspector in Queen Caroline's

Parish, Anne Arundel county, and one of the commissioners at the formation of Montgomery county. He was a vestryman and qualified as Registrar of Queen Caroline Parish; also a commissioner of Peace, and one of the committee of Observation appointed at a meeting of the inhabitants of Frederick county (1775) to carry the resolves of the American Congress and Provincial Convention, into execution. He was also one of the Justices of Montgomery county who formed the County Court at the first organization of the State Government in 1777. His other notable deeds are recorded upon the monument.

Colonel Philemon Griffith, son of Henry and Ruth Hammond Griffith, entered the Continental Army in 1776 as a volunteer Lieutenant in Captain Price's Rifle Company. He was quartered first in the Jerseys, next in Boston and finally ordered to Long Island. He was Captain of the Third Company of Rifles of Colonel Rawlings' regiment at Fort Washington, and was taken prisoner with other officers and men, at the reduction of that post by the British troops in 1776. He was promoted to be a major in the same year and was given in 1777 in exchange for prisoners. The rank of Colonel, was conferred on him subsequent to the Revolution, by the Governor of Maryland.

The daughters of the house of Griffith appear, not unnaturally, to have attracted as lovers, men equally fearless on the field of battle, as their fathers and brothers. Ann Griffith, youngest daughter of Joshua and Ann Griffith, married Captain Edward Spurrier, of the Continental Army whose term of service was seven years. Captain Spurrier was also a member of the Society of the Cincinnati, of Maryland. Ann's eldest sister, Rachel Griffith, married in 1752, John Sprigg Belt, Captain of the Fourth Company, First Regiment of the Maryland Line. His term of service was seven years, and he too was a member of the Society of the Cincinnati of Maryland.

Henry Griffith of Montgomery County, son of Henry and Mary Griffith, married Lucretia Ober, a descendant of Dr. Samuel Tenney, who joined the Continental Army the day of the battle of Bunker Hill in the capacity of surgeon, and served as a Representative in Congress from 1800 to 1807.

Sarah Ann Griffith, daughter of Israel and Sarah Ann Griffith, married Joseph H. Ruddach, who was First Lieutenant of the Chesapeake Riflemen, Company F of the Mexican War.

Henry Gribin of Montgomery County, son of Henry and Mary

from 1800 to 1807.

The late Capt. Festus Griffith was born in Montgomery County in 1838, but came to Baltimore in his early manhood and was associated with the firm of T. W. and G. Hopkins until the outbreak of the Civil War, when he went to Harpers Ferry, Va., and joined Gen'l James R. Herbert's company of Confederate troops. He was immediately transferred by Stonewall Jackson to Leesburg, Va., to assist in drilling and disciplining the companies of the Eighth Virginia Infantry, commanded by Col. Eppa Hunton. Just before the battle of Manassas, Mr. Griffith was elected Second Lieutenant of Company H of that command, engaging in the battle of Manassas, the battle of Ball's Bluff, the siege of Yorktown, the battle of Williamsburg, and at Seven Pines, and in the Seven Days Fight around Richmond, being promoted to Captaincy while at Yorktown. In the second battle of Manassas he was wounded. After the war Captain Griffith went to Texas where he remained four years, and was active in public affairs. Later he returned to Maryland where he engaged in agricultural pursuits. His wife was Miss Avolina Riggs, daughter of Elisha Riggs of Montgomery county.

Capt. Festus Griffith had three brothers, also of Montgomery county, who served with distinction in the Confederate Army. They were: Captain Thomas Griffith, Lieutenant Frank Griffith, and David Griffith who served in the ranks. They were all members of Company A., First Maryland Cavalry. The father of these four warrior sons, was Thomas Griffith of Montgomery county.

Ridgely Brown, son of Amos and Sarah Ridgely (Griffith) Brown, was Lieutenant Colonel commanding the First Maryland Cavalry, Confederate States of America, Army of Northern Virginia, and was killed June 1, 1864, near Ashland, Va., in a skirmish with Sheridan's Cavalry.

Lieut. Charles Griffith, born Dec. 16, 1758, son of Henry and Ruth (Hammond) Griffith, had an interesting and checkered career. He was Second Lieutenant of the Seventh Company, Third Battalion of Regulars, Continental Army of March 27, 1777. He was captured by the British during the War of the Revolution, but was released in an exchange of prisoners. Lieutenant Griffith then embraced the life of a sailor, was captured by Algerian pirates and sold as a slave to the Turks, from whom he made his escape and returned to the United States. He was absent from home for so many years, that he had been

given up for dead, and his father had died meanwhile, in that belief. Lieutenant Griffith's own death was most peculiar. After escaping the hands of so many enemies, he died from the effects of a fall from an upper window, through which he walked in a fit of somnambulism, to which affliction he was subject. (Charles, p. 187.)

Joshua Griffith, of Anne Arundel County, son of Orlando and Katherine Howard Griffith, married Ann Hall, in 1758.

William Griffith, born in Anne Arundel County in 1697, was the youngest son of William and Sarah (Maccubbin) Griffith. He married prior to 1720, a lady with the charming name of Comfort Duvall, daughter of John and Elizabeth Jones Duvall, of Anne Arundel. William Griffith removed to Frederick County, Maryland, near the Catoctin Mountains. He was appointed by Gov. Samuel Ogle, commissioner of Peace for Frederick County, in 1748. A bit of county record is interesting: "The first regular session of the County Court convened March 21, 1749, with Daniel Duleney, Chief Justice and the following justices of the peace: Henry Monday, John Rawlings, Thomas Beatty, Joseph Chaplin, Nathaniel Wickham, Jr., William Griffith, Thomas Prather, Thomas Cressp, and George Gordon. The Thomas Cressp, here mentioned, is probably Colonel Thomas Cressp, or Cressop, the original patentee of Skipton-On-Cravan, an state of some 476 acres lying along the Antietam, near Hagerstown, much of which is now in the possession of Mr. George Frederick Ziegler, of Greencastle, Pa., who still calls one of the farms on the estate, Cressp, after the original owner.

William Griffith was one of a committee of three in charge of letting the contract for the building of the courthouse at Frederick in 1750. This building remained until the building of the second one in 1785.

A descendant of the Griffith family, Mary A. Stewart, married Judge Chapman J. Stuart, one of the most distinguished men of Virginia. Judge Stuart was selected in 1861, to attend the Convention at Richmond from the district composed of the counties of Doddridge, Harrison, Ritchie, and Wood. He was a member of the Convention that framed the State Constitution in 1862, and was elected Judge of the Fourth West Virginia Judicial Circuit in 1863. He was a member of the Legislature twice, and was in the service of the Federal

Government during the Civil War, as Lieutenant-Colonel of the Fourteenth West Virginia Infantry.

Louis Phillipe Griffith, of New York, son of Howard Jr., and Ruth Griffith, married Matilda Rader, and is President of the Association of the Descendants of the Defenders of Baltimore in the War of 1812 and 1814.

Mr. Frederick Griffith Tilton, a nephew of Mr. Romulus R. Griffith Jr., 1529 McCulloch street, has the distinction of being the first male child born of American parentage at Calcutta, East India. His father, Mr. Frederick Augustus Tilton, was a merchant of Calcutta. The latter died at sea in 1866 near the coast of Arabia, and was buried in the Indian Ocean.

Mr. Harry Andrews, son of Mr. and Mrs. James Andrews, of Cincinnati, was born in 1849, and was United States Consul at Hanchow, China. Mr. Edward William Andrews, younger brother of Mr. Harry Andrews, was president of the State Bank of Olympia, Washington.

Among other distinguished men of the family, were COLONEL CHARLES GREENBERRY GRIFFITH, youngest son of Orlando and Katherine Howard Griffith, who was Colonel of the First Battalion Flying Camp, 1776, Continental Army. He was one of the committee of Observation appointed at a meeting of the inhabitants of Frederick County, January 24, 1775, to carry the resolves of the American Congress, and the Provincial Convention into execution. Also Joshua Warfield Riggs, Confederate States Army of the Maryland Line and Mosby's Partisan Rangers; Hon. Howard Griffith, of Beelsville, Md.; Col. James M. Holmes; Capt. Richard Crabb; Hon. David Griffith, Confederate States Army, and Judge of the Orphans' Court of Montgomery County; JOHN SUMMERFIELD GRIFFITH, who was born in Montgomery County in 1829 and removed to Oak Cliff, Dallas, Texas, where in 1861 he was Lientenant Colonel (Rockwall in 1861) commanding the Sixth Texas Cavalry Confederate States Army; Col. Lyde Griffith, of Montgomery County, and Captain Thomas Griffith.

Among clergymen descended from Orlando and Katherine Howard Griffith, have been REV. WALTER GRIFFITH of Montgomery Coounty and Neville, Ohio; Rev. Alfred Griffith of Alexandria, Va.,

who was admitted to the Baltimore Conference of the Methodist Episcopal Church at its session in 1806, and remained a member of it until his death—a period of more than 65 years. He was Chaplain of the Senate of Maryland in 1825; REV. SAMUEL RICHARD GRIFFITH of Bloomington, Ill; REV. SAMUEL HENRY GRIFFITH of the Protestant Episcopal Church, Baltimore, and his two sons, Rev. Henry Allen Griffith of Washington, D. C., and the late Rev. Charles Coleman Griffith, former rector of Ascension Protestant Episcopal Church, Baltimore; Rev. John Lusby Pitts, of the Methodist Episcopal Church; and Rev. Thomas Dorsey Pitts, of the Protestant Episcopal Church.

Rev. Richard Griffith, born in 1806, was a clergyman in the Methodist Episcopal Church. His second son, William Griffith, and his youngest son Thomas McGee Griffith, were also ministers of the Gospel of the same denomination.

Among men of science descended from Orlando and Katherine Howard Griffith, are numbered Dr. Lycurgus Edward Griffith, of Texas; Dr. Charles Alexander Warfield who was a graduate of the University of Pennsylvania and one of the organizers of the Medical School of the University of Maryland; Dr. Benjamin M. Griffith, of Springfield, who is a member of the State Board of Health of Illinois; Dr. Benjamin Barrett Griffith, son of Dr. B. M. Griffith; Dr. Robert Clarence Warfield, of Rockville, Md.; Dr. James E. Matthews, of Baltimore; Dr. Summerfield Berry Bond, of Baltimore; Dr. Joshua R. Bromwell; Dr. Nimrod Shipley of Frederick County; Dr. Isaac N. Wood; Dr. Francis P. Griffith, of La Grange, Indiana; Dr. George N. Holmes; Dr. Milton Welsh Warfield, of Lisbon, Md.

There are pleasant feminine names in the family records: stately names—Louise Victoria, Katherine, Elizabeth, Sultana, Henrietta, Margaret, Georgeanna, Olivia; tranquil names, Serena; coy names, Prudence, Penelope; alluring names, Comfort; good old Saxon names, Eleanor, Emily, Alice, Anne, Angelina; Scriptural names, Sarah, Martha, Hannah, Mary, Leah, Ruth. The name Nancy occurs suggestive of rollicking life; Florence, whispering of sunny Italy; Blanche and Eloise breathing of French coquetry, and such euphonious names as Lydia, Alverda, Avolina, Letitia, Clarissa, etc.

The Coat of Arms borne by the Griffith family is that borne by Sir Henry Griffith, of Burton Agnes, County York, who was created

positive of rollicking life; Florence, whispering of sunny Italy; Blanche and Eloise breathing of French coquetry, and such euphonious names

a baronet in 1627. The latter's daughter and eventual heiress was Frances, who married Sir Matthew Boynton, of Boynton and Barnston, baronet.

The Griffith family in Maryland is descended from WILLIAM GRIFFITH of London, who came to the United States about 1675 and settled as a planter on the Severn River, in Anne Arundel County, Province of Maryland. He married Sarah Maccubbin, and their children were: (1) Orlando, (2) Sophie, (3) Charles, (4) William.

After the death of William Griffith, his widow, Sarah (Maccubbin) Griffith, married Thomas Reynolds, High Sheriff of Anne Arundel County, by whom she had three children.

Orlando Griffith, eldest son of William and Sarah (Maccubin) Griffith, was born in 1688, and married in 1717 Katherine Howard, a daughter of John Howard and Katherine Greenberry Ridgely, widow of Col. Henry Ridgely and daughter of Col. Nicholas Greenberry and Ann, his wife.

Orlando settled near Annapolis, and his children were: (1) Sarah, (2) Nicholas, who died; (3) Henry, (4) Greenberry, (5) Joshua, (6) Benjamin, (7) Lucretia, (8) Orlando, Jr., died unmarried; (9) Charles Greenberry.

Sarah Griffith, eldest daughter of Orlando and Katherine (Howard) Griffith, married Nicholas Dorsey. Their children were: (1) Rachel, (2) Lydia, (3) Nicholas, (4) Katherine, (5) Henry, (6) Sarah, (7) Vachel, (8) Lucretia, (9) Francis, (10) Charles, (11) Orlando.

Nicholas Dorsey, after the death of his first wife married Francis Hughes, and had four sons: (1) Nicholas, (2) Benjamin, (3) Edward, (4) Thomas.

Nicholas Dorsey, Jr., son of Nicholas and Sarah (Griffith) Dorsey, married Rachel Warfield. Their children were: (1) Noah, (2) Joshua, (3) Mortimer, (4) Lloyd, (5) Nicholas, (6) Alfred, (7) Reuben, (8) Matilda, (9) Clarissa, (10) Ezra.

Matilda Dorsey, daughter of Nicholas and Rachel (Warfield) Dorsey, married first: Mordecai Griffith, eldest son of Howard (son of Greenberry) Their children were: (1) Nicholas Howard, (2) Eratus, (3) Agrippa, (4) Alameda, married Horatio M. Baskett,

(5) Jemima, (6) Dorsey, (7) Clarissa, married William Gutherie, (8) Joshua Dorsey.

Matilda (Dorsey) Griffith married second: Thomas Gutherie of Kentucky, by whom she had no children.

Nicholas Howard Griffith, eldest son of Matilda and Mordecai Griffith, married Sarah M. Parish. Their children were: (1) Dr. Benjamin M., married Alice Anna McElroy; (2) George J., married Martha Downing; (3) John N., married Amanda Hendricks; (4) Thomas D. (5) Sarah E. (6) Mary M. married William Showse; (7) Elizabeth, married Augustus W. Wehrman; (8) Almeda, married Frank Wetherford; (9) William David.

Almeda Griffith, eldest daughter of Mordecai Griffith and Matilda (Dorsey) Griffith, married Horatio N. Bassett.

Clarissa Griffith, youngest daughter of Mordecai and Matilda (Dorsey) Griffith, married William Gutherie.

In 1892 Nicholas Howard Griffith was living in Missouri. His wife, Sarah M. (Parish) Griffith, died in 1864. She was a granddaughter of Colonel Harlow, who was in the Revolutionary War.

Hon. Henry Griffith, son of Orlando and Katherine (Howard) Griffith, married first Elizabeth Dorsey, daughter of Edward Dorsey. Their children were: (1) Sarah, (2) Henry, (3) Ruth, (4) Rachel.

Hon. Henry Griffith, married second, Ruth Hammond. Their children were: (1) Samuel, (2) John, (3) Philemon, (4) Charles, (5) Ann, (6) Joshua, (7) Eleanor, (8) Elizabeth, (9) Ruth.

Sarah Griffith, eldest daughter of Henry Griffith and Elizabeth (Dorsey) Griffith, married Reson Todd.

Colonel Henry Griffith, eldest son of Henry and Elizabeth (Dorsey) Griffith, married first, Sarah Warfield. Their children were: (1) Henry, (2) Allen, (3) Nicholas, (4) Elizabeth, (5) Henrietta.

He married second, Mrs. Sarah Davis Norwood. They had a son, Thomas.

Henry Griffith, eldest son of Colonel Henry and Sarah (Warfield) Griffith, married Mary Riggs. Their children were: (1) Sarah, (2) Henry, (3) Amelia, (4) Ann R., (5) Eleanor A., (6) Allen, (7) Romulus R., (8) Elisha R., (9) Uriah, (10) Ulysses.

Henry Griffith, son of Henry and Mary (Riggs) Griffith, married first, Lucretia Ober. Their children were: (1) Uriah H., (2) Albin. He married second, Matilda Ober, sister of his wife Lucretia. They had a daughter, Lucretia O.

Uriah H. Griffith, son of Henry and Lucretia (Ober) Griffith, married Henrietta Wilcoxen. Their children were: (1) Ann L., (2) Henrietta, (3) Uriah, (4) Mary, (5) Henry, (6) Matilda, (7) T. Cranmer, (8) Albert, (9) Ursula, (10) Mary W.

Ann L. Griffith, daughter of Uriah H. and Henrietta (Wilcoxen) Griffith, married John G. England, Jr. Their children were: (1) Howard G. (2) Henrietta W. (3) Emily H., (4) Edward W., (5) Elizabeth G., (6) Thomas, (7) Annie L., (8) Elsie M., (9) Lillian, (10) John A., (11) Matilda O., (12) Mabel, 13) Carrie Crabb.

Henrietta Griffith, daughter of Uriah H. and Henrietta (Wilcoxen) Griffith, married James C. Christopher. Their children were: (1) James C., (2) Mary D.

Lucretia O. Griffith, daughter of Henry and Matilda (Ober) Griffith married Howard Heald. Their children were: (1) Edward C., (2) Matilda, (3) Alfred.

Matilda H. Heald, daughter of Howard and Lucretia O. (Griffith) Heald, married Dr. Charles F. Bevan. Their children were: (1) Lulu Howard, (2) Tillie Heald.

Amelia Dorsey Griffith, daughter of Henry and Mary (Riggs) Griffith, married Basil Macgill. Their children were: (1) Marion G. (2) Robert H., (3) Amelia D.

Marion G. Macgill, daughter of Basil and Amelia Dorsey (Griffith) Macgill, married James Andrews of Cincinnati. Their children were: (1) Amelia G., (2) Harry, (3) Edward William, (4) James, (5) Carrie M., (6) Helen.

Amelia Griffith Andrews, daughter of James and Marion G. (Macgill) Andrews, married J. Burton Parsons, and had one daughter, Marion A. Parsons.

Harry Andrews, son of James and Marion G. (Macgill) Andrews, married Elizabeth Smith, daughter of Mr. Smith, of the Cincinnati Commerce Gazette. Their children were (1) Clare, (2) Richard M.

Edward W. Andrews, of California and Washington, son of James and Marion G. (Macgill) Andrews, married at Oakland, California, Sarah Lucretia Crabb.

Carrie Marion Andrews, daughter of James and Marion G. (Mac-

gill) Andrews, married Edmond Kitts Harrison, of Cincinnati. Their children were: (1) Leander, (2) Marion, (3) Francis G.

Robert Henry Macgill, son of Basil and Amelia Dorsey (Griffith) Macgill, married first, Isabella J. Shriver. Their children were: (1) Harriet Amelia, (2) Eliza Brengle, (3) Marion Griffith, (4) Mary Elizabeth, (5) John Shriver, (6) Robert Henry, (7) William, (8) Alexander Shriver.

Robert Henry Macgill married second, Amelia Riggs.

Mary Elizabeth Macgill, youngest daughter of Robert Henry and Isabella J. (Shriver) Macgill, married John Jacob Kunkel, of Frederick. Their children were: (1) Therese, (2) Robert H. Macgill, Jr., (3) Isabella Shriver, (4) John Harold McElfresh.

John Shriver Macgill, son of Robert Henry and Isabella J. (Shriver) Macgill, married a Miss Shafer.

Robert H. Macgill, Jr., son of Robert Henry and Isabella J. (Shriver) Macgill, married Eva Riggs Macgill, daughter of Lloyd and Mary Macgill. Their children were: (1) Robert Henry, (2) Lloyd T. (3) Marie Riggs.

Eleanor A. Griffith, daughter of Henry and Mary (Riggs) Griffith, married Basil Owings. Their children were: (1) Edwin U. (2) Laura, (3) Richard, (4) Mary V., (5) James, (6) Amelia A., (7) Basil, (8) Ulysses G., (9) Mary A., (10) Albin, (11) William W.

Edwin U. Owings, son of Basil and Eleanor A. (Griffith) Owings, married Achsah Bradford. Their children were: (1) William T., (2) Bradford (3) Edwin U., (4) Virginia E., (5) Florence, (6) George A., (7) Clarence, (8) Mary E. Owings.

Laura G. Owings, daughter of Basil and Eleanor A. (Griffith) Owings, married, James Jessup.

James Owings, son of Basil and Eleanor A. (Griffith) Owings, married Ann Carr.

Amelia A. Owings, daughter of Basil and Eleanor A. (Griffith) Owings, married Henry Owings.

Basil Owings, son of Basil and Eleanor A. (Griffith) Owings, married Mattie Massey.

Ulysses G. Owings, son of Basil and Eleanor A. (Griffith) Owings, married, F. Norris.

Albin Owings, son of Basil and Eleanor A. (Griffith) Owings, married M. Tydings.

Allen Griffith, son of Henry and Mary (Riggs) Griffith, married

Mary A. Stansbury. Their children were: (1) William H. no record. (2) Dr. George H. Griffith, of California, (died unmarried), (3) Ellen, (4) Claudena.

Ellen Griffith, daughter of Allen and Mary A. (Stansbury) Griffith, married P. Bantz. Their children were: (1) Stewart, (2) Harry, (3) Mary.

Claudena Griffith, daughter of Allen and Mary A. (Stansbury) Griffith, married F. W. Keyes, of Mississippi. Their children were (1) Frank, (2) Stewart, (3) George.

Romulus Riggs Griffith, son of Henry and Mary (Riggs) Griffith, of Montgomery County, Maryland, married first in Cincinnati, Ohio Rachel Howard Meriweather, daughter of Nicholas and Elizabeth (Hood) Meriweather. Their children were: (1) Mary Elizabeth, (2) Romulus R. Jr., (3) Meriweather, (4) Meriweather Hood, (5) Lavinia, (6) William Ridgely, (7) Nicholas, (8) James Meriweather, (9) Harrison.

Romulus Riggs Griffith, married second at Cincinnati, Ohio, Louisa Meriweather, nee Jupenlatz, widow of James H. Meriweather. They had no children.

Romulus Riggs Griffith, married third in Baltimore, Maryland, Mary E. Edwards, nee Armat. There were no children.

Mary Elizabeth Griffith, daughter of Romulus R. and Rachel Howard (Meriweather) Griffith, married first in Baltimore, Frederick Augustus Tilton, of Boston, Mass. Their children were: (1) Frederick Griffith, (2) Harry A.

Mary Elizabeth (Griffith) Tilton, married second at Beverly, Mass., Reverend Fenwick M. Cookson, and had one daughter: Rachel Meriweather Cookson.

Frederick Griffith Tilton, son of Frederick A. and Mary E. (Griffith) Tilton, married at Fort Edward, N. Y., May L. Moore. Their children were: (1) Mary Augusta, (2) May Luella, (3) Frederick Augustus.

Romulus R. Griffith, Jr., (California Argonaut, 1849) son of Romulus R. and Rachel Howard (Meriweather) Griffith, married at Baltimore in 1852 Alverda Griffith, daughter of Israel and Sarah Ann Griffith. Their children: (1) Leonore, (2) Frederick Augustus Tilton, (3) Mary Elizabeth who married first James C. Weedon; second Francis Monroe, (4) Alverda, married John C. Buck, (5) Lillian Meriweather, married William P. Turner of Merchants and Miners'

Transportation Company, (6) Olivia Howard, married M. N. Packard, (7) Romulus Riggs, III, married Margaret E. Hammond, daughter of Henry and Rosalie. They have one son, Romulus Riggs Griffith IV.

Leonore Griffith, daughter of Romulus R. and Alverda Griffith, married at Baltimore in 1877, James Clarence Doyle, son of Lieut. Commander J. A. Doyle, United States Navy. Their children were: (1) James Clarence Jr., who married Leonora Oakford. They had one daughter; Katherine Patterson Doyle, (2) Romulus Griffith, (3) Leonore Griffith, (4) Alfred Johnson (dead), (5) Arthur Reginald.

Frederick A. Tilton Griffith, son of Romulus R. and Alverda Griffith, married in 1880 at Morgantown, West Virginia, Ella Lee Hayes, daughter of John A. and Leanna Dorsey Hayes. They had one son Israel, now dead.

Mary Elizabeth Griffith, daughter of Romulus R. and Alverda Griffith, married at Baltimore in 1882, James Catesby Weedon, son of James and Fannie Giddings Weedon. They had one daughter, Minnie Griffith. She married Lewis Tabb.

Meriweather Hood Griffith, son of Romulus R. and Rachel Howard Meriweather, married at Boston, Massachusetts, in 1865, Olivia Howard Brown. Their children are: (1) Rachel Meriweather, born at Calcutta, E. I., married John A. Sedwick of New York, (2) Meriweather, dead, (3) William, dead, (4) Howard Hood, dead (5) Josephine, (6) Henry.

William Ridgely Griffith, son of Romulus Riggs and Rachel Howard (Meriweather) Griffith, married at Baltimore in 1859, Mary E. Brewer, daughter of George G. and Susanna Harwood Brewer. Their children are: (1) William, dead (2) Eleanor Glendower, (3) George Howard, (4) Herbert Meriweather.

Elisha Riggs Griffith, son of Henry and Mary (Riggs) Griffith, married first in 1820, Martha J. Ober, daughter of Robert and Catherine Tenny Ober. Their children were: (1) Mary Catherine who married Thomas Carroll, (2) Henry Clay, dead.

Elisha Riggs Griffith, married second, in 1834, Elizabeth Gaither, daughter of Frederick and Jane G. Gaither. Their children were: (1) Martha Jane, (2) Marie G. married Israel Warfield, (3) Charles Harrison, (4) Washington (5) Clarence (6) Lizzie.

Mary Catherine Griffith, daughter of Elisha R. and Martha J.

who married Thomas Carron, (2) Henry Levy, dead.

Elisha Riggs Griffith, married second, in 1834, Elizabeth

(Ober) Griffith, married in Montgomery County, Thomas Carroll. Their children were: (1) Thomas, (2) Howard H.

Martha Jane Griffith, daughter of Elisha R. and Elizabeth (Gaither) Griffith, married in Montgomery County in 1860, Israel Griffith Warfield, son of Robert and Sarah (Griffith) Warfield. Their children were: (1) Robert, (2) Elisha G., (3) Lizzie W., (4) Alfred G., (5) Israel Jr., (6) Lena M., (7) Martha J. (8) Bertha, (9) Frederick G.

Dr. Robert Clarence Warfield, son of Israel and Martha G. (Griffith) Warfield, married Margaret Webb.

Elisha Griffith Warfield, son of Israel and Martha G. (Griffith) Warfield, married Hattie S. Sargent. Resides in Boston, Mass.

Lizzie Washington Warfield, eldest daughter of Israel and Martha G. (Griffith) Warfield, married in 1860 F. Clarence Webb.

Charles Harrison Griffith, ex-Judge of the Orphans' Court of Montgomery County, Maryland, son of Elisha R. and Elizabeth (Gaither) Griffith, married in 1865 Hester Dorsey. Their children were: (1) Sarah E. (2) Margaret B., (3) Washington, (4) Frank, (5) Lillian, (6) Mary C., (7) Greenberry G., (8) Charles, (9) Worthington, (10) Dorsey, (11) Daniel H.

Ulysses Griffith, son of Henry and Mary (Riggs) Griffith, married Julia Riggs, daughter of Reuben and Mary Thomas Riggs. Their children were: (1) Harry, (2) Virginia, (3) Amanda, (4) Ulysses Jr., (5) Julian, (6) Mary Alice, (7) William R.

Harry Griffith, son of Ulysses and Julia (Riggs) Griffith, married Alverda Griffith, daughter of Lebbus and Sarah Ann Wood Griffith. Their children were: (1) Julia R. (2) S. Maude, (3) Alverda.

Julia R. Griffith, eldest daughter of Harry and Alverda Griffith, married in 1890 Nathan S. White.

Amanda Griffith, daughter of Ulysses and Julia (Riggs) Griffith, married in 1872 George W. B. Bartlett. Their children were. (1) Vashti, (2) Alice R., (3) George B., (4) Harry G. Bartlett.

Ulysses Griffith, Jr., son of Ulysses and Julia (Riggs) Griffith, was married in 1843 to Blanche Linthicum, daughter of Lloyd Linthicum. Their children were: (1) Ulysses, (2) Margaret.

Julian Griffith, son of Ulysses and Julia (Riggs) Griffith, married Mary Virginia Harper. Their children are: (1) Virginia, (2) Julian,

(3) H. Roland, (4) Ethel, (5) Ulysses, (6) Clyde, (7) A. Wirtle, (8) Reginald.

Mary Alice Griffith, daughter of Ulysses and Julia (Riggs) Griffith, married John S. Larcombe. Their children are: (1) John S. Jr., (2) M. Alice, (3) Griffith Larcombe.

William R. Griffith, son of Ulysses and Julia (Riggs) Griffith, married Isabelle Griffith, daughter of Richard H. and Susan Barbour Griffith. Their children are: (1) William V. (2) Lycurgus, (3) Florence, (4) William W., (5) Jeffry M., (6)Isabelle, (7) Susan M.

Nicholas Griffith, youngest son of Col. Henry and Sarah (Warfield) Griffith, married Anne Ridgely, daughter of Charles Greenberry and Sarah Macgill Ridgely. Their children were: (1) Sarah Ridgely, (2) Nicholas, (3) Henrietta, (4) Charles Henry, (5) Mary Ann, (6) Harriet, who died unmarried, (7) Nicholas Jr., (8) Thomas.

Sarah Ridgely Griffith, daughter of Nicholas and Anne (Ridgely) Griffith, married Amos Brown. Their children were: (1) William, (2) Amos, (3) Annie Griffith, (4) William N., (5) Elizabeth R. who died unmarried, (6) Louisa M., who died unmarried, (7) Sarah R., (8) Harriet A., (9) Mary E., who died unmarried, (10) Henrietta, (11) Amos P., (12) Alice C., (13) Lydia H., (14) Lieut. Col. Ridgely Brown.

William N. Brown, of Philadelphia, son of Amos and Sarah (Griffith) Brown, married Elizabeth R. Walker. Their children were: (1) William N., (2) Charles R., married Elizabeth Wills, (3) David S., married Anna Lytle, (4) Carrie G., married Walter Woodruff.

The late Amos P. Brown of Philadelphia, son of Amos and Sarah Ridgely (Griffith) Brown, married Francis L. Brown. Their children are: (1) Ridgely, (2) Latimer, (3) Hazen, (4) Amos, (5) Stetvardson, (6) Lierbert, (7) Frank, (8) Elizabeth, (9) Francis.

The late Lydia H. Brown, daughter of Amos and Sarah Ridgely (Griffith) Brown, married Washington Bowie Chichester. Their children are: (1) Margaret, who married Warrington Gillet Smith, (2) Lydia H., (3) Harriet R., (4) Washington B., who married Eliza M. Hallowell, (5) Margaret R.

Henrietta Griffith, daughter of Nicholas and Anne (Ridgely) Griffith, married in 1819 William Penniman. Their children were: (1) Mary Hathaway, (2) William R., (3) Anne Griffith, (4) Nicholas Griffith, (5) Charles Henry.

Mary Hathaway Penniman, daughter of William and Henrietta (Griffith) Penniman, married in 1840 John Valandingham Kell Carrington. Their children are: (1) Henrietta P., (2) Harriet Reynolds, (3) William Penniman, who died unmarried.

Harriet Reynolds Carrington, daughter of John V. K. and Mary Hathaway (Penniman) Carrington, married Dr. Thomas Richardson Brown, of the United States Navy, who was also a professor at the University of Maryland. Their children are (1) Mary Carrington, (2) Dr. Thomas Richardson Brown, Jr., who married Jean Albert, (3) James Carrington, who married Mary E. Bowman, (4) Henrietta C. (5) Harriet, who married Duncan K. Brent.

Dr. Thomas Richardson Brown, died in 1879. His widow resides at 1033 Cathedral Street.

The late William Ridgely Penniman, of Ashville, N. C., son of William and Henrietta (Griffith) Penniman, married in 1848 Julia Sharpless Stephens. Their children are: (1) Emily, who died in infancy, (2) William Talbot, (3) William Ridgely, Jr. (4) Julia A. Wilson, (5) Charles Frederick, who married Lucy Waters, (6) John Wight, (7) Ellen Baldwin Penniman.

William Talbot Penniman, son of William Ridgely and Julia S. (Stephens) Penniman, married Susan Garretson Waters. Their children are: (1) Mary Garretson, (2) William Ridgely, (3) William Talbot, Jr., (4) Susan Waters, (5) Lucy Seymore.

William Ridgely Penniman, Jr., of Ashville, N. C., son of William Ridgely and Julia Sharpless (Stephens) Penniman, married Margaret Campbell Allison. Their children are: (1) Thomas Allison, (2) Julia Sharpless, (3) Margaret Ridgely.

Anne Griffith Penniman, daughter of William and Henrietta (Griffith Penniman, married Judge Hugh Lenox Bond; both are now deceased. Their children are: (1) Nicholas P., (2) Hugh Lennox, Jr., (3) Summerfield Berry Bond.

Nicholas P. Bond, who resides at Eighth West Read Street, married Mary Murdock. Their children are: (1) Elizabeth, (2) Hugh Lenox Bond.

Hugh Lenox Bond, Jr., second son of Judge Hugh Lenox and Anne Griffith (Penniman) Bond, residing at Park and Reservoir Avenues, married Jessie V. Beale, of Hudson, N. Y. Their children are: (1) Eloise, one of this season's debutantes, 1905, (2) Anne Griffith.

Dr. Summerfield Berry Bond, Six West Read Street, also a son of the late Judge Bond, married Julia B. Valentine, of Bellefonte, Pa. They have one daughter; Lydia Valentine Bond.

Nicholas Griffith Penniman, son of William and Henrietta (Griffith) Penniman, married in 1860, Rebecca Pue Dobbin, daughter of Judge George W. and Rebecca Pue Dobbin. Their children were: (1) George Dobbin, who married Harriet Wilson Dushane, (2) Henry Griffith, (3) William Bose Dobbin, (4) Nicholas Griffith, Jr., married Helen A. Fraser and resides at 1132 Cathedral Street, (5) Thomas Dobbin, (6) Rebecca. Mrs. Nicholas G. Penniman, Sr., and her unmarried children reside at 922 Cathedral Street.

Mary Ann Griffith, daughter of Nicholas and Ann (Ridgely) Griffith, married John Hathaway. They had no children, and both are now dead.

Nicholas Griffith, Jr., son of Nicholas and Ann (Ridgely) Griffith, married first, Rosanna Stewart, of Pittsburg, Pa. Their children were: (1) Ann Jane, (2) Robert Stewart, (3) Charles Henry.

Nicholas Griffith, Jr., married second, in 1837, Elizabeth McElhenny. They had one son, George Nicholas, who died.

Ann Jane Griffith, now dead, daughter of Nicholas and Rosanna (Stewart) Griffith, married James J. Marchand. Their children were: (1) Nicholas Griffith, who died, (2) Benjamin Rust, now living in Chicago.

Robert Stewart Griffith, son of Nicholas, Jr., and Rosanna (Stewart) Griffith, married Anna Z. Webb. Their children are: (1) Florence Mitchell, (2) Walter Ridgely, and (3) Rosanna Stewart.

Thomas Griffith, son of Nicholas and Anne (Ridgely) Griffith, married Elizabeth Griffith, daughter of Col. Lyde and Anne Dorsey Griffith. Their children were: (1) William P., (2) Nicholas R., (3) Thomas Jr., (4) Edward, (5) Mary Anne, (6) David, (7) Festus, (8) Frank.

Nicholas R. Griffith, son of Thomas an Elizabeth Griffith, married Mary E. Jones, and died without children.

Captain Thomas Griffith, Company A. First Maryland Cavalry, Confederate States Army, son of Thomas and Elizabeth Griffith, married first, Elizabeth Davis Singleton, daughter of John and Anne Bowie Singleton. Their children were: (1) Nicholas R., (2) William D., (3) Anne Singleton, (4) Charlotte E.

Captain Thomas Griffith, married second, Sarah J. Ball, daughter of Thomas and Ann R. Ball .

Mary Ann Griffith, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth Griffith, married Richard H. Landsdale, and died without children.

David Griffith, Confederate States Army, Judge of the Orphans Court of Montgomery County, Maryland, and son of Thomas and Elizabeth Griffith, married Anne S. Taylor. Their children are: (1) Elizabeth Griffith, (2) Harriet Mackall and (3) Thomas David.

Captain Festus Griffith, of Montgomery County, Maryland, Confederate States Army, son of Thomas and Elizabeth Griffith, married Avolina Riggs.

The late Frank Griffith, Confederate States Army, of Montgomery County, Maryland, son of Thomas and Elizabeth Griffith, married Kate Riggs, daughter of Dr. Artemus and Amanda (Warfield) Riggs. Their children were: (1) Frances and (2) Artemus.

Elizabeth Griffith, daughter of Col. Henry and Sarah Davis (Norwood) Griffith, married, 1792 in Baltimore, Md., James Worthington. Their children were: (1) John H. (2) Ann, who died unmarried, (3) Nicholas Griffith, (4) Sarah, (5) Susan (6) Charles, (7) Thomas, (8) William, (9) Mary H., (10) Upton, (11) Elizabeth Worthington.

John H. Worthington, eldest son of James and Elizabeth (Griffith) Worthington, married Ann H. Dorsey, daughter of Joshua Dorsey. Their children were (1) Joshua Dorsey, (2) Nicholas, (3) John T.

Nicholas Worthington, son of John H. and Ann H. (Dorsey) Worthington, married first, in 1847 Sarah E. Anderson. Their children were: (1) Laura, (2) Claude.

Nicholas Worthington married second, in 1862, Henrietta A. Dorsey, They had one daughter; Fannie Worthington.

Laura Worthington, daughter of Nicholas and Sarah E. (Anderson) Worthington, married Lloyd E. Dorsey, son of Noah and Sarah Dorsey. Their children were: (1) N. Ernest, (2) Wilbur, (3) Claude W. and (4) Edith L.

Claude Worthington, son of Nicholas and Sarah E. (Anderson) Worthington, married Anna F. Colston. They had one daughter; Agnes Mabel Worthington.

Fannie Worthington, daughter of Nicholas and Henrietta A. (Dor-

sey) Worthington, married in 1883 in California, Henry E. Geomsen, of Schleswig, Germany.

Nicholas Griffith Worthington, son of James and Elizabeth (Griffith) Worthington, married in 1820 in Kentucky, Eliza White. Their children were: (1) James H., (2) Eliza, (3) Dr. Charles Nicholas Worthington.

Sarah Worthington, daughter of James and Elizabeth (Griffith) Worthington, married William N. Dorsey, son of Allen Dorsey. Their children were: Henrietta A., and others.

Charles Worthington, son of James and Elizabeth (Griffith) Worthington, married Ann Brashear.

Thomas Worthington, son of James and Elizabeth (Griffith) Worthington, married Jane H. Jamison. Their children were: (1) Catherine, (2) Jennie, (3) Louisa, (4) Thomas, (5) Fenwick.

Catherine Worthington, daughter of Thomas and Jane H. (Jamison) Worthington, married Charles Wood, son of Rev. John and Ruth Wood.

Mary H. Worthington, married Presley W. Dorsey. Their children were: (1) Worthington, (2) Virginia A., (3) Mary Eliza, (4) Thomas, (5) Dorsey

Upton Worthington, son of James and Elizabeth (Griffith) Worthington, married Catherine Dorsey, daughter of Joshua Dorsey. Their children are: (1) Achsah, (2) Lloyd, (3) Anna, (4) Elizabeth, (5) Lavinia, (6) Joshua, (7) Frank, (8) James.

Elizabeth Worthington, daughter of James and Elizabeth (Griffith) Worthington, married in 1844 Samuel Thomas Magruder. Their children were: (1) Vandalia, who married Thomas J. Owens. (2) Mary, who married a Mr. Lachiffely.

Thomas Griffith, son of Col. Henry and Sarah Davis Norwood Griffith, married in 1811 Harriet Simpson. Their children were: (1) Sarah Davis, who married Richard Inglehart, (2) Thomas Davis, (3) Harriet Simpson.

Thomas Davis Griffith, son of Thomas and Harriet W. (Simpson) Griffith, married Charlotte M. Inglehart. Their children were: (1) William Henry Harrison, (2) Richard T. (3) John H., (4) Maria, (5) Anne, (6) Albert, who died in infancy, (7) Charles D. (8) Mary, (9) Laura V., (10) Henry W.

William Henry H. Griffith, son of Thomas D. and Charlotte M.

(Inglehart) Griffith, married Ella A. Wilson, of Harrisburg, Pa. Their children were: (1) Ellie W. (2) Ward W. (3) Fayette Helena, (4) Thomas Davis, (5) Paul McC., who died in infancy.

Richard Thomas Griffith, son of Thomas D. and Charlotte M. (Inglehart) Griffith, married Ella Whitehurst. Their children were: (1) Frank, (2) Lillian.

John H. Griffith, son of Thomas D. and Charlotte M. (Inglehart) Griffith, married Mrs. Seymore, (née Whitehurst). Their children were: (1) May, (2) Grace, (3) John.

Maria Griffith, daughter of Thomas and Charlotte M. (Inglehart) Griffith married John Snowden. They had no children.

Anne Griffith, daughter of Thomas D. and Charlotte M. (Inglehart) Griffith, married Henry Chaney.

Mary Griffith, daughter of Thomas D. and Charlotte M. (Inglehart) Griffith, married James McCullock.

Laura V. Griffith, daughter of Thomas D. and Charlotte M. (Inglehart) Griffith, married John W. Poler.

Henry W. Griffith, son of Thomas D. and Charlotte M. (Inglehart) Griffith, married Miss Slack.

Harriet Simpson Griffith, daughter of Thomas and Harriet W. (Simpson) Griffith, married in 1835, Thomas J. White.
Their children were:

(1) Ann L. White, who married James Welsh. Their children were:
 (a) Charles E. (b) Thomas W. (c) William Griffith, (d) Gideon, (e) Guy Welsh.
(2) Thomas Griffith White, who died.
(3) Harriet V. White, who married James P. Scaggs. Their children were:
 (a) Harriet P. Scaggs, (b) James P. Scaggs, who died.
(4) Gideon H. White, who died in infancy.
(5) Sarah E. White, who married Samuel White. Their children were:
 (a) Catherine, (2) Thomas J. White.
(6) Achsah Griffith White, who married Stephen Bouis. Their children were:
 (a) Clarence B., (b) Sidney, (c) Rosha, (d) Blanche, (e) Grace Griffith, (f) Herbert, (g) Dewitt, (h) Page Bouis.
(7) Henrietta M. White, who died unmarried.
(8) Henry T. White, who died in infancy.

Ruth Griffith, second daughter of Henry and Elizabeth Griffiith,

Married Amon Riggs, April 11, 1748. Their children were:

(1) John, who married Miss Willet,

(2) Henry, who married Jemima Jacob Griffith. Their children were: (a) Howard Griffith, (b) Amon, who in 1808 was living at North Amhurst, Ohio, (c) Antoinette, (d) Lydia, (e) Eliza, (f) William R. Riggs, died in infancy.

(3) Charles, who died, (4) Amon, Jr., (5) James, (6) Samuel, (7) Eleanor.

Rachel Griffith, youngest daughter of Henry and Elizabeth Griffith, married Samuel Welsh. Their children were:

(1) Samuel Welsh, who married Marcella Shipley,

(2) Elizabeth Welsh, who married L. Meredith,

(3) Henry Griffith Welsh, who married C. Shipley,

(4) Ruth Welsh, who married T. Meredith. Their children were: (a) James, (b) John, (c) Washington, (d) Rachel, (e) Lydia, f) Henrietta Meredith.

(5) Henrietta Welsh, who married Ephriam Shipley. Their children were:

(a) Talbot, (b) Samuel, (c) Joshua Shipley.

(6) Warner Welsh, who married Miss Scott. Their children were:

(a) Luther, who married Miss Moxley, whose children are: (I) Warner G. (II) Luther, (III) Milton, (IV) Ruth, (V) Rachel, (VI) Elizabeth.

(b) Warner, and others.

(7) Rachel Welsh, who married Joshua Warfield. Their children were:

(a) Nicholas R. Macgill, who married Mrs. Ellen Warfield,

(b) Avolina Warfield.

(8) John Welsh, who died unmarried.

Avolina Warfield, daughter of Joshua and Rachel Warfield, married Elisha Riggs, in 1833. Their children were:

(1) Mary Riggs, who married Lloyd Thomas Macgill. Their children were:

(a) Eva Riggs Macgill, who married Robert H. Macgill, whose children were:

(I) Robert Henry, (II) Lloyd T., (III) Marie Riggs Macgill.

(b) Thomas R. Macgill.

(2) Rachel Griffith Riggs, married Evan A. Jones. Their children were:

(a) William, (b) Anne R. (c) Elisha Riggs, (d) Kate W. Jones.

(3) Avolina Riggs, who married Col. Festus Griffith, Confederate States Army.

(4) Joshua Warfield Riggs, married Matilda S. Dorsey. Their children were:

(a) Florence Lee, (b) Mattie Sheldon Riggs.

(5) George Thomas Riggs, died in infancy.

(6) Nicholas R. Riggs, died in infancy.

(7) Catherine A. Riggs, who married Humphrey Dorsey. Their children were:

(a) Stephen Boon, (b) Sarah Elizabeth, (c) Evie Riggs, (d) Rachel Augusta, (e) Mary Washington, (f) Hester Griffith, (g) Laura Thomas, (h) William Thomas R. Dorsey.

Capt. Samuel Griffith, eldest son of Henry and Ruth (Hammond) Griffith, was a Captain in the Continental Army in 1777. He married first, Rachel Warfield, and had one son: Col. Lyde Griffith.

Samuel Griffith, married second, Ruth Berry. Their children were:

(a) Samuel B., who died unmarried. (b) Walter, (c) Alfred, (d) Ruth, who died unmarried, (e) Mary, (f) Richard H., (g) Henry B., (h) Horatio, (i) Sarah, (j) Philemon, (k) Michael Berry, (I) Catherine, (m) Israel, (n) Jefferson, (o) Berry Griffith.

Col. Lyde Griffith, son of Capt. Samuel and Rachel Warfield, married, first, Anne Dorsey (née Pole) and married second, Amelia Wayman.

His children by Anne Dorsey, were:

(1) Henry, who married Eliza V. Magruder and died without children.

(2) Elizabeth, who married Thomas Griffith and whose children were:

(a) Philip P., (b) Nicholas, (c) Thomas, (d) Edward, (e) Mary, (f) David, (g) Festus, (h) Frank,

(3) Lyde Jr., who died unmarried.

Col. Lyde Griffith's children by Amelia Wayman, were:

(1) Charles, who died unmarried.

(2) Milcha, who married Samuel Riggs. Their children were:

(a) Amelia, (b) William H., (c) Gilbert, (d) Reuben, (e) Samuel Jr., (f) Elisha, (g) Emanueleta, (h) Louisa Griffith, (i) Mary E. Riggs.

(3) Louisa Hood, who died unmarried.
(4) Walter, who married Mary Riggs. His children were:
(a) Lyde, (b) Louisa Hood, (c) William H.

Nicholas Griffith, son of Elizabeth and Thomas Griffith, married Mary S. Jones, and died in 1864 without children.

Captain Thomas Griffith, Company A of the Frist Maryland Cavalry, Confederate States of America, married first, Elizabeth Davis Singleton, and married second, Sarah J. Ball.

By his first wife, Elizabeth D. (Singleton) Griffith, Capt. Griffith's children were:

(a) Nicholas Ridgely, (b) William D. (c) Anne Singleton, (d) Charlotte E.

Mary Ann Griffith, daughter of Elizabeth and Thomas Griffith, married Richard H. Lansdale, and died without children.

David Griffith, C. S. A. Judge of the Orphans' Court of Montgomery County, Maryland, son of Elizabeth and Thomas Griffith, married Anne S. Taylor. Their children were: (1) Elizabeth, (2) Elizabeth Mackall, (3) Thomas David.

Capt. Festus Griffith married Avolina Riggs. Both are now deceased.

Frank Griffith married Kate L. Riggs. Their children are (1) Francis, (2) Artemus.

Rachel Warfield Griffith, daughter of Col. Lyde and Anne Dorsey Griffith, married Lemuel Griffith. Their children were: (1) Philemon, (2) Ann, (3) Lyde, (4) Henry, (5) Charles A., (6) Mordecai, (7) John A., (8) Columbus, (9) Mary Eleanor.

The first two and last two children were twins.

Ann Griffith, daughter of Rachel W. and Lemuel Griffith, married William Watkins. Their children were: (1) William Henry, (2) Sarah Ann, (3) Mary E. (4) Mordecai, (5) Lyde, (6) Margaret, (7) Louise, (8) Philemon Watkins.

Lyde Griffith, son of Lemuel Griffith and Rachel (Warfield) Griffith, married Louise Hammond. Their children were: (1) Molly, (2) Thomas H. (3) Rezen, (4) Lyde, (5) Jennie R. (6) Johnson.

Mordecai Griffith, son of Lemuel and Rachel (Warfield) Griffith, married Margaret Hammond. They had one daughter, Annie Mary.

Columbus Griffith, son of Lemuel and Rachel (Warfield) Griffith, married Susannah Warfield.

Mary Eleanor Griffith, daughter of Lemuel and Rachel (Warfield) Griffith, married a Mr. Plummer.

Amelia Riggs, daughter of Samuel and Amelia Riggs, married William H. Meyers. Their children were: (1) Olivia Riggs, (2) William H. Jr., who died in infancy, (3 Milcha Amelia, who died in infancy.

Reuben Riggs, son of Samuel and Milcha Griffith, married Pattie H. Canby. Their children were: (1) Samuel, (2) Benjamin C. (3) Lulu, (4) William C. Riggs.

Samuel Riggs, Jr., son of Samuel and Milcha Riggs, married Laura H. Neil. Their children were: (1) Samuel Tilden, (2) Laura H., (3) Samuel J., (4) Douglas, and (5) Bessie H. Riggs.

Elisha Riggs, son of Samuel and Milcha Riggs, married first, Margaret B. Howard. Their children were: (1) Nannie H., (2) Milcha, (3) Eliza H., and (4) William H. Riggs.

Elisha Riggs, married second, Elizabeth D. Ridgely. Their children were: (1) Elisha, (2) Leta, (3) Margaret D., and (4) Georgia H. Riggs.

Emanueleta Riggs, daughter of Samuel and Milcha Riggs, married Charles J. Wood. Their children were: (1) Willie E., who died in infancy, (2) Charles J. Jr., (3) Arthur R., (4) Wayman A., (5) Edward M., (6) Leta Riggs Wood.

Mary Elizabeth Riggs, daughter of Samuel and Milcha Riggs, married William E. Wood. They had one son, Samuel Riggs Wood.

Walter Griffith, son of Col. Lyde and Amelia (Wayman) Griffith, married Mary Riggs. Their children were: (1) Lyde, (2) Louisa Hood, (3) William H.

Louisa Hood Griffith, daughter of Walter and Mary Griffith, married William B. Mobley. Their children were: (1) Walter W. (2) Edith Griffith, (3) George W. Mobley.

William H. Griffith, son of Walter and Mary Griffith, married Sarah Ann Griffith. Their children were: (1) Mary W., (2) Lyde, (3) Louise, (4) Alverda, (5) William, (6) Walter.

Rev. Alfred Griffith, son of Capt. Samuel and Ruth (Berry) Griffith,

married Catherine E. Schull. Their children were: (1) Lycurgus Edward, (2) Catherine S., (3) Alfred B., who died unmarried, (4) Samuel R.

Dr. Lycurgus Edward Griffith, of Texas, son of the Rev. Alfred and Catherine (Schull) Griffith, married Sarah J. Clark. Their children are: (1) Kate V., (2) Margaret B., (3) Francis A., (4) Martha T., (5) Thomas Bond, (6) Atala, (7) William Clark, (8) Lycurgus Edward, Jr.

Kate V. Griffith, daughter of Dr. Lycurgus E., and Sarah J. (Clark) Griffith, married Angus Alexander. Their children were: (1) Angus E., (2) Charles Alfred, (3) William A., (4) Evarista R., (5) Kate Griffith Alexander.

Margaret Blanche Griffith, daughter of Dr. Lycurgus E. and Sarah Jane (Clark) Griffith, married Geo. L. Baxter. They had one son: George Griffith Baxter.

Lycurgus Edward Griffith, Jr., son of Dr. Lycurgus and Sarah Jane (Clark) Griffith, married April 29, 1890, Libbie Grinnan.

Catherine S. Griffith, daughter of the Rev. Alfred and Catherine (Schull) Griffith, married in 1844 at Alexandria, Va., Peter G. Uhler. Their children were: (1) Alfred Griffith, (2) Lycurgus Edward, (3) George, (4) Catherine E. Uhler.

Alfred Griffith Uhler, of Alexandria, Va., son of Peter and Catherine (Griffith) Uhler, married first in 1870, Mary H. Moulder, of Shepherdstown, W. Va. They had one son; William M. Uhler.

He married second in 1833, Lucy Lenox Brown, of Alexandria, Va. Their children are: (1) Alfred Lenox, (2) Mary Glenn, (3) Griffith, (4) Margaretta Simpson, (5) Bedford Brown Uhler, born Jan. 21, 1892.

Lycurgus Edward Uhler, son of Peter and Catherine (Griffith) Uhler, married in 1871, Alice Hough of Alexandria. Their children were: (1) Milton French, (2) Mary Alice, (3) Annie Hough, (4) Ewing Easter Uhler.

George Uhler, son of Peter and Catherine (Griffith) Uhler, married Nellie Selden Lloyd, of Alexandria, Va. Their children were: (1) Katie Griffith, (2) Joba Lloyd, (3) Eliza Selden, (4) Rebecca Lloyd, (5) Nellie Selden Uhler.

Catherine Elizabeth Uhler, daughter of Peter and Catherine (Griffith) Uhler, married John H. Parrow, of Alexandria, Va. She died at East Orange, New Jersey.

died at East Orange, New

Rev. Samuel Richard Griffith, of Bloomington, Ill., son of Rev. Alfred and Catherine Griffith, married Martha Jane McGilvray, of Harrisburg, Pa. Their children were: (1) Edward Uhler, (2) William, who died in infancy, (3) Ruth C., (4) Sarah V., (5) Alfred, (6) Miriam Eccleston Griffith.

Edward Uhler Griffith, son of Rev. Samuel and Martha Griffith, married Mary Etta Minor. Their children were: (1) Ruby Etta, (2) Edward H., (3) Alfred P., (4) Ethel R., who died in infancy.

Alfred Uhler Griffith, of Bloomington, Ill., son of Rev. Samuel and Martha Griffith, married in 1886, Nellie Paden.

Mary Griffith, daughter of Capt. Samuel and Ruth (Berry) Griffith, married at Neville, Ohio, Joseph Cleneay. Their children were: (1) Mary Lucinda, (2) Joseph Samuel, (3) George Washington Bolivar, (4) Maria Francis Cleneay.

Mary Lucinda Cleneay, daughter of Joseph and Mary Cleneay, married in Cincinnati, Ohio, Samuel Christopher Griffith.

George B. Cleneay, son of Joseph and Mary Cleneay, married at Augusta, Ky., Elizabeth Hudson Rudd. Their children were: (1) Harry Clinton, (2) Mary J. Cleneay.

Harry Clinton Cleneay, son of George W. B. and Elizabeth Cleneay, married at Cincinnati, Ohio, Louise Dunseth Wolley. Their children are: (1) Mary Frances, (2) Elizabeth Hudson Cleneay.

Mary Josephine Cleneay, daughter of G. W. B. and Elizabeth Cleneay, married in 1890 at New York, Alexander Johnstone, of Glasgow, Scotland.

Mary Francis Cleneay, youngest daughter of Joseph and Mary Cleneay, married in 1850 at Cincinnati, Ohio, Lewis Van Antwerp. Their children were: (1) Mary Griffith, (2) Alice, (3) Frank C. (4) Thomas, (5) Lizzie, (6) Florence Van Antwerp.

Alice Van Antwerp, daughter of Lewis and Mary F. Van Antwerp, married at Cincinnati, Ohio, George Henry Lee, of Philadelphia. Their children were: (1) Elsie J., (2) Van Antwerp, (3) Francis Carey Lee.

Richard H. Griffith, son of Capt. Samuel and Ruth Berry Griffith, married Ann Magruder, daughter of Dr. Jeffrey Magruder. Their children were: (1) Susannah R., who married William K. Merritt, (2) Mary E., who married William Emack, (3) Helen E., (4)

Emily M., (5) Alfred B., who died unmarried, (6) Samuel Christopher, (7) Richard H., (8) Jeffrey M., (9) Angelina M. Griffith.

Helen E. Griffith, daughter of Richard and Mary Ann Griffith, married Anthony Groveman. Their children were: (1) Richard H., who married Fannie Selden, (2) William K., who married Sarah B. Ellis, of Philadelphia, (3) Susannah R., (4) Joseph B. Groverman.

Emily M. Griffith, daughter of Richard and Mary Ann Griffith, married Jacob Bourne. Their children were: (1) Mary K., who married a Mr. Johnson of New York, and (2) Richard H. Bourne.

Samuel Christopher Griffith, son of Richard and Mary Ann Griffith, married Pauline Ould. They had a daughter Pauline.

Pauline Griffith, daughter of Samuel Christopher and Pauline Griffith, married a Mr. McIntyre, of Richmond, Va. Their children were: (1) Kate, and (2) Helen McIntyre.

Richard H. Griffith, Jr., son of Richard and Mary Ann Griffith, *married first*, Susan Barbour. Their children were: (1) Harry M., (2) John Barbour, (3) Isabelle, and (4) Mary T.

Richard H. Jr., *married second*, Eliza Towers, (née Palmer). Their children were: (1) Cleorah Palmer, (2) Eliza Bowie, (3) Ellen C., (4) Maude M., (5) Lily M., and (6) Richard H. Jr.

Richard H. Griffith, Jr., *married third*, in 1891, Fannie Ogle.

Henry M. Griffith, eldest son of Richard and Susan Griffith, married, Margaret Maynard. They had one daughter, Susan.

John Barbour Griffith, son of Richard H. and Susan Griffith, married at Milwaukee, Wis., Emma J. Durbin. Their children are: (1) John Barbour, Jr., and (2) Jennie M. Griffith.

Isabelle Griffith, eldest daughter of Richard H. and Susan Griffith, married William R. Griffith. Their children were: (1) William V., (2) Lycurgus, (3) Florence, (4) William W., (5) Jeffrey M., (6) Isabelle, and (7) Susan M. Griffith.

Mary T. Griffith, youngest daughter of Richard H. and Susan Griffith, married first a Mr. Anderson, and second a Mr. Woodward. She had no children.

Cleorah Palmer Griffith, eldest daughter of Richard H. and Eliza Griffith, married in 1892 John A. Dorsey, Jr.

Ellen Cyler Griffith, daughter of Richard H. and Eliza Griffith, married William L. Matthews. Their children are: (1) Richard H., (2) Eliza Bowie Matthews.

Jeffrey Magruder Griffith, son of Richard and Mary Ann Griffith, married Helen Packard. He was a lawyer, and died in Paris, France.

Angelina Griffith, daughter of Richard and Mary Ann Griffith, married John Falconer. They had a son, Gilbert Falconer.

Henry Berry Griffith, son of Capt. Samuel and Ruth (Berry) Griffith, married Maria C. Ashman. Their children were: (1) Jane Rebecca, (2) Ruth, (3) Georgianna, (4) Augusta, (5) Samuel Henry, (6) Sarah A., (7) Henry Clay, who died unmarried.

Ruth M. Griffith, daughter of Henry B. and Maria Griffith, married Joseph Taylor Keyes. Their children were: (1) Augusta, (2) Henry B., who died in infancy, (3) Nora, (4) Joseph Taylor, (5) Jane Rebecca, (6) Alice Maude M. Keyes.

Leonora Keyes, daughter of Joseph T. and Ruth Keyes, married Fayette Johnson. Their children were: (1) Arthur, (2) Ruth, (3) Leonora, (4) Walter R., (5) Henry, (6) Sarah Johnson.

Georgianna Griffith, daughter of Henry B. and Maria Griffith, married the Rev. John Maclay.

Rev. Samuel Henry Griffith, of the Protestant Episcopal Church of Baltimore, son of Henry B. and Maria Griffith, married Mary Allen Barrick. Their children were: (1) Henry Allen, (2) Charles C., (3) George Barkley, (4) Leonora V., (5) Alfred B. Griffith.

Rev. Henry Allen Griffith, of the Protestant Episcopal Church at Washington, eldest son of Rev. Samuel and Mary Griffith, married Margaret Virginia Joynes. Their children are: (1) Ruth Douglas, (2) Helen Stewart, (3) Virginia Wise Griffith.

The late Charles Coleman Griffith, former pastor of the Protestant Episcopal Church of the Ascension, Baltimore, was the second son of the Rev. Samuel and Mary Griffith. He married in 1887 Clara French Greble. Their children are: (1) Charles C. Jr., (2) Edwin St. John, (3) Ethel Willoughby Griffith.

Horatio Griffith, son of Capt. Samuel and Ruth Griffith, married Eliza Shepherd. Their children were: (1) Mary, (2) LaFayette, (3) Angeline, (4) Horatio, Jr.

Mary Griffith, eldest daughter of Horatio and Eliza Griffith, married, George Witman. Their children were: (1) Annie W., (2) Lizzie, (3) Clara G. Witman.

LaFayette Griffith, a veteran of the Mexican War, and the eldest

son of Horatio and Eliza Griffith, was twice married—the second time in Kentucky, but all records of his family are lost.

Angelina Griffith, youngest daughter of Horatio and Eliza Griffith, married John Dorsey Berry. Their children were: (1) Mary E., (2) Horatio G., (3) Charles L., (4) J. Dorsey, Jr., (5) Nona R., (6) W. E. Berry.

Horatio Griffith, Jr., son of Horatio and Eliza Griffith, married Rebecca Dorsey. Their children were: (1) Annie M., (2) Helen Louise, (3) William B. Griffith.

Annie M. Griffith, eldest daughter of Horatio, Jr., and Rebecca Dorsey Griffith, married a Mr. Davis.

Helen Louise Griffith, daughter of Horatio, Jr., and Rebecca Dorsey Griffith, married in 1891 at Frederick, Md., Mr. John E. Gilson.

Sarah Griffith, daughter of Captain Samuel and Ruth Berry Griffith, married first in 1831, Robert Warfield. Married second in 1845, Benjamin Lyon. Her children by her first husband were: (1) Israel Griffith, (2) Robert Israel Warfield.

Israel Griffith Warfield, son of Robert and Sarah (Griffith) Warfield, married in 1840, Maria G. Griffith. Their children were: (1) Dr. Robert C., who married Margaret Webb, (2) Elisha G., who married Hattie S. Sargent, (3) Lizzie W., who married F. Clarence Webb, (4) Alfred C., (5) Israel Griffith Warfield, Jr., (6) Lena M., (7) Martha Jane, (8) Bertha, (9) Frederick D. Warfield.

Philemon Griffith, son of Capt. Samuel and Ruth Berry Griffith, married first, Sarah Riggs. Their children were:

(1) Mary Riggs, who married Samuel G. Dorsey. Their children were:

(a) Gustavus, (b) Maria, (c) Carrie, (d) Samuel, (e) Mary Dorsey,

(2) Thomas Riggs Griffith.

Philemon Griffith married second, Sarah Griffith Crabb. Their children were: Emeline, who died in infancy, (2) Mortimer C., (3 and 4) Alfred and Emiline, twins, (5) Philemon C. Griffith.

Lieut. Col. Gustavus Dorsey, of Second Maryland Cavalry, Confederate States Army, eldest son of Samuel O. and Mary R. Dorsey, married Maggie Owens, daughter of Col. Edward Owens.

Carrie Dorsey, daughter of Samuel O. and Mary R. Dorsey, married Richard Dorsey. They had no children.

Mortimer Crabb Griffith, eldest son of Philemon and Sarah G. Griffith, married Mary Jane Cassell. Their children were:
(1) Philemon, who married Elizabeth Anderson. Their children were:

(a) Alfred Crabb, (b) Sarah Crabb.

(2) Mortimer C., (3) Samuel C., (4) Mary R., (5) Alice, (6) Emory Griffith.

Emeline Griffith, daughter of Philemon and Sarah G. Griffith, married Walter Orme.

Michael Berry Griffith, son of Capt. Samuel and Ruth Berry Griffith, married Lydia Ridgely Crabb. They removed to Texas in 1939. Their children were:
(1) Jeremiah Crabb Griffith, who married at Rockwall, Texas, Grace M. Price. Their children were:

(a) Edna Ruth, (b) Blanche Mortimer, (c) Anna Bain, (d) Maud, (e) Crabb Milton, (f) Summerfield L., (g) Mortimer Price Griffith.

(2) A. Elizabeth, (3) John Summerfield, (4) Joseph H. B., (5) Ruth Matilda, (6) Amanda J. Griffith.

Blanche Mortimer Griffith, daughter of Jeremiah Crabb and Grace (Price) Griffith, married in 1891, Matthew Charles Cartwright, of Terrell, Texas."

Anna Bain Griffith, daughter of Jeremiah Crabb and Grace (Price) Griffith, married James C. Fields, of Norfork, Virginia, Jan. 5, 1893. Their children are: (1) Grace, (2) Oscar Price Fields, (3) Owen Griffith, (4) Anna Fields.

Grace Fields, the daughter of James C. and Anna B. (Griffith) Fields, died unmarried.

Oscar Price Fields, the eldest son of James C. and Anna B. (Griffith) Fields, married Margaret Stuart. Their children are: (1) Oscar Price, Jr., and (2) Phyllis Ann Fields.

Owen Griffith Fields, the son of James C. and Anna (Griffith) Fields, married Katherine Irwin, of Terrell, Texas, Nov. 4, 1925. They have one child, Kay Fields.

Anna Fields, the daughter of James C. and Anna B. (Griffith) Fields, married James Girand. Their children are: (1) Ann, (2) James Fields Girand.

Crabb Milton Griffith, the son of Jerimiah Crabb and Grace (Price)

Fields, married Katharine Irwin, of Terrell,

Griffith, married Lizzie Dowzer. They had one child: Anna Blanche Griffith.

Anna Blanche Griffith, the daughter of Crabb Milton and Lizzie (Dowzer) Griffith, married first, Ralph Herreke. They had one son, Ralph Herreke, Jr. She married second, Frank Harwell Apperson.

Summerfield L. Griffith, the son of Jeremiah Crabb and Grace (Price) Griffith, married Mary Duvall. They had no children.

Mortimer Price Griffith, the son of Jeremiah Crabb and Grace (Price) Griffith, married Pearl Zink, of Terrell, Texas. There were no children.

"Ann Elizabeth Griffith, eldest daughter of Michael Berry and Lydia (Crabb) Griffith, married in 1853, Benjamin F. Powell, of Georgia. They had no children.

Gen. John Summerfield Griffith, of Oak Cliff, Dallas, Texas, son of Michael and Lydia Griffith, married in 1850, at Nacogdoches, Texas, Emily Simpson, daughter of John J. Simpson. General Griffith was Lieut. Colonel commanding the Sixth Texas Cavalry, Confederate States Army, and was appointed Brigadier General of State Troops by Governor Murrah, in 1864. His children were: (1) Emma, (2) John Summerfield, Jr., (3) William Crabb, (4) Augustus Bascom, (5) Emmie, (6) Fanny Ruth, died in infancy.

William Crabb Griffith, of Oak Cliff, Dallas, Texas, eldest son of John Summerfield and Emily (Simpson) Griffith, married in 1881, Georgia M. Charlton, of Alabama. Their children were: (1) Lydia, (2) William Charlton, (3) John Summerfield.

Augustus Bascom Griffith, son of John S. and Emily Griffith, married in 1888, Nannie Harmon. They had one daughter, Emily.

Emmie Griffith, youngest daughter of John Summerfield and Emily Griffith, married in 1890, Matthew Cartwright Roberts.

Joseph H. B. Griffith, son of Michael Berry and Lydia Griffith, married Melissa Roberts, of San Augustine.

Ruth Matilda, daughter of Michael Berry and Lydia Griffith, married in 1854 at San Augustine, Texas, William L. McDaniel. Their children were: (1) Amanda C., (2) Sarah E., (3) John Summerfield, (4) William, (5) Sarah E., (6) Henry Crabb, (7) Charlton E. McDaniel.

Amanda C. McDaniel, daughter of Ruth and William McDaniel, married Oscar Pate. Their children were: 1) George R., (2) Edwin

Bruce, (3) Zerva, (4) Oscar M. Jr., (5) Ruth Matilda, (6) Abel W., (7) Bart C., (8) Sallie, (9) Mary Pate.

Catherine Griffith, daughter of Captain Samuel and Ruth Berry Griffith, married in 1818, James B. Matthews. Their children were: (1) William, died in infancy (2) Leanna, (3) Samuel Griffith, (4) Henry, (5) Mary J. (6) Ruth, (7) Lycurgus Griffith, (8) Maria L., (9) William, (10) James E., (11) Martha, (12) Alfred Griffith, (13) Israel Griffith, (14) Kate V. Matthews.

Leanna Matthews, eldest daughter of James B. and Catherine Griffith Matthews, married first, Milton Welsh. Their children were: (1) Elizabeth Ann, (2) Kate.

Leanna Matthews Welsh married second, David McConaughy. Their children were: (1) James, (2) Mary, (3) David, (4) Samuel McConaughy.

Samuel Griffith Matthews, son of James B. and Catherine Matthews, married in Maryland, Elizabeth Cromwell. They had no children.

Reverend Harry Matthews, of the Presbyterian Church in Baltimore, son of James B. and Catherine Matthews, married Hannah Van Swearingen. They had no children.

Mary Jane Matthews, daughter of James B. and Catherine Matthews, married Dr. Henry Fletcher Zollickoffer.

Maria Louise Matthews ,daughter of James and Catherine Matthews, married, Reverend John Roberts, of the Methodist Episcopal Church. Their children were: (1) Henry, (2) James, (3) Kate, who married in 1891 Reverend J. F. Greenfield, of the Methodist Episcopal Church, (4) Lutie Roberts.

William Matthews, son of James B. and Catherine, married Harriet A. Howard. Their children were: (1) Maggie H., who married George W. Collins, (2) Florence C., who married Dr. Thaddeus W. Clark, (3) Eleanor G., who married Dr. William S. Norwood, (4) Hattie H., who married W. Charles Hammond, (5) Brice H. (6) William L., (7) Julia L., (8) Lycurgus G., (9) Mary F., (10) Carrie W. (11) Henrietta, (12) Neenah, (13) Joseph C. Matthews.

Dr. James E. Matthews, son of James B. and Catherine Matthews, married in 1864 Sarah Agnes Boyer. Their children were: (1) Jennie W., who married Daniel B. Banks, whose children are Jean M. and Eleanor Banks, (2) Edward L., (3) Bessie H., (4) James E., Matthews, Jr.

Alfred Griffith Matthews, son of James and Catherine Matthews, married Sophia L. Hood. Their children were: (1) T. Hood, who married Harriet C. Downing; (2) Mary L., (3) Ida L., who married Dr. Charles M. E. Iddings, (4) Henry, (5) Kate H., (6) Gertrude Matthews.

Israel Griffith Matthews, son of James B. and Catherine Matthews, married in 1864, A. Helen Sappington. Their children are: (1) Abiann S., (2) Kate K., (3) John S., (4) James B., died in infancy (5) Albert B., (6) Walter, died in infancy, (7) Henry, (8) Israel Griffith, Jr., (9) Helen M., (10) Mary Z. Matthews.

Kate V. Matthews, daughter of James B. and Catherine Matthews, married William E. Fife. Their children are: (1) Catherine Griffith, (2) Mary A. Fife.

Israel Griffith, son of Captain Samuel and Ruth Berry Griffith, married in 1824, in Frederick County, Maryland, Sarah Ann Griffith. Their children were: (1) Charles Henry, (2) Mary Eleanor, (3) Francis Ann, (4) Alverda, (5) Israel Jr., died unmarried, (6, 7) Israel Jr. and Sarah Ann, (8) George, died in infancy, (9) Emma, (10) David Israel.

Mary Eleanor Griffith, eldest daughter of Israel and Sarah Ann Griffith, married in Baltimore in 1850 Walter Farnandis, Jr., attorney at law. Their children were: (1) Walter Jr., died in infancy, (2) George, (3) Mary Dorsey, (4) William, (5) James H., (6) Isabelle, (7) Samuel, (8) Eleanor Fernandis.

Charles Henry Griffith, eldest son of Israel and Sarah Ann Griffith, married in 1846, Catherine Dorsey. They had no children.

William Farnandis, son of Walter and Mary E. Farnandis, married in Baltimore, Emma Berg. They have a daughter, Bessie Fernandis.

George Farnandis, son of Walter and Mary E. Farnandis, married Ida Lauterbach. Their children were: (1) Walter, (2) Irene, (3) Maggie, (4) Nellie Farnandis.

Samuel Farnandis, son of Walter and Mary E. Farnandis, married Sadie Kelly.

Frances Ann Griffith, daughter of Israel and Sarah Ann Griffith, married in Baltimore in 1848, Dr. James C. Worthington, son of Judge G. D. Worthington. Their children were: (1) Israel Griffith, who died, (2) Sarah Ann Worthington.

Dr. James C. Worthington died in Chillicothe, Ohio, and his widow married in Baltimore H. G. Hungerford.

Sarah Ann Worthington, daughter of Dr. James C. and Francis Worthington, married in Baltimore in 1874, William Diffenderfer. They had one daughter, Sarah Ann Diffenderfer.

Alverda Griffith, daughter of Israel and Sarah Ann Griffith, married December 9, 1852 in Baltimore her distant kinsman, Romulus R. Griffith, Jr. Their descendants have been given above.

The genealogy thus intrduced of the Griffith family, is but a small part of the family tree whose roots were William and Sarah Maccubbin Griffith. Many other families of interest are descended from Orlando and Katherine Howard Griffith, and still other branches are descended from Orlando's sister Sophia, and his brothers; Charles and William. Such names as Judge Brice, John Goldsborough occur, and others of the Goldsborough family. There are also the Worthingtons, the Snowdons, the Crowells, Wrights, Wylies, Whites, Wheats, Riggs, Howards, Ridgelys, McKims, Halls, Warfields, and others.

END

Reference to other GRIFFITHS are to be found in "Journal and Correspondence of the Council of Safety of Maryland," p. 373.

Virginia Revolutionary soldiers:

David Griffith, Regimental Surgeon State Line for three years. Virginia County Records.

Information given by Annie Lee W. Roberts.

Griffith

The following is found on pp. 348-49-50, of "The Founders of Anne Arundel and Howard Counties," (J. D. Warfield). Published by Kohn and Pollock, Baltimore, Maryland.

William Griffith came to Maryland in 1675.

William Griffith took for his wife a daughter of another distinguished house in Scotland. She was Sarah Mackubin, daughter of John Mackubin, who came from the Lowlands, and claimed descent from the McAlpines, of the Highlands who go back to Kenneth II, the first King of Scotland. The issue of that marriage were Orlando, Captain Charles, William and Sophia who married Benjamin Duval, youngest son of Mareen the Huguenot.

Orlando Griffith followed the tide of western settlers to Huntington. His homestead was later transferred to the Whites; it borders on Snowdon's "Summer Hill," lately owned by Major Powell, of Annapolis Junction.

Orlando Griffith married at thirty, Katherine, only daughter of Captain John Howard by Katherine, widow of Henry Ridgely, and daughter of Colonel Nicholas Greenberry. She inherited "Howard's Luck," at Huntington. Orlando Griffith became in 1728, a member of the vestry of Queen Caroline Parish, occupying pew No. 8 with Captain John Howard and Nicholas Dorsey, his neighbor. "Griffith's Adventure," was his survey. It was upon a draft of the Patapsco; upon this he placed his sons Joshua, Benjamin, Orlando, and Charles Greenberry Griffith.

Hon. Henry Griffith, eldest son and executor of Orlando, took up lands in both Howard and Montgomery; he was Tobacco Inspector, Commissioner in the formation of Montgomery, Register of Queen Caroline Parish, Commissioner of Peace, Member of the Colonial Assembly from Frederick County, upon the Committee of Observation for Frederick County, member of the Convention which formed the Association of "Freemen of Maryland," and one of the Justices in the organization of Montgomery County, in 1777.

He *married first*, Elizabeth Dorsey (of Edward and Sarah Todd),

and had issue, Sarah, m. Rezin Todd; Rachel, m. Samuel Welsh; Ruth, Amos Riggs, and Colonel Henry Griffith; who was one of the Committee of Observation for Frederick County, to carry out the Resolves of the Provincial Convention. He (Colonel Henry) resided upon "Hammond's Great Branch" near Laurel, and married first, Sarah Warfield (of John and Rachel (Dorsey) Warfield, of Warfield's Range; issue, Henry, Allen, Nicholas, Elizabeth, Henrietta Griffith; Colonel Henry married second, Sarah Davis (of Thomas) and had Thomas Griffith, who held the old homestead, which has only recently passed from the family. Colonel Henry Griffith's descendants by Sarah Warfield located upon "Griffith's Range," in the neighborhood of Unity and Laytonville, and they still hold their greatly improved estates.

Hon. Henry Griffith *married second*, Ruth Hammond, daughter of JOHN and ANN (DORSEY) HAMMOND, and became joint executor of John Hammond's estate. Their issue were Captain Samuel Griffith, John Hammond Griffith, Colonel Philemon Griffith, Lieutenant Charles Griffith, Joshua Griiffith, and several daughters.

From the home of Hon. Henry Griffith, who later located on the road leading from Unity to Damascus, went to, and returned from the Revolution three colonel's, one captain, one lieutenant, one ensign, and one "high private."

The old dilapidated roadside house of Captain Samuel Griffith, who took his first wife, Rachel, from "Warfield Range," may still be seen, deserted. Near by is the home of one of their descendants who sent four more sons to a later war.

Captain Samuel Griffith and his brother, Colonel Philemon Griffith, were both in the disastrous campaign of the North. At Germantown, or Brandywine, with General LaFayette, Captain Samuel led a company of ninety men in storming a "Chevaux de Frieze" and came out with sixteen. When LaFayette was given an ovation in Annapolis in 1825 these old heroes met, embraced, and shed tears.

Captain Griffith was twice married; first to Rachel Warfield (of John), and second to Ruth Berry (of Richard and Sarah Dorsey); many of his descendants are scattered in every State; one daughter, Ruth, remained to guard the old home. The writer stood within that old unpretentious roadside homestead when many of its descendants were then at the front; still later, she too, had gone: its lights were out; its old hero sleeping near by, had heard not the war-cry, for he and his brothers had answered their last call.

Colonel Philemon Griffith's daughter, Ruth, first married Caleb Dorsey, and resided at Glenwood, Howard County, Issue, John A. Dorsey. She married second, Charles D. Warfield, of "Bushy Park," and left Charles D. Warfield, Jr., and Sallie, wife of Dr. Evan William Warfield, of Glenwood.

Pictures of both Captain Samuel and his brother, Colonel Philemon, are to be seen at Messrs. Gustavus Warfield's and Alfred Matthew's, at Glenwood; both exhibit striking features, which show the sterling characters of these old heroes we now love to honor.

Greenberry Griffith (of Orlando) inherited "Ward's Care," and "Howard's Luck;" he married Ruth Riggs, his neighbor, of "Riggs Hills;" he was warden and vestryman of Queen Caroline Parish, and upon the Committee of Observation for Frederick County in 1775. His son, Hezekiah m. Catherine Warfield (of Axel); their son, John Riggs Griffith m. Sarah Tracy, whose daughter, Rebecca m. William Davis, parents of Eldred Griffith Davis, Collector of Taxes, Washington, D. C., and his sisters, Mrs. Dickinson and Mrs. Clark.

Sarah Griffith (of Orlando) m. Colonel Nicholas Dorsey: Lucretia m. Caleb Davis.

Joshua Griffith was Deputy Surveyor in 1759 and Tobacco Inspector at Elk Ridge Landing; by his wife, Ann Hall, their son was Dennis Griffith. He was a lieutenant in the Continental Army, and surveyed the State of Maryland in 1794; he published a map of the State which is still extant. He was also a vestryman in Queen Caroline Parish and a delegate to the Episcopal Convention; he married, Elizabeth, daughter of Greenberry and Lucy (Stringer) Ridgely. Their son Stephen, was in the United States Army.

Rachel Griffith m. Henry Gassaway, son of Brice John.

Elizabeth Greenberry Griffith m. Reverend Ethan Allen.

Rachel Griffith (of Joshua) m. John Spring Belt, Captain of Fourth Company. First Regiment Maryland Line; he was member of the Society of the Cincinnati.

Benjamin Griffith (of Orlando) was Tobacco Inspector in Queen Caroline Parish in 1762, during which time he was Church Warden. After 1772 he removed to the neighborhood of Poplar Springs, Maryland. He married Mary Riggs, daughter of John and Mary Davis. Their daughter Ann m. Aquilla Dorsey: Mary m. Richard Stringer.

Colonel Charles Greenberry Griffith, youngest son of Orlando, was

Colonel of First Baltimore Flying Camp, 1776. He married Sarah Ridgely, daughter of Colonel Henry and Elizabeth (Warfield Ridgely. Their daughter, Elizabeth m. General Jeremiah Crabb, of Fourth Battalion in Continental Army, Brigadier-General of Militia 1794, Representative in Congress in 1795-96.

Captain Charles Griffith (of William) of South River, left a record of his family in which he recorded the births and deaths of his "dafters." He lived on the north side of South River within six miles of Annapolis. He outlived his two wives over thirty-eight years, dying in his seventy-eight year, and was recorded as Captain Charles Griffith, He married first, Mrs. Mary Mercer (née Wolden), and had William, Charles, and Mary Griffith. He married again in 1727 Catherine Baldwin, daughter of John Baldwin, and Hester (Larkin) Nicholson, his wife.

The issue of his first wife were:

William Griffith m. Priscilla Ridgely and lived near the head of the Severn in 1752; Charles Griffith, Jr. m. Ann Davidge (of Robert and Rachel (Warfield) Davidge, and lived near Stoner's Mill, Anne Arundel County. He inherited "Griffith's Island," on the Severn. His daughter, Eleanor Griffith m. Vachel Warfield, son of Samuel, and lived at Crown Point, now Portland, Anne Arundel County; issue, Vachel, Jr., m. Achsah Marriott; William m. Sarah Jane Merryman; Henrietta m. Joshua Marriott.

Sarah Griffith (of Charles, Jr.) m. John Boone, son of Captain John.

Mary Griffith (of Captain Charles and Mary) m. Joseph White, who bought of Mrs. Henry Ridgely a portion of "Wincopin Neck."

John Griffith (of Captain Charles and Catherine Baldwin) m. widow of Benjamin William, who later became the wife of Thomas Rutland.

John Griffith's estate was on the Severn.

Sarah Griffith's (of Captain Charles and Catherine) m. Azel Warfield, son of Alexander and Dinah Davidge.

Catherine Griffith m. Colonel Nicholas Worthington.

William Griffith, youngest son of William and Sarah Mackubin, removed to the Catoctin Mountains and became Commissioner and Justice of Frederick County.

He married Comfort Duval, daughter of Captain John and Elizabeth (Jones) Duval, of Anne Arundel, and granddaughter of Mareen Duval.

MISCELLANEOUS

Claim of Michael Stuppel and Stephen Bernard for Land

"June 18th, 1675. Came Michael Stuppel and Stephen Bernard of London Marriners, and proved their Rights to one thousand Seven hundred and fifty Acres of land for Transporting Henry Southern, Jeremiah Simpson, Jon. Vickers, Tho. Holder, William Rosbridge, Theophilus Kitton, Richard Dixon, Jon. Wood, Wm. Peerce, Tho. Dunston, Hen Yates, Edward Carver, Tho. Constantine, John David, Joseph Cupping, William Griffith, Tho. Busfield, Ralph Hammerslee, William Whettingam, Wm. Hombell, Jon. Tromelly, Wm. Forman, James Bybee, Jon. Butler, Joseph Smith, Jon. Whelbes, Tho. Titton, Clodus Bennett, Geo. Herrington, John Thompson, Mary Joanes, Elizabeth Pointer, Ann Wilson, Ann Joanes and Judith Balding into this Province to Inhabite.

WARRENT then Granted to Michael Stuppel and Stephen Bernard for one thousand Seven hundred and fifty Acres of Land due to them for Transporting the above named Thirty-five persons into the Province to Inhabit.

Land Office of Maryland, Sct.

I certify that the above is a true copy from Liber No. 18, folio 329, one of the Record Books of this office.

In testimony, whereof I have hereunto set my hand and affixed the Seal of the Land Office, Maryland, this thirteenth day of April, Eighteen hundred and ninety-two.

Philip D. Laird
Comr. of Land Office."

LAND REFERRED TO IN WILLIAM GRIFFITH'S WILL

"Clarks Luck" sur. Oct. 14, 1684, for Neal Clark, on ye North side of South River at Hogg Neck, Possession of Thomas Reynolds for Griffiths Orphans. (Page 63) A. A. Rent Roll.

197 Acres. Griffiths Lott, surveyed Nov. 4, 1694 for William Griffith, between South and Severn Rivers. Possession of Thos. Reynolds, for Griffith's Orphans. p. 65.

"Griffith Genealogy," p. 291.

**WILLIAM GRIFFITH*

"June—1675. Came William Griffith, from London, England, and settled on the Severn River in Anne Arundel County, Province of Maryland."

Became Planter.

Married: Sarah Maccubbin

Children:	Orlando	b.	Oct.	17, 1688	m. Katherine Howard
	Sophia	b.	April	27, 1691	m. Benjamin Duval
	Charles	b.	Jan.	20, 1693	
	William	b.	April	15, 1697	m. Comfort Duval

William Griffith d. 1699, leaving a will, proved at Annapolis, Maryland, Oct. 23, 1699.

"Sarah Maccubbin, was the daughter of John Maccubbin and his wife, Elinor. He was a scion of an ancient Scotch family." The maiden name of Elinor is unknown.

"Griffith Genealogy," p. 2.

*ORLANDO GRIFFITH
(William,)

ORLANDO GRIFFITH, was the eldest son of William and Sarah.

Born: Oct. 17, 1688

Died: Mch. 1757

Married: Katherine Howard, June 6, 1717, at Annapolis, Md.
d. Feb. 17, 1783

Children:	Sarah	b. 1718
	Nicholas	b.
	HENRY	b. 1720
	Greenberry	b. 1727
	Joshua	b. 1730
	Benjamin	b. 1732
	Lucretia	b. 1739
	Orlando Jr.	b. 1741
	CHAS. GREENBERRY	b. 1744

"Orlando Griffith, was a Vestryman of Queen Caroline's Parish, Anne Arundel County, Md., in 1728-9, and 1734-5-6-7. On July 6, 1736, Pew No. 8, was assigned to Orlando Griffith, Captain John Howard, and Nicholas Dorsey."

"Griffith Genealogy." p. 2.

Will proved—at Annapolis, Maryland. April 25, 1757.

Katherine Howard, was the only daughter of Capt. John Howard, and Katherine Greenberry: "John Howard, Jr., only son of John Howard, married 1st, a daughter of Richard Warfield; 2nd, Married Katherine, the widow of Henry Ridgely and the daughter of Nicholas and Ann Greenberry. They had issue, one daughter, Katherine Howard who married Orlando Griffith."

Introduction, p. IX, "Griffith Genealogy."

See Will of John Howard. 292

*HON. HENRY GRIFFITH

(Orlando, William,)

HENRY GRIFFITH, the son of Orlando Griffith and his wife, Katherine Howard, was

born: February 14, 1720

died: September 28, 1794

Married: 1st, Elizabeth Dorsey, Date—April 9, 1741 (dau. of Edw. Dorsey). Rev. Jas. Macgill officiating.
d. Dec. 24, 1749

Children: Sarah, Colonel Henry, Ruth, Rachel.

Married: 2nd, Ruth Hammond, Date—June 4, 1751 (dau. of John Hammond and Ann Dorsey). Rev. Jas. Macgill officiating. d. Jan. 27, 1782

Children:	Samuel	b.	May	7, 1752
	John H.	b.	Apr.	20, 1754
	Philemon	b.	Aug.	29, 1756
	Charles	b.	Dec.	16, 1758
	Ann	b.	Feb.	24, 1762
	Joshua	b.	Mch.	25, 1764
	Eleanor	b.	Mch.	9, 1766
	Elizabeth	b.	Dec.	16, 1768
	Ruth	b.		

The Hon. Henry Griffith was a Tobacco Inspector, Queen Caroline Parish, 1753-4-5. Vestryman: Queen Caroline's Parish from 1758 to 1760. A Commissioner at formation of Montgomery County, in 1750. Qualified as Register of Queen Caroline's Parish, July 2nd, 1758. Member of Colonial Assembly from Lower District of Frederick County, 1773-4-5.

"He was one of the Committee of Observation appointed Jan. 24, 1775, to carry the Resolves of the American Congress and Provincial Convention, into execution. He was a member of the Convention of Maryland that assembled July 26, 1775, at Annapolis, Md., and formed the 'Association of the Freemen of Maryland.' He was one of the Justices of Montgomery County, who formed the County Court at the first organization of the State Government in 1777. He was a member of the Lower House of the Colonial Assembly, for Anne Arundel County, 1768-70."

Ref: Will proved at Rockville, Montgomery County, Md., October 1794.
"Griffith Genealogy," pp. 6-7.
"Founders of Anne Arundel and Howard Counties," pp. 348-349.
Register of Maryland Colonial Dames 1915, p. 168.

*COLONEL CHARLES GREENBERRY GRIFFITH

(Orlando, William)

CHARLES GREENBERRY GRIFFITH, was the youngest son of Orlando Griffith and his wife, Katherine Howard, and the grandson of the emigrant William.

born: May 17, 1744

died: Aug. 12, 1792

Married: Sarah Ridgely, dau. of Henry Ridgely and Elizabeth Warfield.

Children: ELIZABETH RIDGELY GRIFFITH, m. Gen'l Jeremiah Crabb.

Col. Charles Greenberry Griffith, was a resident of Queen Caroline's Parish, Anne Arundel County, Maryland and of Frederick County.

He was one of the Committee of Observation appointed at a meeting of the inhabitants of Frederick County, Maryland, Jan. 24, 1775, to carry the Resolves of the American Congress and of the Provincial Convention into execution.

He was Colonel of 1st Battalion, Flying Camp 1776, Continental Army.

"Griffith Genealogy," p. 195.

NOTE: The lines of the family of Gen'l John Summerfield Griffith are traced to Orlando Griffith, through both the Hon. Henry Griffith and Col. Charles Greenberry Griffith. These two men were brothers.

The daughter of Colonel Charles married General Jeremiah Crabb, and their daughter, Lydia Ridgely Crabb, married Michael Griffith and became the mother of John Summerfield Griffith. The line to William and his son Orlando, through the Hon. Henry, is from father to son.

William--|Orlando----------|Hon. Henry-----|Capt. Samuel-----|Michael B.----|John S. G.

|Col. Charles--|Elizabeth R. G.--|Lydia R. Crabb----|John S. G.

*CAPTAIN SAMUEL GRIFFITH

(Hon. Henry, Orlando, William)

SAMUEL GRIFFITH, son of Hon. Henry Griffith and his wife, Ruth Hammond, was

born: May 7, 1752

died: May 12, 1833

Married: 1st, Rachael Warfield, b. Oct. 1, 1757, d. Dec. 28, 1775

Children: Lyde, b. Jan. 13, 1774

Married: 2nd, Ruth Berry, Date—Apr. 1, 1779 by Rev. John Threlkill (dau. of Richard Berry and Sarah Dorsey). b. Mch. 5, 1762, d. May 23, 1846.

Dates from family Bible.

Children:	Samuel B.	b.	Jan. 24, 1780	d. unmarried
	Walter	b.	Aug. 12, 1781	
	Alfred	b.	Mch. 16, 1783	m. Catherine Schull
	Ruth	b.	July 13, 1784	d. unmarried
	Mary	b.	Dec. 30, 1785	m. Joseph Cleneay
	Richard H.	b.	Mch. 26, 1787	m. Ann Magruder
	Henry B.	b.	Nov. 16, 1788	m. Maria C. Ashman
	Horatio	b.	June 9, 1790	m. Eliza Shepherd
	Sarah	b.	Apr. 28, 1792	m. Robert Warfield
	Philemon	b.	Mch. 22, 1794	m. 1. Sarah Riggs 2. Sarah G. Crabb
	MICHAEL BERRY		Feb. 26, 1796	m. Lydia R. Crabb
	Catherine	b	Aug. 28, 1797	m. Jas. B. Matthews
	Israel	b.	Aug. 17, 1799	m. Sarah Ann Griffith
	Jefferson	b.	Mch. 16, 1801	
	Berry	b.	June 21, 1804	

Capt. Samuel Griffith, was a soldier of the American Revolution and was attached to the corps or command of LaFayette.

He was commissioned Captain 3rd Maryland, Dec. 10, 1776.

Captain 7th Co., 3rd Battalion Regular, Continental Army, 1777.

In battles of Brandywine and Germantown, with Gen'l LaFayette.

"Captain Samuel Griffith was one of the Committee of Observation appointed at meeting of the inhabitants of Frederick County, Jan. 24, 1775, to carry the Resolves of the American Congress, and of the Provincial Convention into execution."

"NOTE: Wednesday, Aug. 7, 1776, the Council of Safety appointed Samuel Griffith Quartermaster of Col. Griffith's Battalion."

"Griffith Genealogy," p. 48.

"Capt. Griffith led a company of ninety in storming a chevaux-de-frise, and came out with sixteen."

"Founders of Anne Arundel and Howard Counties," p. 349 (J. D. Warfield).

"Griffith Genealogy," p. 292.

COPY OF A LETTER FROM A GRANDSON OF CAPT. SAMUEL GRIFFITH, Page 292, "Griffith Genealogy"

Alexandria, Sept. 27, 1891.

Mr. R. R. Griffith
Baltimore, Md.
Dear Sir:

When I met you in the city of Baltimore some three or four weeks ago, I chanced to mention one or two incidents in connection with the history of your relative and my Paternal Grandfather; Captain Samuel Griffith, formerly of Montgomery County, State of Maryland. You were aware that he was an active participant in the War of '76. I have often heard him relate, when I was a boy, incidents connected with his army life. He was attached to the corps, or command of Gen'l LaFayette, and was with him at the battles of Germantown and Brandywine, in one of which, he was wounded—do not remember which—or the order of precedence,—of course the last one fought was the one in which he was wounded. Have heard him relate that his company of 90 men, formed part of the command selected to storm a "Chevaux d'frise," erected by the enemy, they were driven back by terrible disaster, his company of 90 men being reduced to 16, able to answer to Roll Call. This wonderful reduction in number showed the desperate character of the assault made upon the works of the enemy.

Have often heard him express his admiration of the character of LaFayette. When LaFayette visited the United States in 1825, I was a school boy at St. Johns College, Annapolis. The State Legislature being in session, the Govr. of the State invited LaFayette to visit the old city rendered historic by its having been at one time, the seat of the "Continental Congress;"—which was accepted. My father, the Rev. Alfred Griffith, was at that time Chaplain of the Senate, knowing his father's regard for the old Commander, he sent for him to come to Annapolis to again greet his old companion in Arms. Although but a small boy, some twelve years of age, the grand Pageant of the reception still rises fresh in my memory. The carpeted walks leading to the Capitol, from the base of the Hill to the old and stately building crowning its summit; on either side of the avenue leading to the grand colonnaded entrance stood beautiful children—principally girls, clad in white and crowned with flowers, whilst in their hands they carried bouquets and baskets of flowers. And, as the old Hero, supported on the one hand by his son, and staff; on the other by the Governor and State officials, advanced up the improvised isle, the children broke into one grand Chorus, of "Hail to the Chief," strewing the whole pathway with Flowers, under the old Colonnade. Fronting the doorway stood on one side the Members of the House of Representatives, on the other side, the State Senators. Having attained the floor of the Portico, the General was introduced to the members of both Houses.

After a formal reception, the members resumed their positions, whilst prominent citizens pressed forward, to be presented by the Governor, and then my Grand Father, the Governor on his presentation recalling to the General's mind, the battles in which he had fought, in a moment the two old men, as if carried back to the scenes of their young manhood, rushed into each others arms and wept, like two children. This scene, whilst it affected all who witnessed it, made an impression on my young mind, which can never be erased. In after years I mentioned it to my Grand Father, and reference to it always excited strong emotion in him."

NOTE: There is no signature to this letter in Griffith Genealogy, but from the newspaper article on page 195, it is shown to have been written by Dr. Lycurgus Edward Griffith.

NOTES FROM PAPERS ON FILE, HOPKINS UNIVERSITY

Capt. Samuel Griffith of 3rd Maryland Regiment 1778. To Cash, paid him for one month pay of a detachment of 1st, Aug. 6 Privates of the post, 2 of the 6th, and 1 of the 4th Regt. $1386.60.

Pay Office, Apl. 7, 1781
Philip Andent, A.P.M.G.

Capt. Philemon Griffith of Col. Rawling's Regiment,
To United States, Dr.,

May 1778, To Cash on ac. 700.00

Pay Office, Apl. 7, 1781
Philip Andent, A.P.M.G.

Oct. 1779. Among the list of officers who received $2000 in lieu of Clothing & c., Capt. Philemon Griffith, of Rifle Regiment.

Brunswick, December 1, 1776.

Received of the Maryland Commission, Two hundred and sixty dollars, for the *purpose of enlisting* men for the State, in the Continental Service.

Samuel Griffith.

"Griffith Genealogy," p. 293.

List of Officers and soldiers of Col. Rawling's Regiment to whom depreciation and other advances have been paid by the State of Maryland, on account of the United States.

1784
Aug. 28, Daniel Cresap Junr. Lt. Paid Nov. 15, 1778 £146. 0.10

1781
June 14, Rezin Davis, Lt. Paid Aug. 1, 1780 296.19. 7

1783
Dec. 8, Richard Davis, Capt., Paid July 1, 1779 499.17. 0

1781
Sep. 29, Elijah Evans, Lt., Paid Aug. 1, 1780 333. 8. 6

1783
Mch. 28, Philemon Griffith, Maj., Paid July 1, 1779 545.10. 5

1781
June 15, Thos. K. Luckett, Capt., Paid Aug. 1, 1780 483. 2.10

And many others.

"Griffith Genealogy," p. 294.

REV. ALFRED GRIFFITH

(Samuel, Henry, Orlando, William)

ALFRED GRIFFITH, the third son of Captain Samuel Griffith and his wife, Ruth Berry, was

born: March 16, 1783, in Montgomery County, Maryland

died: April 15, 1871, at home of his son-in-law, P. G. Uhler, Esq.

Married: Catherine E. Schull. Date—March 30, 1812.

Children:		
	Lycurgus Edward	b. Jan. 19, 1813
	Catherine Schull	b. Aug. 15, 1814
	Alfred Jr.	b. d. 1877
	Samuel R.	b. Jan. 1, 1828

NOTE: "Admitted to the Baltimore Conference of the Methodist Episcopal Church, at the session 1806; remained a member of it until his death, a period of more than 65 years.

He was chaplain of the Senate of Maryland, 1925." He finished his active work in 1856, at Ryland Chapel, Washington, D. C.

"Griffith Genealogy," p. 57.

(Rev. Alfred and Michael Berry Griffith were brothers).



DR. LYCURGUS EDWARD GRIFFITH
Son of Rev. Alfred Griffith

DR. LYCURGUS EDWARD GRIFFITH

(Alfred, Samuel, Henry, Orlando, William)

Lycurgus E. Griffith, the son of Rev. Alfred Griffith and his wife, Catherine E. Shull, was

born: Jan. 19, 1813 at Clarksburg, Maryland

died: Dec. 20, 1897 at Terrell, Texas

Educated: graduated from Dixon College, Penn., then studied medicine at University of Maryland. Became M. D. in 1833.

Married: Sarah Jane Clark. Date—Jan. 18, 1844

Children:

Katherine Virginia	b. Nov. 8, 1847
Margaret Blanche	b. July 25, 1850
Francis A.	b. Feb. 2, 1853
Martha T.	b. June 22, 1855
Thomas Bond	b. Apr. 16, 1857
Atala	b. Sept. 4, 1859
William Clark	b. July 15, 1862
Lycurgus Ed. Jr.	b. June 14, 1865

Dr. Lycurgus E. Griffith was a graduate of the University of Maryland. Removed to Texas, and settled in Nacogdoches. Later moved to Terrell. A physician of renown.

Sarah Jane Clark, his wife, was born Jan. 17, 1826, died May 27, 1887. She was the daughter of William Clark of Virginia, signer of the "Texas Declaration of Independence."



The Dallas Morning News, Wednesday, Dec. 22, 1897.

DR. GRIFFITH'S LONG LIFE CLOSED

CAME TO TEXAS NINE DAYS AFTER THE BATTLE OF SAN JACINTO—HEARD WEBSTER SPEAK, AND SAW LAFAYETTE

Terrell, Kaufman County, Dec. 21.—Another one of the old Texas Pioneers is gone. Dr. L. E. Griffith died here this morning at half past two o'clock. He was born at Clarksburg, Md., Jan. 9, 1813. Was a fellow student of David S. Kaufman, at Dickson college, Pennsylvania, where he graduated. He then studied medicine at the University of Maryland and was made an M. D. in 1833.

He arrived in Texas in 1836, nine days after the battle of San Jacinto was fought, and since that time up to a few years ago has taken an active part in all public affairs of the state.

He was United States surgeon at San Antonio in 1846, and has resided in Red River, Sabine, Nacogdoches, and Kaufman counties. He was physician and warm personal friend of Sam Houston and was intimately associated with Rusk, Henderson, Ochiltree, Three-Legged Willie, and others.

He had a remarkable memory, possessed rare literary attainments and his accurate relation of personal reminiscences of these pioneers and others prominent in Texas history often afforded entertainment and instruction to his hearers. He had been a regular subscriber to The News for a quarter of a century, and in this, his 84th year, had it read to him daily, and remembered accurately all reports of home and foreign affairs.

He also witnessed some great national events. He heard Daniel Webster delivered one of his famous speeches in New York City and witnessed the public demonstration given Gen'l LaFayette at Annapolis in 1825, the following of which is his own description:

"When LaFayette visited the United States in 1825, I was a school boy at St. John's College, Annapolis. The state legislature being in session, the Governor of the state invited LaFayette . . . etc."

See page 190.

Webster delivered one of his famous speeches in

owing of which i



THOMAS BOND GRIFFITH



THOMAS BOND GRIFFITH

(Lycurgus, Alfred, Samuel, Henry, Orlando)

Thomas Bond Griffith, the eldest son of Dr. Lycurgus E. Griffith and his wife, Sarah Jane Clark, was

born: April 16, 1857, at Nacogdoches, Texas

Married: Ada Lee Girand. Date—Oct. 2, 1895

Children: Francis Edward
Mary Lavinia

Thomas B. Griffith was born and raised in Nacogdoches, but upon reaching majority, located in Terrell, Texas, where several of the Griffith family had preceded him. A strong tie of affection existed between himself and the family of Gen'l John S. Griffith, and their home was considered "headquarters," until the arrival of his own family.

His business interests have been varied; pursued with vigor and indomitable purpose.

He served as Postmaster for the city of Terrell for several years. Much of his interests are in lands and farming; and he is also engaged in the Real Estate and Insurance business, being a member of the firm of Griffith and Griffith.

He is one of Terrell's foremost citizens, and considered one of her most astute business men. He is a grandson of William Clark, Jr., one of the signers at Old Washington on the Brazos River, of the Texas Declaration of Independence. The descendants of the signers of the "Texas Declaration of Independence" is now a patriotic order organized on the one hundredth anniversary, on March 2nd, 1936, and Thomas Bond Griffith is its third President.

Ada Lee Girand is the daughter of Francis Washington Girand and his wife, Anna Barton Crozier. She is identified with the Federation of Women's Clubs, and is well known in literary and social circles throughout the state.

Residence: Terrell and Dallas. P. 583

FRANCIS EDWARD GRIFFITH
(Thomas, Lycurgus, Alfred, Samuel)

Francis Edward Griffith, the only son of Thomas Bond Griffith and his wife, Ada Lee Girand, was
born: July 22, 1899, at Terrell, Texas
Education: A. and M. College, College Station, Texas
Married: Vivian Barry. Date—1935
Children: Vivian
Occupation: Part owner of Wholesale Ice Cream factory in New Orleans
Residence: New Orleans, Louisiana.
War record: Francis E. Griffith enlisted for service in the Great World War, entering Students' Army Training Corps, at A. and M. College, College Station, Texas. Not overseas. Honorable discharge, Dec. 20, 1918.

MARY LAVINIA GRIFFITH
(Thomas, Lycurgus, Alfred, Samuel)

Mary Lavinia Griffith, the only daughter of Thomas Bond Griffith and his wife, Ada Lee Girand, was
born: at Terrell, Texas
Educated: at St. Mary's College, Dallas, and other schools.
Married: Benjamin B. Sanders. Date—Jan. 15, 1930
Children: Sylvia Griffith Sanders
Occupation: Ben B. Sanders is with the Electric Bond and Share Company, of New York.
Residence: New York City.

MARTHA T. GRIFFITH
(Lycurgus, Alfred, Samuel, Henry)

Martha Griffith, daughter of Dr. Lycurgus E. Griffith and his wife, Sarah Jane Clark, was
born: June 22, 1885, at Nacogdoches, Texas
Educated: Nacogdoches
Unmarried

Martha Griffith has lived a life of usefulness and unselfishness, with "service" as its supreme and compelling motif.

DR. WILLIAM CLARK GRIFFITH

(Lycurgus, Alfred, Samuel, Henry)

William Clark Griffith, the second son of Dr. Lycurgus E. Griffith and his wife, Sarah Jane Clark, was

born: July 15, 1862, at Nacogdoches, Texas

died: Aug. 16, 1928, at Terrell, Texas

Married: Lulu Wilson. Date—Oct. 4, 1902, Episcopal service.

Dr. Clark Griffith was an eminent physician. He graduated from medical school, Tulane University, New Orleans, Louisiana; and subsequently studied in Chicago, Philadelphia, and New York.

He practiced medicine in Terrell for a few years; married; and moved to Weleetka, Oklahoma.

Lulu (Wilson) Griffith died Nov. 4, 1917, at Weleetka, Okla. No children.



LYCURGUS EDWARD GRIFFITH, JR.



LYCURGUS EDWARD GRIFFITH, JR.

(Lycurgus, Alfred, Samuel, Henry, Orlando)

L. E. GRIFFITH, JR., the youngest son of Dr. Lycurgus E. Griffith and his wife, Sarah Jane Clark, was

born: June 14, 1865, at Nacogdoches, Texas

died: Jan. 26, 1928, at Terrell, Texas

Educated: Nacogdoches, and graduated with honors from a Philadelphia school of pharmacy.

Married: 1st: Libbie Grinnan. Date—April 29, 1890, Terrell, Tex.

Children: Janie Belle
Lucinda

Married: 2nd: Netta Washington Morrill. Date—June 8, 1904.

Children: Martha Edwena
Netta Lavinia
Mildred Antoinette
Katherine
Clark Morrill
Edward Morrill
Sarah Jane

L. E. Griffith, Jr., came to Terrell in 1881, a youth of 16. He established the L. E. Griffith Drug Company in Terrell, and continued his connection with it after becoming identified with other important business concerns. He was active in civic matters and served as director in the Chamber of Commerce; he was also director in the Texas Interurban Company. In 1906 he organized the First State Bank, of Terrell, (later the State National Bank), and served in that institution as cashier, president, and chairman of the board.

He was member of the Masonic Lodge; also member of the Knights of Pythias, and the Elks fraternal orders; and a member of the Episcopal Church.

Libbie Grinnan, was the daughter of Major James Shephard Grinnan and his wife, Bellzora Ham.

Major J. S. Grinnan, was born Jan. 2, 1838, and died July 29, 1907

Belzora Ham, was born Sept. 5, 1860, and died Jan. 15, 1895

Libbie Grinnan, was born April 18, 1869, and died Dec. 10, 1899

Netta Washington Morrill, is the daughter of Edward Henry Morrill, and his wife, Lavinia Bedinger.

Edward Henry Morrill was b. June 22, 1845, at Lewisburg, Arkansas
d. Oct. 7, 1888, at Morrilton, Arkansas

Lavinia Bedinger was b. May 29, 1857
d. Nov. 30, 1935, at Terrell, Texas

Netta W. Morrill was b. April 2, 1883, at Morrilton, Arkansas

NOTE: The following is from a newspaper article by Alf Morris.

From scrapbook of Janie Belle Griffith Nicholson.

"L. E. Griffith, Jr., was one of nature's noblemen. His character was a peculiar combination of strength, power, and gentleness. He was in love with nature, life, and everything beautiful, and his every motive and ambition was prompted by a genuine love of his fellow man. While a man of large affairs, he was never too busy to interest himself in the hopes and plans of those less fortunately situated, and that makes his loss to the community so poignant. Perhaps it is a better thought that the temple of his life was completed; that the workmanship was masterly; and that the completed edifice is a tower of love, and a beacon of affection."



DRUE EDWARD NICHOLSON

DRUE EDWARD NICHOLSON

DRUE EDWARD NICHOLSON, 16, Star Scout of Terrell, used his knowledge of first aid when his sister, Nadine, 4, was injured by a fall through a window. Attending physicians, who took thirteen stitches in the child's head, credited Drue with saving her life when, according to Scout rules, he quieted her, held a bandage to the wound, but not being able to compress it because of broken glass in it, and seeking medical aid before attempting to get in touch with his parents who were away from home. Drue did not leave his little patient, but called physicians. Their parents are Mr. and Mrs. D. E. Nicholson of Terrell.—DALLAS NEWS, Sunday, Nov. 5, 1933.

He has just been made a Life Member of Boy Scouts—1938.



JANIE BELLE GRIFFITH

(L. E., Jr., Lycurgus, Alfred, Samuel)

Janie Belle Griffith, the eldest daughter of L. E. Griffith, Jr., and his wife, Libbie Grinnan, was

born: at Broadlands; the Grinnan's country estate east of Terrell.

Educated: at Hollins, and Peabody College, Nashville, Tenn.

Married: Drue Edward Nicholson. Date—March 4, 1916.

Children: Drue Edward Nicholson, Jr.
Libby Lou Nicholson
twins { Nadine Nicholson
Ned Nicholson d. in i.

Drue Edward Nicholson, was an official of the First State Bank, for many years. At present he is engaged in the Insurance business.

Drue E. Nicholson is the son of James Edward Nicholson and his wife, Lucinda Alma Everett.

Residence: 302 Griffith Avenue, Terrell, Texas.

Drew Edward Nicholson, Jr.

(Janie Belle, L. E., Jr., Lycurgus, Alfred)

Drew Edward Nicholson, Jr., the eldest son of Janie Belle Griffith and her husband, Drue E. Nicholson, was

born: at Terrell, Texas

Educated: Terrell schools; and at present is a student of the University of Texas.

Libby Lou Nicholson

(Janie Belle, L. E., Jr., Lycurgus, Alfred)

Libby Lou Nicholson, eldest daughter of Janie Belle Griffith and her husband, Drue E. Nicholson, was

born: at Terrell, Texas

Educated: Terrell schools; now attending T.S.C.W. at Denton, Texas.

Nadine Nicholson

(Janie Belle, L. E., Jr., Lycurgus, Alfred)

Nadine Nicholson (twin of Ned Nicholson) is the youngest daughter of Janie Belle Griffith and her husband, Drue E. Nicholson.

born: at Terrell, Texas. As yet a small child.

L. E., Jr., Lycurgus, Alfred, Samuel)

LUCINDA GRIFFITH, the second daughter of L. E. Griffith, Jr., and his wife, Libbie Grinnan, was

born: Terrell, Texas

Educated: at Fairmont, Washington, D. C.

Married: 1st., Word Jarvis. Date—June 24, 1918

Children: Word Jarvis, Jr.

Married: 2nd, Alvaro Evans. Date—April, 1926

Occupation: Mr. Evans is a rancher, and manager of his mother's estate.

WORD JARVIS, JR.

(Lucinda, L. E., Jr., Lycurgus, Alfred)

Word Jarvis, Jr., the only son of Lucinda Griffith and her husband, Word Jarvis, was

born: March 24, 1919

Educated: graduated in class of 1938, T.H.S. Now attending T.C.U., Fort Worth.

NOTE: Excerpts from a newspaper article in possession of Janie Belle (Griffith) Nicholson, a granddaughter of Major J. S. Grinnan, written by T. B. Griffith.

"Although Texas claimed Major Grinnan, he was a Virginian by birth; born near the historic town of Culpepper, Jan. 2, 1883. He was the son of William S. Grinnan and Mary Elizabeth Welch. His father was married twice, the first time to Miss Shephard, a niece of President Madison, to which union were born two sons, James and Shephard, and one daughter, Frances. To his second wife, Mary Elizabeth, were born eight sons and one daughter, Mary E. Grinnan Nelson, of Culpepper, Va., being the sole remaining representative of the family. Three of Major Grinnan's brothers gave their lives a willing sacrifice for the South and her rights.

"In 1860, even before the Confederacy was organized, James S. Grinnan, as a private soldier joined the Culpepper minute men; a company in which his grandfather served with distinction in the Revolutionary war, and was with his fearless commander, Stonewall Jackson, at Harper's Ferry. He also served under J. E. B. Stuart. After Stuart's death, he was appointed by the Secretary of the Confederacy, Colonel Crump, receiving the endorsement of the Confederate congress to a position in the secret service; it being his duty to keep open

communication between Lee's army and the Trans-Mississippi department; acting as messenger, financial and confidential agent in touch and communication with the army and cabinet of the Confederacy. In the discharge of these duties he made thirteen trips across the Mississippi river and back, making twenty-six trips in all, carrying money and dispatches from Mr. Davis' headquarters. He also made two trips through Texas and Mexico.

"At the time of the surrender he was on his way to Mexico, but went to New York and sailed for Europe where he remained eight months. His keen business foresight early after hostilities opened, caused him to remove the earnings of his young manhood from the dangers and uncertainties of his surroundings, to the Bank of England, and it was primarily for this—that he might watch developments in the first days of reconstruction. On his trips through Texas, with an eye which looked ahead, he foresaw the great possibilities of the Lone Star State, and on his return from Europe he located in Tyler, Texas, and went into business with his brother, Welch Grinnan. In 1868 he moved to Jefferson, Texas, going into business with Mr. Wayland. In 1872 he moved to Galveston, Texas, engaged in the banking and cotton commission business; the firm being known as Grinnan and Duval. In 1878 he moved to Terrell, where he has since resided.

"A great advocate of free education, he was foremost in the organization of the Terrell public school, and was president of the first board. It was perhaps through his individual efforts more than to any other, that Terrell secured the location of the North Texas Hospital for the Insane, serving on the board of directors of that institution through the Ireland, Ross, Culberson, and Sayers' administrations. . . . His zeal and enthusiasm and intelligent public effort, has done more for the advancement of this community than perhaps any other citizen. Always liberal and generous, responding promptly to every public need, the result of his efforts in behalf of Terrell, stand out as a fitting monument to a man whose life has left its impress upon the community in which he lived and moved. He was a man known throughout the state, respected and revered as he was at home . . .

"To Major Grinnan and Belzora Ham, whom he married in Tyler, Texas, in 1868 were born nine children: Libbie (Mrs. L. E. Griffiith, Jr.) who died in 1899; James S. Grinnan, Jr., Lucile (Mrs. W. H. Lyon); Frederick Ham, who died in 1904; Helen Benners, who died in 1904; Belle Shortridge, Louis Porter, and Kate Nadine."

J. S. Grinnan, Jr., died Dec. 5, 1932.

MARTHA EDWINA GRIFFITH
(L. E., Jr., Lucurgus, Alfred, Samuel)

Martha Edwina Griffith, the eldest daughter of L. E. Griffith, Jr., and his wife, Netta W. Morrill, was
born: July 13, 1905, at Terrell, Texas
Educated: Terrell, and Fairmont, Washington, D. C.
Married: Emory B. Bronte. Date—Dec. 20, 1930.
Children:
Occupation: Emory Bronte is an aviator in government employ. He has the distinction of being in the first civilian flight made from California to Hawaii, July 14, 1927.
Residence: San Francisco, Calif.

NETTA LAVINIA GRIFFITH
(L. E., Jr., Lycurgus, Alfred, Samuel)

Netta Lavinia Griffith, the second daughter of L. E. Griffith, Jr., and his wife, Netta Washington Morrill, was
born: July 24, 1907, at Terrell, Texas.
Educated: Terrell, and Fairmont, Washington, D. C.
Married: J. D. Cox. Date—Sept. 5, 1928.
Children:
Occupation: J. D. Cox, is in employ of Gans Company, Los Angeles.
Residence: Los Angeles, Calif.

MILDRED ANTOINETTE GRIFFITH
(L. E., Jr., Lycurgus, Alfred, Samuel)

Mildred Griffith, the third daughter of L. E. Griffith, Jr., and his wife, Netta Washington Morrill, was
born: Nov. 16, 1909, at Terrell, Texas.
Educated: Terrell, and Intermont College, Bristol, Virginia.
Married: James Arthur Miller. Date—June 4, 1929.
Children: Jamille Miller
Occupation: James Arthur Miller, is manager of Associate Store of Western Auto Supply Company, at Athens, Texas.
Residence: Athens, Texas.

KATHERYN GRIFFITH

(L. E., Jr., Lycurgus, Alfred, Samuel)

KATHERYN GRIFFITH, fourth daughter of L. E. Griffith, Jr., and his wife, Netta W. Morrill, was

born: March 29, 1912, at Terrell, Texas.

Educated: Terrell, and the University of Texas.

Married: John McLean Griffith. Date—May 29, 1933.

Children: John McLean Griffith, Jr.

Occupation: John McLean Griffith, is Vice-President of the City National Bank, of Taylor, Texas; and is the son of James Hiram Griffith, and his wife, Margaret McLean.

J. H. Griffith, was b. Dec. 29, 1870, Butler County, Mo..
Margaret McLean, was b. July 27, 1872, Rusk, Texas
John M. Griffith, was b. July 27, 1903, Bonham, Texas
John M. Griffith, Jr., was b. Dec. 14, 1935, Taylor, Texas.

EDWARD MORRILL GRIFFITH

(L. E., Jr., Lycurgus, Alfred, Samuel)

EDWARD MORRILL GRIFFITH, the eldest son of L. E. Griffith, Jr., and his wife, Netta Washington Morrill, was

born: March 4, 1914, at Terrell, Texas.

Educated: Terrell, and graduated from the University of Texas.

Occupation: Teller, in the American National Bank, of Terrell.

Residence: Terrell, Texas.

Unmarried.

CLARK MORRILL GRIFFITH

(L. E., Jr., Lycurgus, Alfred, Samuel)

CLARK MORRILL GRIFFITH, the second son of L. E. Griffith, Jr., and his wife, Netta Washington Morrill, was

born: Jan. 18, 1916, at Terrell, Texas.

Educated: Graduated from T.M.C., Terrell; and A. and M. College, College Station, Texas.

Unmarried, and lives in Terrell, Texas.

Occupation: Rancher.

SARAH JANE GRIFFITH

(L. E., Jr., Lycurgus, Alfred, Samuel)

SARAH JANE GRIFFITH, the youngest daughter of L. E. Griffith, Jr., and his wife, Netta Washington Morrill, was

born: Feb. 16, at Terrell, Texas.

Educated: at present attending High School, in Terrell.

ATALA ALMIRA GRIFFITH

(Lycurgus, Alfred, Samuel, Henry)

Atala Griffith, the youngest daughter of Dr. Lycurgus E. Griffith and his wife, Sarah Jane Clark, was
born: Sept. 4, 1859.
died: Oct. 27, 1888.
Residence: Nacogdoches, Terrell.
Unmarried.

KATHERINE VIRGINIA GRIFFITH

(Lycurgus, Alfred, Samuel, Henry)

Kate Griffith, the eldest daughter of Dr. Lycurgus E. Griffith and his wife, Sarah Jane Clark, was
born: November 8, 1847.
died: Apr. 8, 1891.
Married: Angus Alexander. Date—April 25, 1867.

Children:		
	Angus E. Alexander	b. Nov. 16, 1869, d. 1902
	Charles Alfred Alexander	b. Jan. 19, 1871
	William A. Alexander	b. Oct. 28, 1872, d. in i.
	Evarista Alexander	b. Dec. 9, 1874, d. in i.
	Kate Griffith Alexander	b. July 4, 1876, d. in i.

Occupation: Angus Alexander, was an Accountant.
Residence: Sabine Pass; Nacogdoches; Houston; and Terrell.

The family of Angus E. Alexander was very prominent in East Texas, and his sister, Sallie (Alexander) Russell, was one of the famed beauties of her day.

Angus E. Alexander, Jr.

(Kate, Lycurgus, Alfred, Samuel)

Angus Alexander, the eldest son of Kate Griffith and her husband, Angus E. Alexander, was
born: Nov. 16, 1869, at Grand Echore, La.
died: Oct. 19, 1902, at Terrell, Texas.
Married: Addye Stuart. Date—
Children: Katherine Alexander.
Occupation: Lawyer.
Residence: Terrell, Texas.

KATHERINE ALEXANDER
(Angus, Kate, Lycurgus, Alfred)

Katherine Alexander, the only child of Angus E. Alexander, Jr., and his wife, Addye Stuart, was
born:
Married: 1st. Frank Gay, of Brownsville, Texas.
Children: Katherine Stuart Gay.
Married: 2nd. Sam Woodson, of Sherman, Texas.
Occupation: Sam Woodson, is part owner of the Coca-Cola industry, and is manager of several plants.
Residence: Sherman, Texas.

CHARLES ALFRED ALEXANDER
(Kate, Lycurgus, Alfred, Samuel)

Charles Alexander, the only living son of Kate Griffith and her husband, Angus E. Alexander.
born: Jan. 19, 1871.
Occupation: Exchange.
Residence: Terrell; Beaumont; Houston.
Unmarried.

NOTE: In "Texas Celebrities, True Stories Written for the Centennial," is a short sketch of Mrs. Sallie Russell, née Alexander; the sister of Angus E. Alexander, by James V. Polk, of Beaumont, Texas.



LYDIA RIDGELY CRABB
(Mrs Michael Berry Griffith)
Daughter of General Jeremiah Crabb, of the American Revolution.



Home of
MICHAEL BERRY GRIFFITH
San Augustine, Texas





*MICHAEL BERRY GRIFFITH

(Samuel, Henry, Orlando, William)

MICHAEL BERRY GRIFFITH, son of Captain Samuel Griffith and his wife, Ruth Berry, was

born: February 26, 1796, in Montgomery County, Maryland.

died: Spring of 1860.

Married: Lydia Ridgely Crabb. Date—Aug. 28, 1823.

Children:		
	Jeremiah Crabb	b. April 30, 1825
	Anne Elizabeth	b. May 23, 1827
	John Summerfield	b. June 17, 1829
	Joseph H. B.	b. Aug. 20, 1831
	Amanda J.	b. Aug. 20, 1833
	Ruth Matilda	b. Aug. 20, 1835

Michael Berry Griffith removed from Maryland to Missouri in 1834. Five years later he emigrated to Texas, and settled in San Augustine.

His wife, Lydia Ridgely Crabb, was the daughter of General Jeremiah Crabb and Elizabeth Ridgely Griffith. Lydia Griffith was b. June 24, 1799, and d. March 20, 1864.

NOTE: General Jeremiah Crabb, was a Second Lieutenant, 7th Co., 4th Battalion Regulars, Continental Army, March 1777. He was appointed Brig. Gen'l of Militia, 1794. He was Representative from Congress, from Maryland in 1795-6. (b—, d. 1800).

Elizabeth Ridgely Griffith, his wife, was the daughter of Col. Charles Greenberry Griffith and Sarah Ridgely.

Elizabeth Griffith was b. Aug. 10, 1764, and d. Jan. 31, 1824. Their children were:

Nancy B. Crabb
Charles Crabb
Elizabeth Ridgely Crabb
Richard Crabb
Sarah Griffith Crabb
Matilda Crabb
Emeline Crabb
Lydia Ridgely Crabb m. Michael B. Griffith.

(Maternal grandparents of John Summerfield Griffith).

Tuesday, November 25, 1834
On board St. boate Cuba

Inclination would prompt us my dear Cousin to call and see you as we pass, but its probable we may not have it in our power — My husband (your brother Michael) My four children and myself are on our way to St. Louis. We left Mothers yesterday week — all was well. Berry accompanied us as far as Frederick. O, it was a bitter parting with my relatives and your relatives, but on that head I must be silent or I shall not be able to write.

We came in opposition to all your Friends, Cousin Alfred, Israel, and every member of the family bitterly opposed Mr. Griffith in the attempt — but convinced it was better for his children, would push on in fact Maryland is nearly (exhausted?) a man may struggle all his life and be no better off at the end, than when he commenced, as for Montgomery we could do nothing on earth there. Whether we can do better in Missouri, I know not but so it is we are resolved on making the trial.

Our little boat is heavily loaded consequently we travel slowly — We have only nine in family, only three of us old enough to take care of the others. Our eldest son, Crabb has been ill on board with the croupe, we shall stop a day or two at Louisville untill our baggage arrives, and recruit ourselves.

Cousin Phil sold his farme and was determined on accompany us, but on hearing of * * * then threw up the bargain and gave up for this season. I could not persuade my Sister to go on, believing it to be a hazardous undertaking. Thought I would try it myself first. My sister, Matilda Lackland with her Husband, Niece and two sons went on a year since, they advise us strongly to come on. I think Jefferson will be on ere many years with his family. I saw Hitty Matthews and children at Mothers the day before we started. Mr. Griffith went to see Sally I — adieu for the present, my children require constant attention. My respects to Mr. Cleneay and all the family, you must receive this as its intended pure good will, and of course make allowances for the jostling of the boat, affectionately

Your friend and relation,
Lydia R. Griffith

NOTE: The paper on which this letter was written, was folded so as to form an envelope. It was addressed to Mrs. Mary Cleneay, Point Pleasant, Ohio, and postmarked Cincinnati.

CAPTAIN JEREMIAH CRABB GRIFFITH
(Michael, Samuel, Henry, Orlando)

Capt. Jeremiah Crabb Griffith was the eldest son of Michael Berry Griffith and his wife, Lydia Ridgely Crabb. His maternal grandfather was General Jeremiah Crabb, of the American Revolution, and his paternal grandfather was Captain Samuel Griffith, of Maryland, who was attached to the Corps of LaFayette, during the Revolution.

born: April 30, 1825, in Montgomery County, Maryland.
died: April 11, 1912, in Terrell, Texas.
Married: Grace Price. Date—May 24, 1866, at Rockwall, Texas.

Children:		
	Edna Ruth	b. Dec. 12, 1866-72
	Blanche Mortimer	b. Oct. 3, 1871 m. M. C. Cartwright
	Anna Bain	b. Oct. 4, 1873 m. James C. Fields
	Maude	b. Feb. 18, 1876
	Crabb Milton	b. Aug.16, 1877 m. Lizzie Dowzer
	Summerfield L.	b. June 29, '80-'19 m. Mary Duvall
	Mortimer Price	b. Jan. 22, '85-'11 m. Pearl Zink

His parents immigrated from Maryland to Missouri in 1834, when he was nine years of age. After a stay of five years they proceeded on to Texas and there located in the town of San Augustine.

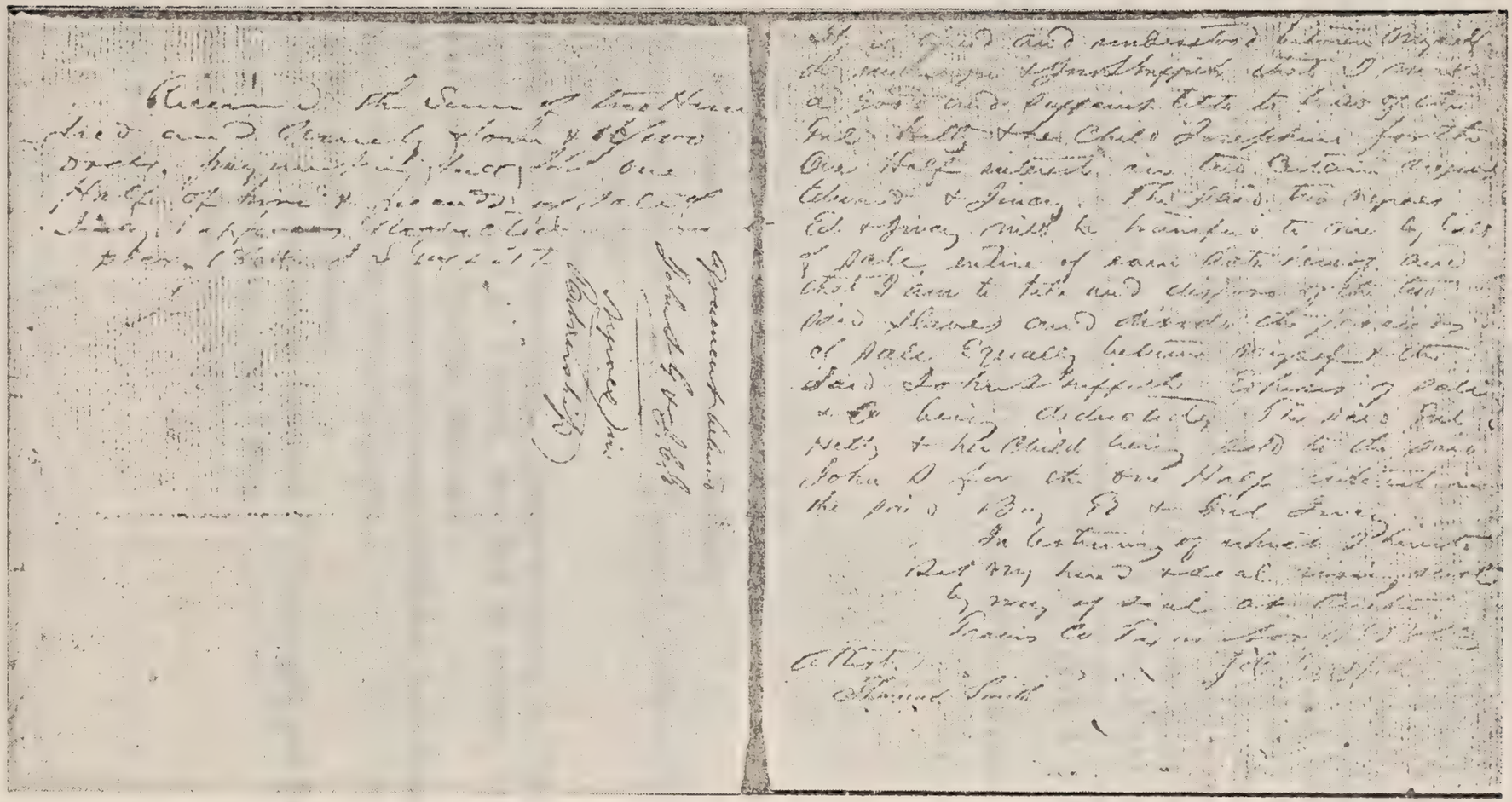
Like many of his forebears he was imbued with the spirit of the pioneer in great measure. When the gold-rush of 1849 was on, he hastened to the fields of California; however, before reaching his objective, many hardships were endured by him and his party, they being twice lost in the Rockies and forced for a time to subsist on snake and mule meat. In this and subsequent adventures, he was subjected to such experiences as try the hearts of men and prove their mettle. Arriving at his destination, he not only prospected for gold, but also opened up a general merchandise store which he operated to considerable advantage.

On his return to Texas he entered the mercantile business at Farmersville; and later in Terrell. He also did a large cattle business.

Captain Jeremiah Crabb Griffith, was a veteran of the Mexican war; also served in the Civil War, and was mustered out as Captain. He was a man of rugged nature—fearless and courageous.

His death occurred in his eighty-seventh year; leaving a wife, two sons, and two daughters. Grace (Price) Griffith, was born Sept. 4, 1946, and died April 20, 1926.

Reference: "Texas and Texans," p. 1692 (under J. S. Griffith).



AGREEMENT BETWEEN J. C. AND JOHN S. GRIFFITH



NOTE—of an amusing incident:

Capt. J. Crabb Griffith had for neighbor Frank Griffith, a cousin. Both were inveterate jokers, there being a continuous cross-fire of pranks between them. Captain Frank was a collector of cactus, considered an authority on such matters, and proud of it. With this in mind Captain Crabb proceeded to kill an opossum, take it home and "plant" it in his garden. With the stage thus properly set he hastened to his cousin and said, "Frank, come over to my place and have a look at a new cactus I've found; I've never seen anything like it, and I want your opinion of it." So they went to inspect this find. Captain Frank examined it most carefully, stated that it was indeed a rare variety, and identified it by name. This was, of course, just what he was waiting for, so said Captain Crabb: "Yes, you're right, Frank, it is indeed a rare cactus and it has the most amazing root that I ever saw," and with that he caught hold of the "cactus," gave a pull and up came the opossum!

The story goes that the Captain retreated, covered with confusion.

BLANCHE MORTIMER GRIFFITH

(Jeremiah Crabb, Michael, Samuel)

BLANCHE GRIFFITH, daughter of Captain Jeremiah Crabb Griffith and his wife, Grace Price, was

born: Oct. 3, 1871, in Farmersville, Texas.

Married: Matthew Charles Cartwright. Date—February 2, 1891.

Blanche Griffith, was raised in Terrell, attended its schools, and completed her education at St. Charles, Missouri.

She has resided in Terrell continuously since childhood, and therefore is identified with its earlier life and history.

Her home is 717 Griffith Avenue.

Matthew Cartwright, is the son of Americus P. Cartwright and his wife, Ophelia Smith, of San Augustine, Texas.

M. C. Cartwright, b. Nov. 24, 1869

See CARTWRIGHT in Index.

ANNA BAIN GRIFFITH

(Jeremiah Crabb, Michael, Samuel)

Anna Griffith, the third daughter of Capt. Jeremiah Crabb Griffith and his wife, Grace Price,

born: Oct. 4, 1873, at Farmersville, Texas

Married: James C. Fields, of Norfolk, Va. Date—Jan. 5, 1893, Terrell.

Children: Grace 1893-1936
Oscar Price Fields
Owen Griffith Fields
Anna Fields

Anna Griffith graduated from the Terrell High School as Valedictorian of her class. She then attended State Normal, at Huntsville, Texas, and married shortly after finishing school.

James C. Fields was engaged in the mercantile business in Terrell, as a partner in the firm of Price and Fields.

born: 1865

died: April 18, 1916.

His parents were: Susan Elizabeth Owen, and James Campbell Fields.

Grace Fields, the eldest daughter of Anna Griffith and her husband, J. C. Fields, (great-granddaughter of Michael Berry Griffith),

born: Oct. 29, 1893

died: Aug. 20, 1936

Grace was educated at Hampton College, Hampton, Va. She died unmarried.

Oscar Price Fields, the eldest son of Anna Griffith and her husband, James C. Fields, (great-grandson of Michael Berry Griffiith),

born: Oct. 9th, at Terrell, Texas.

Educated: he is a graduate of V. M. I., Lexington, Va.

Married: Margaret Stuart. Date—Sept. 3, 1932.

Children: Oscar Price Fields
Phyllis Ann Fields.

Occupation: Insurance. Partner in the firm of Griffith and Fields.

Residence: Terrell, Texas, at 300 Elm Drive.

Margaret (Stuart) Fields, is the daughter of Mitchell Stuart, and his wife, Edna Turner. Their home is in Denton, Texas.

Owen Griffith Fields
(Anna, J. Crabb, Michael)

Owen Fields, the second son of Anna Griffith and her husband, James C. Fields, (great-grandson of Michael Berry Griffith) was

born: Dec. 11, 1899, at Terrell, Texas.

Educated: graduated from T. H. S., then attended A. and M. College for two years; attended University of Texas and business school at Poughkeepsie, N. Y.

Married: Katherine Irwin. Date—Nov. 3, 1925.

Children: Kay Fields.

Owen Fields was a youth of 18 years at outbreak of the World War. He entered Training Camp Oct. 11, 1918, S.A.T.C., Agricultural and Mechanical College, College Station, Texas; Private; not overseas; honorable discharge Dec. 20, 1918.

Occupation: employee of Sherwin-Williams Paint Company, as traveling salesman for most of the territory on the west coast of Florida.

Katherine Irwin, is the daughter of Frank Irwin and his wife, Fan Martin, whose parents were: W. B. Martin and his wife, Sallie May Muckleroy.

W. B. Martin engaged in the mercantile business in Terrell.

Sallie May Muckleroy belonged to one of the prominent old pioneer families of East Texas, and her parents were: Capt. J. H. Muckleroy and his wife, Miss Boykin.

Capt. J. H. Muckleroy	b. August 2, 1827	d. Feb. 20, 1896
Miss Boykin	b.	d.
W. B. Martin	b. March 4, 1849	d. Nov. 24, 1936
Sallie May Muckleroy	b. April 22, 1858	d. Apr. 18, 1929

Anna Fields

Anna Fields, youngest daughter of Anna Griffith and her husband, James C. Fields, was

born: August 8, at Terrell, Texas.

Educated: graduated from T.H.S., and from S.M.U., Dallas.

Married: James Girand. Date—Jan. 30, 1930.

Children: Ann Girand
James Fields Girand.

Residence: Phoenix, Arizona.

James Girand, is the son of Pamelia Goodman and James B. Girand, of Tyler, Texas. He is nephew of Ada Lee Girand Griffith.

Occupation: Civil Engineer.

CRABB MILTON GRIFFITH

(Jeremiah Crabb, Michael, Samuel)

Crabb Griffith, the only living son of Captain Jeremiah Crabb Griffith and his wife, Grace Price, was

born: August 16, 1877.

Married: Lizzie Dowzer. Date—Dec. 18, 1900.

Children: Anna Blanche.

Crabb Griffith, is engaged in farming, and is a resident of Terrell.

ANNA BLANCHE GRIFFITH

(Crabb, Jeremiah Crabb, Michael)

Anna Blanche Griffith, is the only daughter of Crabb Milton Griffith and his wife, Lizzie Dowzer.

Married: 1st. Ralph Herrcke. Date—Dec. 18, 1900.

Children: Ralph Herrcke, Jr.

2nd. Harwell Apperson. Date—July 4, 1937.

Residence: Commerce, Texas.

SUMMERFIELD LYCURGUS GRIFFITH

(Jeremiah Crabb, Michael, Samuel)

born: June 29, 1880.

died: Jan. 14, 1919.

Married: Mary Duvall. Date—June 14, 1900, left no heirs.

MORTIMER PRICE GRIFFITH

(Jeremiah Crabb, Michael, Samuel)

born: Jan. 22, 1885.

died: Jan. 14, 1911.

Married: Pearl Zink. Date—April 10, 1909, left no heirs.

ANN ELIZABETH GRIFFITH

(Michael, Samuel, Henry, Orlando)

Elizabeth Griffith, the eldest daughter of Michael Berry Griffith and his wife, Lydia Ridgely Crabb,

born: May 23, 1827, at Montgomery County, Maryland.

died: Aug. 6, 1859, at Shelbyville, Texas.

Married: Benjamin F. Powell. Date—Feb. 10, 1853.

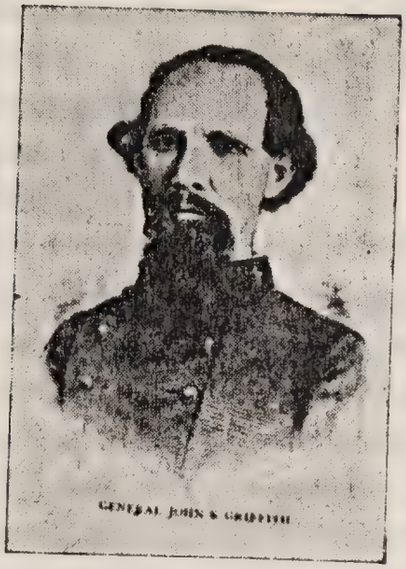
Children: None.

B. F. Powell, was a native of Georgia. Dr. George Powell, of Terrell, is his son by another marriage.

AMANDA J. GRIFFITH

(Michael, Samuel, Henry, Orlando)

Amanda J. Griffith, daughter of Michael Berry Griffith and his wife, Lydia Ridgely Crabb,
born: Aug. 20, 1838
died: May 7, 1852.





GEN'L JOHN SUMMERFIELD GRIFFITH, and SARAH EMILY SIMPSON, his wife





*BRIG. GENERAL JOHN SUMMERFIELD GRIFFITH

(Michael, Samuel, Henry, Orlando)

John Summerfield Griffith, the son of Michael Berry Griffiith and his wife, Lydia Ridgely Crabb, was

born: June 17, 1829, in Montgomery County, Maryland.

died: Aug. 6, 1901, Terrell, Texas.

Married: Sarah Emily Simpson. Date—Dec. 18, 1850, at Nacogdoches, Texas.

Children:		
	William Crabb	b. April 22, 1858
	Augustus Bascom	b. June 3, 1863
	Emily	b. Jan. 29, 1872
	Frances Ruth	b. 1877 d. in i.
	John Summerfield	d. in y.
	Emily	d. in y.

John Summerfield Griffith was descended from a long line of illustrious ancestors, the first of whom to emigrate to this country was William Griffith, of London, England, who settled on the Severn River in Anne Arundel County, Maryland, in 1675. The Colonial records bear witness that these early Griffiths led useful and active lives.

William's son, Orlando, was a Vestryman; the Hon. Henry Griffith (son of Orlando) was a member of the Colonial Assembly in 1773-4-5. Captain Samuel, (son of Henry) figured in the war of the American Revolution in the battles of Germantown and Brandywine. The son of Samuel, was Michael Berry Griffith, who in turn was the father of John Summerfield Griffith.

The parents of John Summerfield removed to Missouri in 1834. Five years later when he was a lad of ten, they moved on to Texas, and settled in San Augustine in the year 1839. It was after his marriage to Sarah Emily Simpson, of Nacogdoches, that he moved to Dallas, to Rockwall, and later to Terrell. He pioneered in the raising of cotton, and the planting of Irish potatoes in this part of the state.

He served as Representative in the 10th, and 15th, Legislatures, and was called "Watch Dog" of the Public Treasury; and became chairman of the committee on Military Affairs.

He served on Board of Directors of Hospital for the Insane located at Terrell, during the administration of Dr. D. R. Wallace, of Waco, Texas. At an earlier date, he engaged in the mercantile business with his brother, J. C. Griffith; and later operated extensively in farming and cattle raising.

and was called "Watch Dog" of the Public Treasury; and became

It might be said that he amassed three fortunes during his life-time. Having lost everything as result of the Civil War, he engineered the sale of bois d'arc seed (for hedges and wind-breaks) in the East; netting enough profit in one year to lay the foundation of a second fortune. Later, during the depression of 1893 when the boom in Dallas real estate collapsed, he stood to lose everything; but again he was able to recoup his fortunes. These experiences in the business life of Gen'l Griffith are revealing, and should stand as an inspiration to succeeding generations, pointing—as they do—to the truth, that courage and ability, given effort and preseverance, *make* the opportunity which leads to success.

Sarah Emily Simpson, wife of John Summerfield Griffith, was a daughter of John Jordan Simpson and his wife, Jane Mercer Brooks.
born: Nov. 28, 1832
died: Dec. 31, 1913.

See SIMPSON in Index.
Encyclopedia of Texas, p. 513
"Texas and Texans," p. 1693.
"Texas and Texans," Special Edition, p. 437.
"Ross' Texas Brigade," pp. 80-83, 86, 87, 90, 91, 123 to 137.

War Record

At outbreak of the Civil War, he entered service as Capt., under Colonel Warren B. Stone.

He was promoted to Lieut. Col., commanding the 6th Texas Cavalry, C.S.A.

He was appointed Brig. General State Troops, by Gov. Murrah.

He reported for duty to General Ben McCulloch.

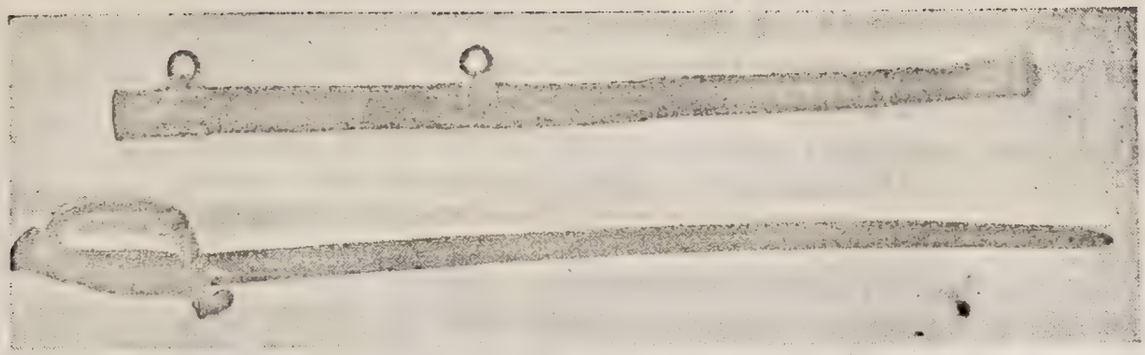
He marched to the relief of General Cooper.

He attacked General Washburn, near Oakland on the Charleston road, and turned him back, thus enabling Gen'l Van Dorn to save all his stores and reach Granada. His brigade at this engagement consisted of: the Legion; the 3rd and 6th Cavalry; and McNutt's small battery of guns.

At the battle of Chustenahlah, his horse was shot from under him, and a bullet pierced his hat. He commanded a brigade at the Holly Springs Raid.

He reported for duty to General Ben McCulloch.

of: the Legion; the 3rd and 5th Cavalry; and McNutt's small bat-
tery of guns.



SWORD used by GEN'L JOHN SUMMERFIELD GRIFFITH, in battles and skirmishes of the CIVIL WAR

The following quotations are from "Ross' Texas Brigade," Published by Courier-Journal, Louisville, Ky., 1881.

"By his consummate address on the hardly-contested field of Oakland, and as the central figure of the Holly Springs campaign, he gave ample evidence that he possesses, in a pre-eminent degree, those lofty, necessary qualities that can only fit a man for command in battle. General Griffith was more than a dashing cavalryman, for his analytical mind penetrated far beyond the immediate shock of battle, and took in the salient features of the campaign as a whole. It was he who conceived that master stroke of policy, and was the most efficient agent of its execution—'the Holly Springs Raid.' He saved the army of Pemberton, indubitably, by the movement; and, consequently, delayed the fall of Vicksburg, by many months. On the field of Oakland, he performed for the army, duties of scarce less vital importance."

Page 123.

[It was at Holly Springs that Gen'l Grant is thought to have escaped capture by minutes, as presumably he escaped through rear of house while Col. Griffith's men were being refused entrance from the front. No mention is made of this incident in following quotation as its truth was never verified; only believed:]

"Colonel Griffith sent guards, to arrest all officers, domiciled in houses, and the house occupied by Mrs. Grant, at which were several of the General's staff. Griffith detailed ten men in the special charge of Col. Boggess, as a guarantee that the ladies would be treated with deference and respect. But a few minutes had elapsed when a messenger from Boggess announced to Col. Griffith that three ladies denied him entrance to the house. Griffith repaired to the scene immediately, when Col. Boggess exclaimed: 'I cannot execute your orders without the exercise of violence to the ladies.' Mrs. Grant stepping forward said: 'And you, sir, make war upon women, do you?' 'On the contrary, madam,' replied the knightly Griffith, 'we leave that to our enemies.' But the ladies continued to 'hold the fort,' so Griffith addressing the soldiers said: 'Men, offer no rudeness to the ladies, but if they will not allow you to pass through the gate, tear off a picket from the fence and flank them; if you are denied admittance at the door, go around

and find ingress at the window. You must search the house for concealed prisoners, but do not touch the hem of the garment of one of these ladies.' The men commenced tearing off pickets to the right and left of the gate when Mrs. Grant relented and politely invited them to enter, at the same time protesting that there were no men in the house. One officer was found in the house."

Page 87.

"Colonel Griffith, as elsewhere stated, commanded the Texas Brigade in this, perhaps most remarkable campaign of the war, and was second to no officer in the corps in contributing to its unparallel success."

Page 89.

"General Griffith is no less a gentleman of letters and culture, than of action on the field, and he would grace any civil position in the state, that he would consent to occupy, with profit to the people and honor to the office. His friend, the author, looks forward to his civil preferment with happy anticipation; knowing full well that Texas has no truer son upon whom she could confer her honors in part compensation for the arduous service that he rendered her on distant fields, which made the name of Texan glorious."

Page 90.

LETTER

That the service of General Griffith was of the highest order during his military activity, is attested by the following letter from General W. H. Jackson, upon the retirement of General Griffith from the Confederate Army:

"Headquarters First Cavalry Corps,
Springhill, Tenn., May 8, 1863.

"Lieut.-Colonel J. S. Griffith:

Colonel:—Permit me to offer the testimonial of my high appreciation of you as a gallant, competent, and meritorious officer of unexceptional moral character. It affords me great pleasure to refer to the valuable service rendered by your command at Oakland, Mississippi, in repulsing, and routing, a superior force of the enemy, advancing upon Granada, and thereby saving our retreating army; also the gallant and signal service of yourself, while we were together, and commanding separate brigades, on the raid to Holly Springs and West Tennessee. Please accept the assurances of my highest consideration, and with many regrets that your continued ill-health compels you to leave the corps, and a wish that you may soon regain your health sufficiently to enter the service again.

I remain, very respectfully,
W. H. JACKSON.
Brigadier-General Commanding
Cavalry Corps."

"Ross' Texas Brigade," p. 136.

IN THE NAME AND BY THE AUTHORITY OF THE STATE OF TEXAS.

To all to whom these Presents shall come — Greeting.

Whereas, At an Election held in the County of Kaufman on the First day of June A.D. 1861 S. S. Griffith was elected to the office of Captain of a Volunteer Company called the Rockwall Cavalry Rangers.

Know Ye, that I, Edward Clark, Governor of the State of Texas, reposing special trust and confidence in your courage, patriotism, integrity and ability to the Constitution and Laws of the State of Texas and your attachment to the Confederate States of America, I hereby appoint you the said S. S. Griffith to the office of Captain of the Rockwall Cavalry Rangers under the act of February 10. 1858 and to rank as such from the Twenty Fourth day of June 1861 and the said Company you are to train, muster, exercise and command, according to the existing laws and military discipline in force in the Confederate States and you are strictly to observe and obey such orders and instructions as you shall from time to time receive from the Governor or Commander-in-Chief of the Army of the State of Texas or other superior Officers according to the Rules and Discipline of War, and all inferior Officers or others belonging to said Company are hereby commanded to obey you as their Captain.

In Testimony Whereof, I have hereunto signed my name, and caused the Great Seal of the State to be affixed, at the City of Austin, this Twenty Fourth day of June in the year of our Lord One Thousand Eight Hundred and Sixty One and in the year of the Independence of Texas the Twenty Fifth and of the Confederate States of America the First

Edward Clark

BY THE GOVERNOR: Bird Holland
Secretary of State

COMMISSIONED CAPTAIN

In the Name and by the Authority of the State of Texas.

To all to whom these Presents shall Come--Greeting:

Know Ye, That I, Pendleton Murrah, Governor of the State of Texas, reposing special trust and confidence in your courage, patriotism, integrity and fidelity to the Constitution and Laws of the State of Texas, and your attachment to the Confederate States of America, do hereby commission you, John S. Griffith to the office of Brigadier General of the 2nd Brigade District of the State of Texas to rank as such from the First day of March 1861 and you are strictly to observe and execute all such orders and instructions as you shall from time to time receive from the Governor, (Commander in Chief) for the time being, or any of your Superior Officers, according to the Rules and Discipline of War.

In Testimony Whereof, I have hereunto signed my name and caused the Great Seal of the State to be affixed, at the City of Austin, this 1st day of March in the year of our Lord One Thousand Eight Hundred and Sixty one and in the year of the Independence of Texas the Twenty fifth and of the Confederate States of America the Second.

P. Murrah

BY THE GOVERNOR: R. J. Harris Secretary of State.

COMMISSIONED BRIGADIER GENERAL

"In that galaxy of brilliant stars whose effulgence yet lights the memory of the long struggle between the North and the South, none shines brighter or with a steadier glow, than that consecrated to the name and fame of John Summerfield Griffith. Where gallant soldiers contended for the plaudits of fame and when individual heroism was the daily rule, it would seem invidious to make distinctions. But all the honors that are due to this gifted son of Texas may well be accorded to him—with disparagement to none." His personality represented a man of unselfish characteristics, of patriotic impulses, and a brave commander and a sagacious military counselor. He lacked, it is true, the strength of body to endure the prolonged hardships of war, and he resigned his commission at the moment of his greatest success and brightest plans, and the courage, and audacity for their execution. He was the central figure in many of the leading activities of the war, and gave to the South a service that none of her sons could excel in patriotism and gallantry.

Gen. John Summerfield Griffith was born in Montgomery County, Maryland, on June 17th, 1829, and is a son of Michael B. Griffith, and a grandson of Captain Samuel Griffith of the Revolutionary army, and is a lineal descendant of Llewellyn ap Griffith of Wales. Michael B. Griffith devoted himself to mercantile pursuits for the most part, but misfortune pursued him and he was reduced greatly from affluence to almost indigency by the time he reached Texas. He left Maryland in 1834, stopped in Jefferson City, Missouri; thence to Portland, Missouri, and at both these points his funds were steadily dissipated. When he reached Texas in 1839 he possessed only a thousand dollars. He settled in San Augustine, and there the three sons and three daughters of the family grew up. Mr. Griffith married Miss Lydia Crabb, a daughter of Elizabeth and Jeremiah Crabb. She was a lady of rare attainments and dominating her were those qualities needed for the rearing of a family in adversity on the frontier. Her culture and accomplishments were not mere outward show, but were a part of herself, and were stamped indelibly upon her children. Her hopeful view of things under dark and foreboding conditions, was a strong factor in surmounting the many obstacles the family encountered in those lean years, and to her many excellent qualities General Griffith attributes whatever success in life he has achieved.

John Summerfield Griffith received his education chiefly in the home

of his parents, and he entered life with a knowledge of the English branches equal to an ordinary school education of today. In 1850, he became a clerk in San Augustine, and the next year he engaged in business for himself at that place, borrowed capital making possible the adventure. He prospered—to state the matter briefly—and in 1859 he moved to Kaufman county, there established himself in merchandise at Rockwall, and identified himself with the livestock industry as well. He continued in active business until the opening of the war in 1861, when he sprang to the defense of the Confederacy, becoming Captain of Company B. of the Sixth Texas Cavalry, commanded by Colonel Warren B. Stone. His company was raised at Rockwall and was tendered to Colonel Greer of the Third Texas Cavalry but was declined, although the Colonel offered to bear the expenses of the company for three months, on condition of acceptance. Upon the organization of the Sixth Regiment, Colonel Griffith's company was accepted, and he was elected Lieutenant-Colonel of the organization. The first real engagement occurred with Federal Indians at Chustenahalah, where Colonel Griffith was in command of the battalion of his regiment. Colonel McIntosh placed the Sixth on the right of the line and ordered its commander to await further orders, but seeing the opportune moment for striking the enemy, he moved his troops against the enemy without orders, charged over a deep gulch, and was the first man to engage the Indians in a hand-to-hand encounter with pistol and sabre. Three times this charge was repeated by Colonel Griffith before the stubborn enemy fled the field, and an inventory of his own casualties showed the Colonel to have received a blow on the head from an Indian's gun, a horse shot under him, a tuft of beard shot from his chin, and his clothing perforated with minie balls.

With the battles of Oak Hills and Elkhorn, the Texas troops formed a part of the army ordered to Corinth where the Confederate forces were in need of reinforcements, and Colonel Griffith's genius soon made itself felt against General Grant, then pressing hard toward Vicksburg. The Texans were dismounted in Arkansas and their horses sent back to Texas; a move that proved unpopular with the troops, and it was decided to remount them while operating about Holly Springs. Information to that effect reached the men and subsequently caused a serious situation in the army. The delay in the arrival of the horses aggravated the men and at Lumpkin, Mississippi, they showed a mutinous disposition when ordered to march, by shouting "Horses,

Horses," without offering to move. Colonel Griffith took in the situation and addressed his Texans, appealing to their patriotism, their honor and their sense of duty, until every man—save one—yielded, and the ugly situation cleared up as if by magic.

The transfer of the main army to the East, gave Colonel Griffith greater opportunity to display his ability. He studied the location and disposition of Grant's forces and conceived a plan of campaign against the enemy's rear which met with the endorsement of his co-ordinate officers and resulted in the Holly Springs campaign, with the capture of its garrison and immense stores and supplies. This success not only refurnished the Confederate troops, but it disarranged the plans of General Grant, and thereby relieved Vicksburg from immediate sack. This campaign was undertaken under the direction of General Van Dorn and was made with the approval of General Pemberton. The service rendered by Colonel Griffith proved so arduous that his naturally delicate physique threatened a breakdown and a few weeks later he felt impelled to resign his command and return home. Upon his return to Texas, Colonel Griffith, as a brevet Brigadier, was elected a member of the Tenth Legislature, where he became chairman of the committee on military affairs. On March 1, 1864, he was appointed Brigadier-General of State troops by Governor Murrah, for District No. 2, which embraced practically all of the counties along the Brazos and Trinity Rivers, and east to Van Zandt county. In the discharge of his duties in that capacity he elicited the commendation of the Governor of the Eleventh Legislature, and he continued in command of the District until the end of the war.

In 1876 General Griffith was elected a member of the Fifteenth Legislature, and he aided in putting the new State Constitution into operation. He was made chairman of the committee of public printing where he earned the reputation of a tireless worker, and where he proved to be a veritable "watch-dog" of the treasury. Several laws bear the impress of his legislative hand, among them being the statute making drunkenness in office a misdemeanor, and which might be regarded as a pioneer effort toward prohibition in Texas.

In 1873 General Griffith came to Terrell and was here engaged in the mercantile business for a time. He was a large stock raiser before the war, and in later years he identified himself once more with that industry, but he was retired from active business many years before his death, which took place August 6, 1891.

In his citizenship General Griffith showed forth a personality that towered high and which had few superiors. His address was pleasing, his mind was active, acute and penetrating, and his judgment was clear and unfailing. He was a man inclined to deeds of impulse, but seldom did rashness characterize his moods, and he was always just. His restless energy and his indomitable will urged him on continually, and from his very nature he could not have occupied a humble station in life, in spite of the fact that humility characterized his personality. In business he proved himself a very Napoleon of finance, both before and after the war, for he made a modest fortune each period. No matter what the enterprise, he threw his whole soul into the work, as he did when at Holly Springs and Oakland he matched his wits and courage with General Grant, and when he died, a man of achievement and worthy of emulation was laid to rest.

"Texas and Texans," Special Edition, p. 435.

PROMINENT CITIZEN DEAD.

Gen. J. S. Griffith Passes Away at Terrell.

SPECIAL TO THE NEWS.

Terrell, Tex., Aug. 6.—Gen. J. S. Griffith, aged 72 years, died in this city today at 10:10 a. m. of appendicitis and other complications. Deceased was a pioneer citizen of Terrell and Kaufman Counties.

Gen. Griffith was born in Montgomery County, Maryland, June 17, 1829. He entered the Civil War as a captain under Col. B. Warren Stone. He was soon promoted to Lieutenant Colonel, and later to Brigadier General by Gov. Murrah. He was a member of the Tenth and Fifteenth Legislatures, in which he distinguished himself as a statesman. He was a member of the first board of managers of the North Texas Insane Asylum in this city under Gov. John Ireland.

Gen. Griffith started in life a poor boy, but by his sturdy habits of industry and economy he amassed a neat fortune of nearly a half million, most of which is invested in the black lands of this and adjoining counties. He also has extensive property interests in Oak Cliff.

Deceased leaves a wife and three children.

The funeral will take place Wednesday at 5:30 p. m. under the auspices of the Masonic fraternity.



A "GENERAL JOHN S. GRIFFITH CHAPTER" No. 509, of the UNITED DAUGHTERS OF THE CONFEDERACY, was organized in Terrell, with the following membership:

Mrs. Emma Shindler, State Registrar U.D.C.

HONORARY MEMBERS

Rev. W. D. Christian
Col. M. Stuart

RESIDENT AND NON-RESIDENT MEMBERS

Miss Mary Edwards Anthony
Mrs. Aileen Austin
Mrs. J. A. Anthony
Mrs. F. Armstrong
Mrs. Meck Allen
Mrs. Addye G. Stuart Alexander
Mrs. A. J. Barringer
Miss Fannie Beard
Mrs. Annye C. Browning
Mrs. Lillie Bumpass
Mrs. Harris Brin
Mrs. J. C. Brown
Miss Porter Burbank
Mrs. H. M. Cate
Mrs. Lydia Craddock
Mrs. Matthew Cartwright
Mrs. Lydia R. Cartwright
Mrs. Eugenia Polk Cartwright
Mrs. Ophelia Cartwright
Mrs. Justa Cartwright
Mrs. John Clay
Miss Helen Clay
Miss Luna Clark
Mrs. Kate Childress
Mrs. B. T. Childress
Mrs. Katherine S. Cowles
Mrs. C. T. Cowles
Mrs. Mary Roberts Corley
Mrs. W. T. Davis
Mrs. T. P. Davis
Mrs. J. A. Degaugh
Mrs. James Drake
Miss Marie Drake
Mrs. Clara S. Dawson
Mrs. Milton Everett
Mrs. S. G. Edwards
Mrs. Ada Lee Girand Griffith
Mrs. J. D. Gray
Mrs. S. M. Gladney
Mrs. Amanda Roberts Gaffney
Mrs. Ione H. Gantt
Mrs. Rena Childress Gill
Mrs. Emily Griffith
Mrs. Georgia Charlton Griffith
Mrs. Nancy Harmon Griffith
Mrs. E. T. Guice
Mrs. L. Greathouse
Mrs. Kate Nadine Grinnan
Miss Belle Shortridge Grinnan
Mrs. Martha Harris
Mrs. Martha Beard
Mrs. Beulah C. Harris
Mrs. Z. W. Heath
Miss Nynah Heath
Miss Lucile Heath
Mrs. A. S. Holman
Miss Tabitha Hardin
Miss Fannie Hardin
Miss Gena Hardin
Miss Ida Hodges
Mrs. Nettie A. Hodges
Mrs. Jerome C. Head
Mrs. C. E. Harris
Mrs. Mary C. Ingram
Mrs. Myrtle Ingram
Mrs. Ethel Cowles Ingram
Miss Amanda Ingram
Mrs. Estelle C. Lupe
Miss Mary Muckleroy
Mrs. J. E. Leith
Mrs. Maude Muckleroy
Mrs. Jennie Childress Moore
Mrs. Annie Roberts Martin
Mrs. J. E. McMorris
Mrs. F. M. Phillips
Mrs. Dave Purvine
Mrs. Bertha Mae Roberson
Mrs. Ella Bain Patterson
Mrs. Fannie Roundtree
Mrs. Nell Martin Raley
Mrs. Emmie G. Roberts
Mrs. M. H. Rowell
Mrs. Anna W. Roberts
Miss Turner Stovall
Mrs. Maude Webb Smith
Mrs. B. F. Stollenwerck
Mrs. A. St. Mary
Miiss Fannie St. Mary
Mrs. Lelia Terrel Toon
Miss Lucy Thompson
Mrs. Elizabeth Wright
Mrs. Annie T. C. Warren
Mrs. W. H. Wooten
Mrs. Margaret Lala Wisdon
Miss Cora Webb
Miss Claudia Williams
Miss Emma Watts
Mrs. F. C. White
Mrs. L. W. Wells
Mrs. Mary Webb

ARTESIA LODGE NO. 406 A. F. & A. M.

Again has the Grim Reaper invaded our ranks, and once more has his all-devouring scythe cut down and taken from us a most valued member. Our beloved brother, General John S. Griffith, assisted in organizing and was a charter member of Artesia Lodge No. 406, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons, and the love which he ever felt for Masonry, the zeal which he always manifested in his faith and fidelity to its precepts, and the exemplification of true Masonic manhood which was furnished to mankind in his daily life and character, have all been most potent factors in preserving for our fraternity the confidence and esteem of the entire community.

No institution can survive unless its adherents include just such men as was our lamented brother; men who, when duty calls, can lay aside the vestments of self and don the hallowed garments of fraternal love and charity; men who, in the midst of temporal vexations, successes or disappointments, can keep alive the sacred germs which first were planted in their natures when they bowed at the altar of Freemasonry. Such a man was he, and we can truly say of him that during the more than twenty-seven years that he was a member of this lodge, and a citizen of this community, that his life and character were such that all masons may now say: "He lived to bless mankind." And last but not least; in the coming years it will be a sacred thought to his immediate family, that he shed radiance in the home where he lived, and bequeathed to his loved ones that most priceless heritage,—a spotless and untarnished name.

May each and every mason realize that these offices which we pay to those who are taken from us are useful as lessons to the living; may we treasure in the archives of our memories his noble life and conduct; may we emulate his example; may we, like him, be prepared to say when the moment comes: "We are ready to prosecute our journey without dread or comprehension, to that distant country, from whose bourne no traveler returns."

We join with the entire community in lamenting the death of this noble man, and we grieve with his loved ones in this sad hour of their bereavement.

RESOLVED: That the members of the fraternity wear the usual badge of mourning for thirty days; that the lodge room be draped in mourning; that a copy of this tribute be spread on the minutes of our lodge; a copy be furnished the family of the deceased, and a copy tendered the city papers for publication.

Robert L. Warren
A. J. Childress
F. S. White *Committee.*

I, T. L. Stanfield, do hereby certify that the above and foregoing is a true and correct copy of the original tribute, touching the sense of

Artesia Lodge No. 406 of Ancient Free and Accepted Masons, adopted at a stated meeting of said Lodge, held at its Hall in the City of Terrell on the 10th day of August, A. D. 1901 A. L. 5901 as the same as appears on the records of our said Lodge.

Given under our hand and seal of our said Lodge this 10th day of August A. D. 1901, A. L. 5901.

T. L. STANFIELD
Secretary.

August 10th, 1901
Terrell, Texas

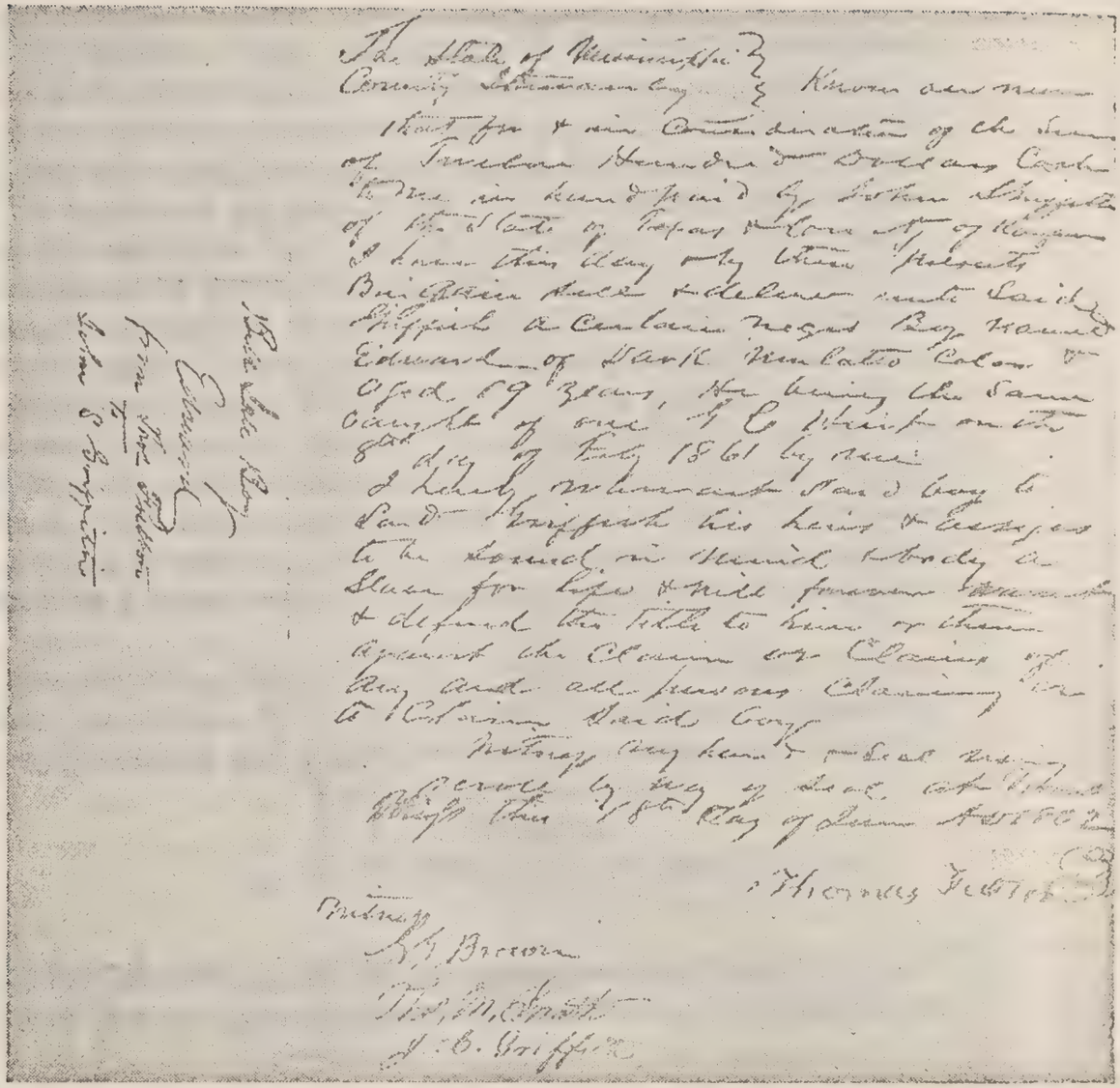
Mrs. John S. Griffith
City,
Dear Madam:

As Secretary of Artesia Lodge No. 406 A. F. & A. M., I beg to hand you the enclosed tribute, adopted by our said Lodge, touching the life and death of your beloved husband; and doing so I beg to assure you that this is but a very meager expression of the real sentiment of his brothers of this Mystic Order.

As an individual member, whose heart is still bowed with a similar grief on account of a newly made grave in the same cemetery, I beg to extend to you my heartfelt sympathy. I know the sorrow that causes the unbidden tear to come welling up when no one is near, when we remember the last scenes connected with that life, which are so dear; the last fond words utterd; and how we had to see the form so dear to us laid away from sight forever.

Oh, such a sad, sad hour; and yet no relief but that consciousness of the fact, that they left good and pure lives as a legacy and consolation to us, to go with us through our remaining days. Again I ask you to accept my heartfelt sympathy with that of our entire membership.

Very truly,
T. L. STANFIELD
Secretary.



Bill of Sale—Boy Edward,
from THOMAS FULTON to
JOHN S. GRIFFITH

Richmond, Ark.
Oct. 15th, 1916

"Mr. M. C. Roberts
Terrell, Texas
Dear Sir:-

I have just received a letter from my brother-in-law, Mr. J. K. P. Jamison of Clarksville, Texas, telling me of the very pleasant time he had at the late reunion at Terrell. He said it was his good fortune to be your guest on that occasion, and much to his delight, he learned that Mrs. Roberts is a daughter of the late Col. Griffith of the 6th Texas Cavalry. This interested me very much as I was brought into a rather intimate relation with Col. G. I served as a 'courier' under him while he was in command of Ross' Brigade, and while I was a 'private,' and he a Colonel, his treatment of me was more like that of a father for a son, (I was not quite 18 yrs. old) than that of a distinguished officer toward an ordinary private. While Col. G. was a gallant and distinguished officer, I can testify that he was a man who appreciated the self-denial, bravery, and patriotism of the private soldier in the highest degree. The soldiers under him admired and loved him. They were ever ready to follow where he led. I was very much attached to him, and I regret that I never had the opportunity of seeing him since the War.

I write this, believing that it will be a consolation to Mrs. Roberts to know that her gallant father is still held in pleasant memory by one who saw him tried, and knew him well as a man, and a soldier.

Very respectfully yours,
T. T. C. Anderson
C. F. Whitfields 1st Texas Legion."

In an AUTOGRAPH ALBUM belonging to Mrs. Robert L. Cartwright, (Terie Bickham, granddaughter of Isaac Roberts) is found the following:

"To Miss Bickham:

Thirty years ago, (but yesterday it seems) I stood in the old Uncle Isaac Roberts homestead and heard your mother and father plight their vows, and of all who gathered there that happy night,—but two or three remain; gone, gone to that undiscovered country where rest the good, where endless mental suffering disturb the wicked. You too, though young and joyous, must sometime pass hence. May your walk through life be strewn with flowers, with thorns and thistles enough only, to make you feel the need of and accept our Savior and God; and with trials and tribulations enough only, to ever feel your need of Him, and so keep you steadfast and perfect and fit you for heaven, is the prayer of your well wisher,

John S. Griffith."

In The Dallas News, August 9, 1931, Vivian Richardson writes of Captain T. E. Blount's reminiscences:

Captain Blount is an old man now, and a modest one, but when he does talk, history finds its tongue.

A LITTLE MANAGING

"Listen," he said, "I'll tell you a romance. General John Summerfield Griffith told it to me." We listened and heard the story of the incredible wooing of Miss X.

It took place over in the East Texas red hills which snuggle against the Louisiana border. There was a young man whom we shall call Bill (it wasn't his name)—and every time Bill, in his best bib and tucker, went over to call on the beautiful Miss X he found his suit hampered by a young man named—let us say for convenience—John. Now John (although that wasn't his name) was a prosperous young man, and at length the town was gratified to learn that Miss X had consented to be his bride. But before they could be married, it was necessary for John to return to New York on business. It was a long arduous journey; one went down the river to New Orleans and embarked there for New York, and if John chaffed at this delay of the nuptials, Miss X rejoiced that at least she could now have magnificent materials for her trousseau. John could purchase them for her in New Orleans on the way home. And at length he set out, a long list of furbelows in his pocket. Bill, the rejected suitor, bided his time until young John was out of sight over the hill, when he dropped in at the X home and exchanged the time of day with the old folks.

In a few days Bill saddled a fresh horse and opined he'd ride over toward Red River and see the bright lights. Before his return news trickled into town by the old grapevine system of a terrible tragedy on Red River. A boat—the very boat John had taken, it seemed—had caught fire up the river and burned to cinders in midstream. All on board had been lost save one "coonjiner," who could swim. A report appeared in the newspaper.

Strangely enough, perhaps because they believed in the old maxim that bad news travels fast, no one doubted the story. No one saw in it the fertile imagination of one Bill; no one knows to this day what art he employed to get the fiction started; indeed perhaps Bill has been erroneously accused. Perhaps he merely took advantage of a too eager reporter in a day when news was difficult to authenticate. Perhaps—but whatever the explanation, Bill returned home knowing the story false—and kept his knowledge to himself. As for the beautiful Miss X—well, she grieved and she grieved. She grieved for a couple of weeks and then she up and married Bill. And one bright morning six weeks later John came riding home, a trousseau for a lost bride

in the saddlebags behind him. He stopped in a grocery (saloon) and men stared as at a ghost. He learned of sad storied demise, and of the wedding of Miss X. With his own eyes he read the false account in the dated newspaper. He put on his hat and walked out the door. As he reached the board sidewalk Bill was coming down the street. The two men walked to within twenty feet of one another.

"Howdy, Bill," said John evenly, "I bin wantin' to see you."

"Howdy, said Bill, "I bin lookin' for you." The hand is quicker than the eye. There were two spurts of fire. There was the frightened neigh of a horse at a hitching post. There was John plunged on his face in the red dust that wasn't as red as the blood that was spilling down his shirt front.

Without a backward glance Bill turned on his heel and went home and gathered up his bride and lit out for West Texas. They were never seen again in East Texas.



WILLIAM CRABB GRIFFITH
Son of Gen'l John Summerfield Griffith



WILLIAM CRABB GRIFFITH

(Summerfield, Michael, Samuel)

William Crabb Griffith, the son of Gen'l John Summerfield Griffith and his wife, Sarah Emily Simpson, was

born: April 22, 1858

died: Sept. 5, 1926

Married: Georgia M. Charlton. Date—Feb. 9, 1881, at Rochwall

Children:
- Lydia
- William Charlton
- John Summerfield
- Mary Guynne
- Frederic Maxwell
- Grace d. in i.

W. C. Griffith lived in Terrell for ten or twelve years following his marriage. Moved to Dallas in 1888-9. After a residence there of several years he returned to Terrell. He had large farming interests and in the latter years of his life, concerned himself mainly in their operation.

The following short sketch written by his daughter, Lydia Griffith Best, sets forth lovingly and vividly his personality:

"When one thinks of William Crabb Griffith, one thinks of character. He was a successful business man, and a fund of information to his family. He was a well-read man, being conversant with the best in literature of the past and present. Dickens was his favorite author, and each winter he re-read the entire collection.

"William Griffith was one of those rare souls filled with ideals, and what is still more, lived up to those ideals. One near him once heard him say: 'I would rather cut off my right arm than to do a thing that is wrong.' He adhered to the truth, the whole truth, and nothing but the truth, and his very honesty and sincerity often made him appear brusque, when that quality was far removed from his real nature.

"He was an ardent prohibitionist, never touching a drop of liquor nor allowing it to be served in his home, having joined a society when a young boy and taking the oath of total abstinence.

"Should his life be measured by great heroic deeds, its stature would not be what the world calls great; but when measured by the Great Eternal Judge, it would stand like a mountain peak, lighting the way to loftier atmosphere; a beautiful example to those who follow him."

Georgia M. Charlton, the wife of W. C. Griffith, was b. Oct. 2, 1861. She is the daughter of Judge George P. Charlton of Alabama, and his wife Mary Guynne Nunn.

Judge Wm. Charlton, of Dallas, Texas, who married Anna Raguet, was their son.

See SIMPSON in Index.



WILLIAM CHARLTON GRIFFITH



WILLIAM CHARLTON GRIFFITH
(William, Summerfield, Michael, Samuel)

WILLIAM CHARLTON GRIFFITH, the eldest son of William Crabb Griffith and his wife, Georgia M. Charlton, was

born: Sept. 18, 1884 at Terrell, Texas.

Educated: graduated with honors from Terrell High School.

Charlton Griffith is one of the most influential and prominent citizens of Terrell. His ability and integrity command the respect of all who know him by reputation or otherwise; and point to a marked similarity in character to that of his revered father.

"William Charlton Griffith is widely known in business circles all over the State of Texas. He is of the firm of Griffith and Griffith, and is interested in real estate and loans oil leases and royalties; and is a director in the American National Bank, of Terrell, and Chairman of the Board of Directors; where his energy and business sagacity are factors in the community. He operates many acres of farm land. He is also a director in the Southern Trust and Mortgage Company, of Dallas.

"Not only is he a successful business man, but a real gentleman in the highest sense of the word. His generosity, his devotion to his family, and to high principles of living and his moral integrity, are real things of which all connected with him may be justly proud."

L. G. Best.

Residence: W. Charlton Griffith is unmarried, and resides with his mother at 607 Griffith Avenue, Terrell.



LYDIA GRIFFITH BEST



LYDIA GRIFFITH

(William, Summerfield, Michael)

Lydia Griffith, daughter of William Crabb Griffith and his wife, Georgia M. Charlton, was

born: at Terrell, Texas

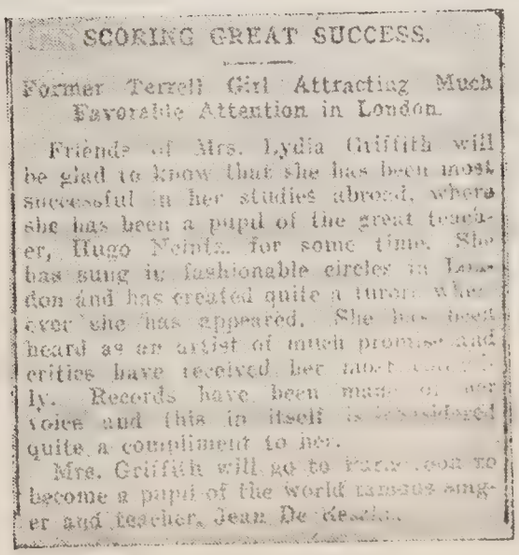
Educated: Terrell, and New York City

Married: Frederick R. Best, of New York City. Date—

Lydia Griffith, the "musically gifted" member of the Griffith family, possessing a voice of rare beauty, became a singer of note. She studied voice in New York under Madam Standish; Madam Josephine Lumb; and others. In London, and in Paris, France, she was pupil of such masters as: Hugo Heinz; Enrico Belpozzi; Gustave Ferrari; Madam Baker; and Blanche Marchesi.

She sang in concerts, recitals, and drawing rooms abroad, and in the East, upon her return to her native land.

Lydia Griffith is versatile and accomplished. She is somewhat of a linguist, and is a writer of short poems. She has great depth of character and is vitally interested in things spiritual; and is lovable, loyal, and unspoiled.



SCORING GREAT SUCCESS.

Former Terrell Girl Attracting Much Favorable Attention in London.

Friends of Mrs. Lydia Griffith will be glad to know that she has been most successful in her studies abroad, where she has been a pupil of the great teacher, Hugo Neinz, for some time. She has sung in fashionable circles in London and has created quite a furore wherever she has appeared. She has been heard as an artist of much promise and critics have received her most [illegible]ly. Records have been made of her voice and this in itself is considered quite a compliment to her.

Mrs. Griffith will go to Paris soon to become a pupil of the world famous singer and teacher, Jean De Reszke.

MARY GUYNNE GRIFFITH

(William, Summerfield, Michael)

Guynne Griffith, the youngest daughter of William Crabb Griffith and his wife, Georgia M. Charlton, was

born: at Dallas, Texas.

Educated: at Cincinnati Conservatory of Music, (from which school she has a diploma), and at Belcourt Seminary, Washington, D. C.

Married: Mack Werth Wimberly. Date—Aug. 15, 1914.

Children: Guynne Griffith Wimberly.

"Guynne Griffith, is well known in social circles in Dallas, where she resides. Her qualities of devotion, combined with strength of character, make her a well balanced woman both mentally and spiritually; and she graces any place in which she may be."

Lydia G. Best.

Mack Werth Wimberly is the son of Mack Werth Wimberly and his wife, Jimmie Ware, of Dallas, Texas.

Guynne Griffith Wimberly

(Guynne, William, Summerfield, Michael)

Guynne Wimberly, only daughter of Mary Guynne Griffith and her husband, Mack Werth Wimberly, was

born: Dallas, Texas.

Educated: graduated from the Hockaday School for Girls, Dallas, Texas, in 1933. She attended S.M.U. for one year; then student at Smith College, Northampton, Mass., 1935-36, and was graduated with honors in 1937, having won two scholarships at Smith College, and upon graduating won a Scholarship in Philosophy from Bryn Mawr College.

Residence: Dallas, Texas.

Married: Jack Bailey Shook. Date—Oct. 11, 1938, Dallas.

JOHN SUMMERFIELD GRIFFITH
(William, Summerfield, Michael, Samuel)

Summerfield Griffith, the second son of William Crabb Griffith and his wife, Georgia M. Charlton, was
born: April 3, at Terrell, Texas.
Educated: Terrell, Texas, and elsewhere.
Married: Nell Mason. Date—Sept. 27, 1909, Greenville, Texas.
Children: John William
Jeremiah Charlton

"John Summerfield Griffith is what the English would call a 'gentleman farmer,' operating many acres of land; and is associated with the firm of Griffith and Griffith.

"His generous nature, his integrity and downright honesty, are outstanding qualities and endear him to all who know him."

L. G. B.

Summerfield Griffith, with his family, have recently moved into town, and erected a beautiful home on Griffith Avenue.

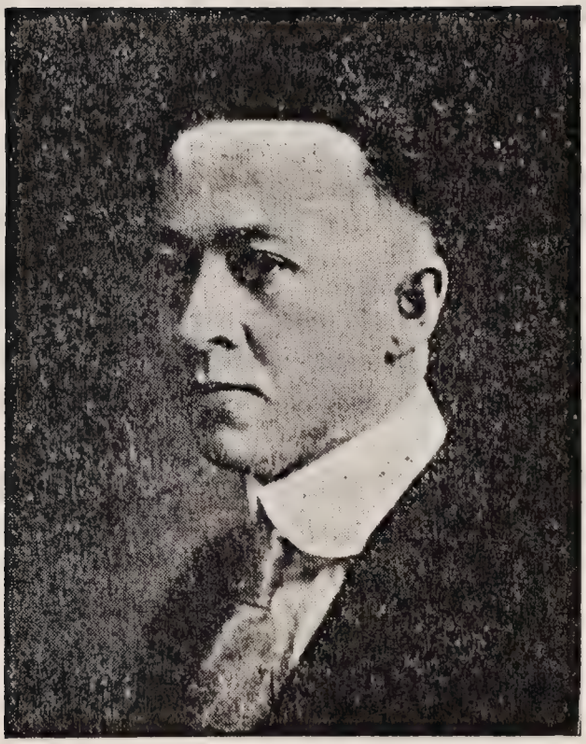
Nell (Mason) Griffith, is the daughter of George William Mason and his wife, Lucy Senter, of Greenville, Texas.

JOHN WILLIAM GRIFFITH
(Summerfield, William, Summerfield, Michael)

Billie Griffith, the eldest son of John Summerfield Griffith and his wife, Nell Mason, was
born: August 26, 1921
Educated: High School and Texas Military College in Terrell, Texas.

JEREMIAH CHARLTON GRIFFITH
(Summerfield, William, Summerfield, Michael)

Jerry Griffith, the second son of John Summerfield Griffith and his wife, Nell Mason, was
born: August 3rd, 1926.
Educated: attending Grammer School, in Terrell, Texas.



SERGEANT FREDERIC MAXWELL GRIFFITH
169 Aero. Squadron, Great World War



SERGEANT FREDERIC MAXWELL GRIFFITH
(William, Summerfield, Michael, Samuel)

MAX GRIFFITH, the youngest son of William Crabb Griffith and his wife, Georgia M. Charlton, was

born: at Terrell, Texas.

Educated: Terrell; Kentucky Military Institute, and Poughkeepsie Business School, Poughkeepsie, N. Y.

Married: Lola Faye Edwards. Date—Dec. 18, 1921.

Children: Frederic Maxwell, Jr.

"Max Griffith is engaged in the Insurance business in Terrell, Texas, and is a partner in the firm of Griffith and Fields. He is an enthusiastic golfer, and has taken part in many amateur tournaments.

"He is a man of honor and integrity, and sound business principles."

L. G. B.

War Record: Max Griffith served overseas, in the Aviation Squadron during the Great World War, for practically the entire time of his enlistment.

"He enlisted Dec. 11, 1917, R. A. Love Field, Texas; 169 Aero Squadron. Corporal—Jan. 1, 1918; Sergeant—Jan. 1, 1919; Served over-seas from February 16, 1918 to May 1, 1919; honorable discharge, May 22, 1919."

Lola Faye Edwards, is the daughter of Bessie Dallas and Isaac Laud Edwards, of Fort Worth, Texas.

Residence: Griffith Avenue, Terrell, Texas.

FREDERIC MAXWELL GRIFFITH, JR.
(Max, William, Summerfield, Michael)

MAX GRIFFITH, JR., son of Frederic Maxwell Griffith and his wife, Lola Faye Edwards, was

born: Terrell, Texas.

Educated: attending High School in Terrell.



AUGUSTUS BASCOM GRIFFITH
Son of Gen'l John Summerfield Griffith



AUGUSTUS BASCOM GRIFFITH

(Summerfield, Michael, Samuel)

Augustus Bascom Griffith, youngest and only living son of Gen'l John Summerfield Griffith and his wife, Emily Simpson, was

born: June 3, 1863, at Rockwall, Texas. died Dec. 9, 1939

Educated: A. and M. College, and Kentucky Military Institute for two years.

Married: Nancy Harmon. Date—Feb. 22, 1888, at Terrell, Texas.

Children: Emily.

As a young man, Gus Griffith was distinguished by a joyous nature, and happy and fun-loving disposition. This predilection, together with a likable personablity, made him the central figure in the gay young life of his day. And best of all, the dry wit and charm which was then his, is still undimmed by the sobering years.

He was married at the age of twenty-five. He was then a partner of his brother William C. Griffith in the hardware business in Terrell. He moved to Dallas in the fall of 1889 but after a few years returned to Terrell and has since been interested in the management and operation of farm lands.

A. B. Griffith with his family, spent about a year at Heidelberg, Germany, and elsewhere on the Continent. He has made his home at various times in the following places: New York City, Los Angeles; Washington, D. C.; Ada, Oklahoma; Fort Worth; Dallas; and Terrell.

Nancy Harmon, is the daughter of Hamilton Harmon and his wife, Katherine Duncan, whose family were from Virginia and Indiana.

The family of Hamilton Harmon consisted of four daughters: Oma Harmon, who married William Portwood; Nova Harmon, who married Clint Galbraith; Nancy Harmon, who married A. B. Griffith; and Tillie Harmon, who married William Ebey.

Nancy (Harmon) Griffith, is a musician and is a piano pupil of Raffael Jossefy, of New York, As a clubwoman, she has served in the following capacities: Corresponding Secretary of Texas Federation of Women's Clubs; Chairman of Kindergarten Extension General Federation of Women's Clubs; Life member of Ebell, Los Angeles, largest Women's Literary Club in the world; and President of the General John Summerfield Griffith Chapter of the United Daughters of the Confederacy, at Terrell, Texas.

She was born: Dec. 5, 1869.



One of the most delightful social affairs of recent months and one enjoyed by a large group of friends was the reception given Tuesday afternoon honoring Mr. and Mrs. A. B. Griffith on their golden wedding anniversary.

The doors of the lovely Griffith home were opened by their grandson and granddaughter, Jimmie and Mary Meents. Mrs. R. L. Browning and Dr. R. O. Meents greeted the guests, and Mrs. Meents and Miss Nancy presented them to Mr. and Mrs. Griffith, Mrs. Matthew C. Roberts and Mrs. William C. Griffith who composed the receiving line.

Mrs. Ben S. Roberts presided at the coffee service while Mrs. Lydia Griffith Best presided at the punch bowl.

The table was laid with a Chinese linen cloth with an over cloth of gold celophane. The center piece being in a heart shape filled with maiden-hair fern from which rose blue delphineum and yellow star roses. Slender gold tapers gleamed in candelabra tied with gold and blue streamers.

Adding fragrance and a delightful color note to the reception rooms were tall vases, overflowing with a variety of spring flowers.

Assisting Mrs. Meents were Mrs. Eugenia Corley-Smith, Mrs. Ralph Buie, Mrs. Henry Harris of Philedelphia, Miss Evelyn Mauldin and Miss Cappy Hardin.

Fifty years ago Augustus Bascom Griffith married Miss Nancy Harmon at the Methodist church. Rev. O. P. Thomas performed the ceremony and Mrs. W. B. Dashiell played the wedding march.

Simon Lazarus brother of Mrs. Harris Brin, acted as best man.

For that wedding fifty years ago, the ushers were: Matthew Cartwright, B. M. Scott, Dr. A. J. Childress, Henry Raguet and S. C. Browne. Following the wedding, a large reception was held at the home of General and Mrs. John Griffith, parents of the bridegroom.

Although the reception Tuesday came as a surprise to Mr. and Mrs. Griffith, they were showered with telegrams, flowers and gifts.

About 300 persons called during the afternoon.

A. B. GRIFFITH (standing right) MRS. A. B. GRIFFITH (seated right), EMILY, their daughter, (seated left foreground)



EMILY GRIFFITH

(Augustus, Summerfield, Michael)

Emily Griffith, the only child of Augustus Bascom Griffith and his wife, Nancy Harmon, was

born: Dec. 23, at Terrell, Texas.

Educated: Terrell, and New York City.

Married: Richard Ommo Meents. Date—Dec. 7, 1926, at Los Angeles.

Children: Nancy Antonio Meents
James Anthony Meents
Mary Meents

Emily Griffith is both musical and artistic. She is a violin pupil of Victor Kuzdo; a piano pupil of Maria Blazejewitz; and voice pupil of Dudley Buck, Jr.

Her artistry has been put to practical use as a designer of children's clothing, and she organized and managed a factory at Laredo, Texas, for approximately one year, for the manufacture of children's clothing.

Richard Ommo Meents, is the son of Hilkie Sophie Schipper and her husband, Theodore Meents.

born: Aug. 1, 1887, at Carolinensiel, Hanover Province, Germany.

B. S. in Mining Engineering, South Dakota State School of Mines, 1914.

M. A. University of Southern California, 1928.

Student in Heidelberg University, Germany, 1928.

Ph. D., University of Oklahoma.

War Record: Served Headquarters Company, 356 Infantry, 89th Division U. S. Army, 1917-1919.

Residence: Los Angeles, Calif., Washington, D. C., Ada, Oklahoma. At present their home is at Terrell, Texas.

Nancy A. Meents, was educated at Los Angeles, Calif., S.M.U., Dallas; Oklahoma University, Norman, Oklahoma, and Washington, D. C. She is the author of one or more books which she has not yet published.

James A. and Mary Meents, are attending Elementary school.



EMILY GRIFFITH ROBERTS, 1928
Portrait by Isabel Branson Cartwright



*EMILY GRIFFITH

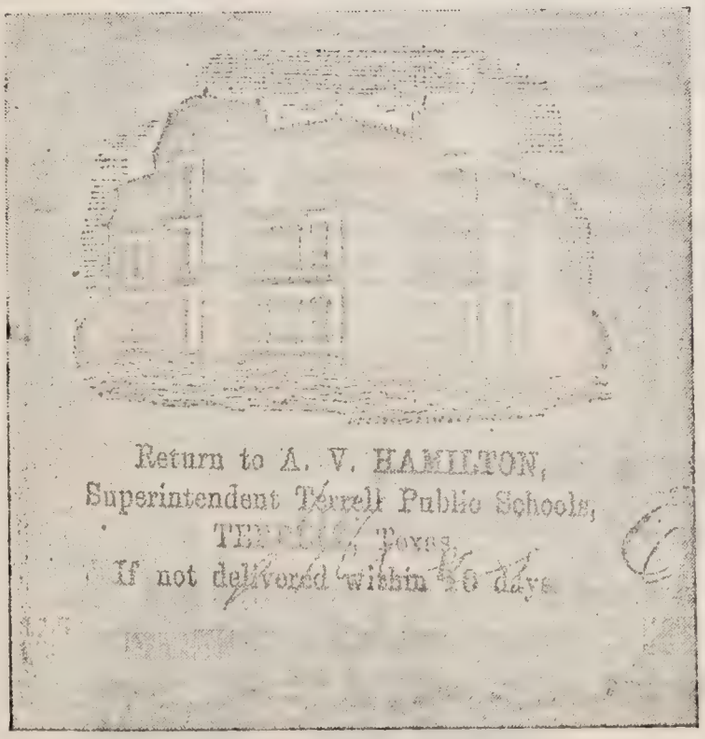
Emily Griffith (Emmie), the only living daughter of General John Summerfield Griffith and his wife, Sarah Emily Simpson, was born: Jan. 29, 1872.

Educated: in Terrell, Texas, having a governess until the age of thirteen, at which time she entered public school (Eighth Grade) and graduated therefrom at the age of seventeen, in the class of 1889.

Married: Matthew Cartwright Roberts. Date—Dec. 23, 1890, Griffith residence, Ewing Avenue, Dallas, Texas.

Children:
*Summerfield Griffith Roberts
*Emily Roberts
*Anne Ruth Roberts
*Matthew Cartwright Roberts, Jr.
*Ione Roberts

Residence: Terrell, Texas.



CLASS OF 1889

Summerfield G. Edwards
Blount Childress
James S. Grinnan, Jr.
Thomas Cowles
Buck Scott
Peel Payne
Thos. R. Bond

Kate Childress
Ada Bass
Annie Bean
Lizzie Williams
Hallie Wofford
Bessie Crumbaugh
Emmie Griffith



JOSEPH H. B. GRIFFITH

(Michael, Samuel, Henry, Orlando)

Joseph H. B., the youngest son of Michael Berry Griffith and his wife, Lydia Ridgely Crabb (daughter of Gen'l Jeremiah Crabb), was
born: Aug. 20, 1934, at Hyattstown, Maryland.
died: Dec. 19, 1912.
Married: Melissa Roberts. Date—Nov. 29, 1857.
Children: Joseph H. B., Jr.
Minnie
Llewellyn B.
Lee d. in y.

Joseph H. B., the son of Michael B. Griffith, was a child five years of age at the time he came to Texas with his parents, from Missouri. The family home had formerly been in Maryland.

He was raised and educated in San Augustine, and lived there many years after reaching majority. In later life he moved to Van Alstyne, Texas, and engaged in the mercantile business there.

Joseph Griffith was the grandson of Captain Samuel Griffith of the Revolutionary army; the great-grandson of Hon. Henry Griffith of Colonial days; and a lineal descendant of Llewellyn ap Griffith, of Wales.

Melissa Roberts, his wife, was the daughter of Noel G. Roberts and his wife, Maria Thomas. She was therefore a sister of Ben T. Roberts, and aunt of M. C. Roberts. She died December 1880.

JOSEPH H. B. GRIFFITH, JR.

(Joseph, Michael, Samuel, Henry, Orlando)

Joe Griffith, Jr., the eldest son of Joseph H. B. Griffith and his wife, Melissa Roberts, was
born: March 5, 1861, at San Augustine, Texas.
Married: Fannie Register.
Children: There are seven children; some are teaching school, two are farmers, one a merchant.

Joseph H. B. Griffith, Jr., lives near Palmer, Texas. His business is farming.

LLEWELLYN B. GRIFFITH

(Joseph, Michael, Samuel, Henry)

Llewellyn B. Griffith, son of Joseph H. B. Griffith and his wife, Melissa Roberts, was

born: July 19, 1873

died: Nov. 14, 1931

Married: Laura Blocker. Date—July, 1897.

Children: Joseph B.
Claude Llewellyn
Lynn B.

Lew B. Griffith, with his wife and children, made his home in Palmer, Texas, and was one of its most honored and respected citizens. He was President of the Commercial State Bank of that city for thirty years. He was a man of exceptional character, and unusual ability.

His three sons are all substantial men, and are forging to the front in professional, financial, and business circles.

JOSEPH B. GRIFFITH

(Llewellyn, Joseph, Michael)

Joseph H. B. Griffith, the eldest son of Llewellyn B. Griffith and his wife, Laura Blocker, was

born: April, 1898.

Married: Sadie V. Siebe. Date—

Children: J. B. Griffith, Jr. b. Jan. 7, 1920.

Joseph B. Griffith lives in Dallas, Texas. At one time he was an official in the Republic National Bank, of Dallas. At present he is National Bank Examiner.

CLAUDE LLEWELLYN GRIFFITH

(Llewellyn, Joseph, Michael, Samuel)

Claude L. Griffith, is the second son of Llewellyn B. Griffith and his wife, Laura Blocker,

born: April 24, 1903.

Educated: at the University of Texas.

Married: Gertrude Dunkerley.

Children: Gretchen. b. August 16.

Claude Griffith lives in Palmer, Texas. He was Vice President of the Commercial State Bank, of Palmer, until January 1, 1935, at which time he resigned.

He is manager of his mother's business interests which is principally farming, and is also a Cotton Buyer.

LYNN BYRON GRIFFITH

(Llewellyn, Joseph, Michael, Samuel)

Lynn Griffith, the third son of Llewellyn B. Griffith and his wife, Laura Blocker, was

born: July 16, 1908.

Married: Dorothy Howard. Date—Dec. 6, 1930.

Children: Mary Lynn. b. November 7.

Lynn Griffith, is now Criminal District Attorney of Ellis County; the youngest man, so far, to be elected to that office.

The following clipping from The Dallas News, is of interest:

"TEXAS' YOUNGEST PROSECUTOR, 26, TO TAKE OFFICE ON JANUARY 1

Special to The News:
Waxahachie, Texas, Oct. 26 (1935-1936?)

Having won his first political campaign, Lynn Byron Griffith of Waxahachie, will become on Jan. 1, probably the youngest elected District Attorney in Texas.

Griffith had two opponents in the first primary, one an Assistant District Attorney and the other a lawyer who formerly held the prosecutor's office. He led the tickets 700 votes and a short time later his opponent in the run-off withdrew, conceding the nomination.

Born in Palmer July 16, 1908, Griffith attended public school there and after his graduation attended Baylor University. He is the son of the late L. B. Griffith, Palmer banker for thirty years. His mother still lives there.

Griffith was active in student activities at Baylor, where he received two degrees, his A.B. and L.L.B. He was President of the Sophomore class, president of the Baylor Chamber of Commerce, president of the Forum law society, and a member of the University's board of publication.

On his graduation Griffith began practicing law in Waxahachie as a partner of the late Bowd Farrar, member of the State Legislature.

Griffith married Miss Dorothy Howard, graduate of Miss Hockaday School in Dallas, and later his classmate in Baylor. They have one daughter.

MINNIE GRIFFITH

(Joseph, Michael, Samuel, Henry)

MINNIE GRIFFITH, the only daughter of Joseph H. B. Griffith and his wife, Melissa Roberts, was

born: Jan. 26, 1868.

Married: Newton Wilkerson.

Children: Earl Griffith Wilkerson
Hubert Wilkerson
James Newton Wilkerson.

Minnie (Griffith) Wilkerson, with her three sons, lives in Fort Worth, Texas.

Earl is with the General Foods Corporation, for the past 16 years.

Hubert has been with National Cash Register, several years.

James no information.



MR. and MRS. O. M. PATE
At time of their 62nd Anniversary
Sulphur Springs, Texas



RUTH MATILDA GRIFFITH
(Michael, Samuel, Henry, Orlando)

Ruth Matilda Griffith, daughter of Michael Berry Griffith and his wife, Lydia Ridgely Crabb, was
born: Aug. 20, 1835, at Jefferson City, Missouri.
died: Dec. 1, 1914, at Sulphur Springs, Texas.
Married: William L. McDaniel. Date—Aug. 24, 1854, at San Augustine, Texas.

Amanda C. McD	b. Oct. 23, 1865 m. Oscar Pate
Sarah E. McD	b. Feb. 28, 1858 d. in i.
John S. McD	b. June 1, 1859 m
Wm. L. McD. Jr.	b. June 11, 1862 m. Mossey Whaley
Bettie McD	b. March 8, 1865 d. 1889
Henry Crabb McD.	b. June 29, 1868 m. Mortie Kimberly
Charlton E. McD	b. March 29, 1871 m. Della Carroll

note—All of the children of Ruth Matilda Griffith and William McDaniel have now departed this life excepting Amanda C. Pate, of Sulphur Springs, Texas, and John S. McDaniel. No other information regarding him. William L. McDaniel is buried in El Paso, Texas.

Amanda C. McDaniel
(Matilda, Michael, Samuel)

Amanda C. McDaniel, the eldest daughter of Ruth Matilda Griffith and her husband, William McDaniel, was
born: Oct. 3, 1856, at San Augustine, Texas.
Married: Oscar M. Pate. Date—Feb. 10, 1876, at Sulphur Springs.
Children:
Edwin Bruce Pate
Zerva Pate
Ruth Pate
Abel M. Pate
Bart C. Pate
Sallie Pate
Mary Pate

Amanda McDaniel and her husband, Oscar M. Pate, have made their home in Sulphur Springs where they have raised their seven children to maturity. Mr. Pate was formerly engaged in the Furniture business. He is now retired. He is a well known and highly respected citizen of Sulphur Springs.

citizen of Sulphur Springs.

Copy from the Daily News-Telegram, Sulphur Springs, Thursday, Feb. 10, 1938.

MR. AND MRS. O. M. PATE CELEBRATE 62ND ANNIVERSARY

Mr. and Mrs. O. M. Pate today quietly celebrated their 62nd wedding anniversary. Mr. Pate was born in Tennessee in 1855 and came to Texas in April 1857 and has lived in Sulphur Springs continuously since 1859. Mrs. Pate was born in San Augustine in 1856 and moved to Sulphur Springs when a girl of 12 years. They were married in Sulphur Springs February 10, 1876. Mrs. Pate was Miss Amanda C. McDaniel before her marriage.

Sulphur Springs does not have nor ever has had more worth while, or more highly esteemed citizens that Mr. and Mrs. Pate. They have succeeded in a financial way and have been liberal supporters of every worth while cause of the community during more than 60 years of their married life.

Mr. Pate is 82, and Mrs. Pate is 81 years, and each is in splendid health. They have a family of seven splendid sons and daughters as follows who are making good in life and reflect honor on their parents in so doing:

Abel Pate, Sulphur Springs; Bruce Pate, Austin; Bart Pate, Sulphur Springs; Mrs. Henry W. Tapp, Sulphur Springs; Mrs. Ruth Pate Denton, Amarillo; Mrs. Lawson Junell, Wichita Falls; Mrs. Osborn Connor, Wichita Falls.

Edwin Bruce Pate
(Amanda, Matilda, Michael)

Edwin Bruce Pate, the eldest son of Amanda McDaniel and her husband, Oscar M. Pate, (great-grandson of Michael Berry Griffith).
born: at Sulphur Springs, Texas.
Educated: Sulphur Springs.
Married: Ruby Denny. Date—Aug. 14, 1898.
Children: Fred Mortimer Pate
Lillian Ruth Pate
Dorothy Pate
Edwin B. Pate, Jr.
Alice Pate
Occupation: Bruce Pate is Auditor, State Compt. Department, Austin.
Residence: Austin, Texas.

Fred M. Pate
(Bruce, Amanda, Matilda, Michael)

Fred M. Pate, the son of Edwin Bruce Pate and his wife, Ruby Denny, (great-great-grandson of Michael Berry Griffith).
born: August 8, 1899, at Sulphur Springs, Texas.
Educated: Sulphur Springs.
Married: Blix Holbrook. Date—June 28, 1922.
Children: Blix Mary Pate.
Residence: the family of Fred M. Pate reside in Dallas, Texas.

Lillian Ruth Pate
(Bruce, Amanda, Matilda, Michael)

Lillian Ruth Pate, the daughter of E. Bruce Pate and his wife, Ruby Denny, (great-great-granddaughter of Michael Berry Griffith).
born: March 29, 1905.
Educated: Sulphur Springs.
Married: James H. Muckleroy. Date—1924, at Sulphur Springs.
Children: Janet Muckleroy b. Aug. 19, 1925
James H. Muckleroy, Jr. b. Feb. 6, 1930

James H. Muckleroy is the son of John and Maud Muckleroy, and the grandson of Capt. J. H. Muckleroy and his second wife.

Dorothy Pate
(Bruce, Amanda, Matilda, Michael)

Dorothy Pate, the daughter of E. Bruce Pate and his wife, Ruby Denny, (great-great-granddaughter of Michael Berry Griffith).
born: July 10, 1908.
Educated: at Sulphur Springs; and the University of Texas.
Married: Greer Wade Orton. Date—Oct. 6, 1931, at Gilmer, Tex.
Children: Alice Ann Orton.

Greer Wade Orton is an employe of the Texas Oil Company and has lived abroad with his family for many years. Three or more years were spent in South America; and in furthering his business they have traveled around the world.
Residence: at present, New York City.

Edwin Bruce Pate, Jr.
(Bruce, Amanda, Matilda, Michael)

Edwin Bruce, Jr., son of E. B. Pate and his wife, Ruby Denny, (great-great-grandson of Michael Berry Griffith).
born: July 3, 1916.

Residence: at present, New York City.

Edwin Bruce Pate, jr.

Educated: graduate of Texas Univrsity.
Occupation: Salesman.
Residence: Austin, Texas. Unmarried.

ALICE PATE

(Bruce, Amanda, Matilda, Michael)

Alice Pate, the youngest daughter of Bruce Pate and his wife, Ruby Denny, (great-great-granddaughter of Michael B. Griffith).
born: Feb. 28, 1920.
Educated: she is attending the University of Texas.

ZERVA PATE

(Amanda, Matilda, Michael, Samuel)

Zerva Pate, the eldest daughter of Amanda McDaniel and her husband, Oscar M. Pate, (great-granddaughter of Michael B. Griffith).
born: at Sulphur Springs, Texas.
Married: Henry W. Tapp. Date—March 8, 1889, at Sulphur Springs.
Children: Hugh M. Tapp
Charlton Tapp
Mildred Tapp
Mary Helen Tapp
Occupation: Zerva's husband, H. W. Tapp, is in the Furniture busi-business.
Residence: Sulphur Springs, Texas.

HUGH M. TAPP

(Zerva, Amanda, Matilda, Michael)

Hugh Tapp, the son of Zerva Pate and her husband, Henry W. Tapp, (great-great-grandson of Michael B. Griffith).
born: Aug. 9, 1901.
Married: Bertha Ponder. Date—Aug. 28, 1932.
Occupation: Mortician.
Residence: Sulphur Springs.

CHARLTON TAPP

(Zerva, Amanda, Matilda, Michael)

Charlton Tapp, the son of Zerva Pate and her husband, Henry Tapp
born: August 9, 1901.
Married: Nona Dell Bridges. Date—June 29, 1931.
Children: Gena Dell Tapp. b. Aug. 28, 1933.
Occupation: Charlton Tapp is manager of the Tapp Furniture Store.
Residence: Sulphur Springs, Texas.

MILDRED TAPP
(Zerva, Amanda, Matilda, Michael)

Mildred Tapp, the daughter of Henry W. and Zerva (Pate) Tapp,
born: August 29, 1910, at Sulphur Springs.
Married: Dick Caldwell. Date—May 14, 1928.
Children: Richard Henry Caldwell
Diane Caldwell.

Dick Caldwell is Auditor and Bookkeeper. The family residence is at Sulphur Springs, Texas.

MARY HELEN TAPP

Mary Helen, the youngest daughter of Henry W. and Zerva (Pate) Tapp
born: Dec. 20, 1913, at Sulphur Springs.
died: Dec. 2, 1937, at Sulphur Springs.

Mary Helen was a graduate of the Sulphur Springs High School. She later attended C.I.A., at Denton, Texas. She was only 24 years of ate at time of her death. Unmarried .

RUTH PATE
(Amanda, Matilda, Michael)

Ruth Pate, the second daughter of Amanda McDaniel and her husband, Oscar M. Pate
born: at Sulphur Springs, Texas.
Married: Pem Denton. Date—Sept. 20, 1911.
Children: Annie Ruth Denton
Mortimer Denton
Frank Denton and George Denton (twins)

After the marriage of Ruth and Pem Denton they moved to Dalhart. Their home is now in Amarillo, Texas, where Mr. Denton is engaged in the Real Estate and Insurance business.

ANNIE RUTH DENTON
(Ruth, Amanda, Matilda, Michael)

Annie Ruth Denton, the eldest daughter of Ruth Pate and Pem Denton,
born: at Dalhart, Texas.
Married: J. A. May. Date—1934.
Children: Patsey Ruth May.
Occupation: J. A. May, the husband of Annie Ruth, is a Chemist.
Residence: Amarillo, Texas.

Mortimer Denton
(Ruth, Amanda, Matilda, Michael) .
Mortimer Denton, the eldest son of Ruth Pate and her husband, Pem Denton, is unmarried.
Occupation: Chemist.
Residence: Amarillo, Texas.

Frank Denton
(Ruth, Amanda, Matilda, Michael)
Frank Denton, the son of Ruth Pate and her husband, Pem Denton,
born: 1915.
Occupation: Chemist.
Residence: unmarried, and resides with his family at Amarillo, Tex.

George Denton
George Denton, (George and Frank are twins), the son of Ruth Pate and her husband, Pem Denton, was
born: 1915.
Married: Mozelle Hall. Date—1936.
Children: Diane Denton.
Occupation: Insurance salesman.
Residence: Amarillo, Texas.

Abel M. Pate
(Amanda, Matilda, Michael, Samuel)
Abel Pate, the second son of Amanda McDaniel and her husband, Oscar M. Pate, was
born:
Married: Pearl Lollar. Date—Nov. 4, 1916.
Children: Mary Lollar Pate
Patsey Ruth Pate.
Occupation: Gin and fertilizer business.
Residence: Sulphur Springs, Texas.

Mary Lollar Pate
(Abel, Amanda, Matilda, Michael)
Mary Lollar Pate, the eldest daughter of Abel Pate and his wife, Pearl Lollar, was
born: July 5, 1924, at Sulphur Springs, Texas.
Educated: she is attending high school at Sulphur Springs.

Patsy Ruth Pate
(Abel, Amanda, Matilda, Michael)

Patsy Ruth, is the second daughter of Abel Pate and his wife, Pearl Lollar, she was
born Oct. 24, 1926.

Bart C. Pate

born: July 6, 1891, at Sulphur Springs, Texas.
Married: Louise Carter. Date—June 17, 1915.
Children: John W. Pate
Amanda Lou Pate
Bart Carter Pate.
Occupation: he is partner with his brother Abel in the "Gin and Fertilizer" business.
Residence: Sulphur Springs, Texas.

John W. Pate
(Bart, Amanda, Matilda, Michael)

John W. Pate, the son of Bart C. Pate and his wife, Louise Carter,
born: April 15, 1916, at Sulphur Springs, Texas.
Educated: at Texas University; now attending Baylor College preparing to become a physician.

Amanda Lou Pate
(Bart, Amanda, Matilda, Michael)

Amanda Lou Pate, the daughter of Bart C. Pate and his wife, Louise Carter, was
born: Sept. 25, 1920.
Educated: attending East Texas State Teachers College, Commerce.

Bart Carter Pate
(Bart, Amanda, Matilda, Michael)

Bart Carter Pate, the second son of Bart C. Pate and Louise Carter, was
born: April 1, 1927.
Educated: a small boy attending the schools of Sulphur Springs.

Sallie Pate
(Amanda, Matilda, Michael, Samuel)

Sallie Pate, the third daughter of Amanda McDaniel and her husband, Oscar M. Pate, was
born: July 18, 1895, at Sulphur Springs, Texas.
Married: Lawson Edward Junell. Date—Oct. 22, 1914.
Children: William Edward Junell (Billy)
Patria Junell.

Sallie and her family reside in Wichita Falls, Texas, where her husband is engaged in the Hardware business.

William Edward Junell
(Sallie, Amanda, Matilda, Michael)

William Edward Junell, the son of Sallie Pate and her husband, Lawson E. Junell, was
born: Sept. 20, 1919.
Educated: he is attending the University of Texas.

Patria Junell
(Sallie, Amanda, Matilda, Michael)

Patria Junell, the daughter of Sallie Pate and her husband, Lawson E. Junell, was
born: Dec. 10, 1922.
Educated: she is attending junior college in Wichita Falls, Texas.

Mary Pate
(Amanda, Matilda, Michael)

Mary Pate, the youngest daughter of Amanda McDaniel and her husband, Oscar M. Pate, was
born: Nov. 18, 1899.
Married: Osborn K. Connor. Date—Nov. 15, 1917.
Children: Ruth Mary Connor
Cornelia Connor.
Occupation: O. K. Connor, the husband of Mary Pate, is Auditor and Bookkeeper.
Residence: Wichita Falls, Texas.

Ruth Mary Connor
(Mary, Amanda, Matilda, Michael)

Ruth Mary Connor is the daughter of Mary Pate and her husband, Osborn K. Connor.
born: Oct. 4, 1919.
Educated: at Texas Christian University.

Cornelia Connor
(Mary, Amanda, Matilda, Michael)

Cornelia Connor, the second daughter of Mary Pate and her husband, Osborn K. Connor, was
born: Jan. 4, 1923.
Educated: attending Junior College, Wichita Falls, Texas.

NOTE—Only two of the children of RUTH MATILDA GRIFFITH, are now living: Amanda C. Pate, and Summerfield McDaniel. No information regarding Summerfield McDaniel.

Henry Crabb McDaniel
(Matilda, Michael, Samuel)

Henry Crabb McDaniel, third son of Ruth Matilda Griffith and William McDaniel, was
born: June 29, 1868, San Augustine, Texas.
Married: Mortie Kimberly.
Children: Hugh McDaniel. b. Sulphur Springs, d. May 3, 1919.

William McDaniel

William L. McDaniel, the son of Ruth Matilda Griffith and her husband, William McDaniel, was
born: June 11, 1862.
died: at El Paso, Texas.
Married: Mossey Whaley. No further information.

Charlton E. McDaniel
(Matilda, Michael, Samuel)

Charlton E. McDaniel, youngest son of Ruth Matilda Griffith and her husband, William McDaniel, was
born: March 29, 1871, at Mantua, Collin County, Texas.
died: Feb. 10, 1913, at Midlothian, Texas.
Educated: Sulphur Springs and Tyler, Texas.
Married: 1st Ellie Becton, daughter of Dr. E. D. Becton.
children: three—all d.
Married: 2nd Della May Carroll. Date—April 25, 1906.
Children: Zerva McDaniel.
Occupation: literary; Author and Printer.
Residence: Sulphur Springs; Bowie; and Midlothian, Texas.

Zerva McDaniel
(Charlton, Matilda, Michael)

Zerva McDaniel, is the daughter of Charlton McDaniel and his wife, Della Carroll.
born: July 27, at Sulphur Springs, Texas.
Zerva McDaniel is living in New York City, 150 E. 93rd Street.

ANCESTRAL LINE TO—MAJOR-GENERAL JOHN HAMMOND
CAPTAIN PHILIP HOWARD
COLONEL NICHOLAS GREENBERRY
MAJOR CHARLES HAMMOND
COLONEL CHARLES GREENBERRY GRIFFITH
CAPTAIN SAMUEL GRIFFITH
HON. HENRY GRIFFITH
COLONEL EDWARD DORSEY
BRIG.-GEN. JEREMIAH CRABB
COLONEL HENRY RIDGELY
JOHN HOWARD
MAREEN DUVAL

for membership in COLONIAL DAMES OF AMERICA and other patriotic organizations.

MAJOR-GENERAL JOHN HAMMOND

Major-General John Hammond, lived in Anne Arundel County, Md., and was member of Provincial Court, Anne Arundel County, Md., in 1695-1697.

He was delegate to the Lower House in 1692; one of the "Quorum," 1696-97; and was Judge of High Court of Admiralty, in 1702.

"Founders of Anne Aroundel and Howard Counties," (J. D. Warfield) 1915, p. 178.
"Griffith Genealogy"—mentioned in introduction, p. 6.
"Maryland Society Colonial Dames of America," p. 171.

Major-General John Hammond, m. Mary Howard.
Major Charles Hammond, their son, m. Hannah Howard.
John Hammond, their son, m. Ann Dorsey.
Ruth Hammond, their daughter, m. Hon. Henry Griffith.
Captain Samuel Griffith, their son, m. 2nd, Ruth Berry.
Michael Berry Griffith, their son, m. Lydia Ridgely Crabb.
Brigadier-General John Summerfield Griffith, their son, m. S. Emily Simpson. p. 279

CAPTAIN PHILIP HOWARD

Captain Philip Howard was living in Maryland in 1662. He was one of His Majesty's Justices in 1694; and was on the committee for laying off the town of Annapolis, same year.

Goldsborough's "Civil Lists," 1637-1759, p. 318.
"Founders of Anne Arundel and Howard Counties," p. 74.

Captain Philip Howard m. Ruth Baldwin (dau. of John Baldwin).
Hannah Howard, their daughter, m. Major Charles Hammond.
John Hammond, their son, m. Ann Dorsey.
Ruth Hammond, their daughter, m. Hon. Henry Griffith.
Captain Samuel Griffith, their son, m. 2nd, Ruth Berry.
Michael Berry Griffith, their son, m. Lydia Ridgely Crabb.
Brigadier-General John Summerfield Griffith m. Sarah Emily Simpson.
278

COL. NICHOLAS GREENBERRY

Col. Nicholas Greenberry, was born in the old country in 1627; emigrated to America and settled on the north side of the Severn River at Greenberry Point farm, and died there Dec. 17, 1697.

He was captain of Foote, Anne Arundel and Baltimore Counties, 1682. He was Chancelor and Keeper of the Great Seal, in 1694; also Judge of Admiralty, 1694.

"Founders of Anne Arundel and Howard Counties," pp. 162-3-4.
"Register Colonial Dames of America," p. 167.
"Griffith Genealogy," Introduction, p. 8.

Col. Nicholas Greenberry, m. Ann——
Katherine Greenberry, their daughter, m. 2nd John Howard, Jr.
Katherine Howard, their daughter, m. Orlando Griffith.
Hon. Henry Griffith, their son, m. Ruth Hammond.
Capt. Samuel Griffith, their son, m. 2nd, Ruth Berry.
Michael Berry Griffith, their son, m. Lydia Ridgely Crabb.
Gen'l John Summerfield Griffith, their son, m. Sarah Emily Simpson.

MAJOR CHARLES HAMMOND

Major Charles Hammond, was Burgess for Anne Arundel County, 1710-13. Military officer in 16—. Died Nov. 13, 1713 will dated, Nov. 6, 1713; proved at Annapolis, Md.

(Line same as Maj.-Gen'l John Hammond).

"Register Maryland Colonial Dames," p. 171.
"Griffith Genealogy," by R. R. Griffith, p. 6.
"Founders of Anne Arundel and Howard Counties," p. 93.

COL. CHARLES GREENBERRY GRIFFITH

Col. Charles Greenberry Griffith, was b. May 17, 1744; d. Aug. 12, 1792. He was Colonel 1st Battalion Flying Camp, 1776 Continental Army; one of committee of Observation (Jan. 25, 1775, or Sept. 12, 1775) to carry Resolves of the American Congress and Provincial Convention into execution.

"Griffith Genealogy," p. 195; see this vol., p. —.[198]
"Founders of Anne Arundel and Howard Counties," p. 350.

Col. Charles Greenberry Griffiith, m. Sarah Ridgely.
Elizabeth Ridgely Griffith, their daughter, m. Gen'l Jeremiah Crabb.
Lydia Ridgely Crabb, their daughter, m. Michael Berry Griffith.
Gen'l John Summerfield Griffith, their son, m. S. Emily Griffith.

CAPTAIN SAMUEL GRIFFITH

Captain Samuel Griffith was attached to the corps, or command of LaFayette, in the American Revolution, and was with him in the battles of Brandywine and Germantown.

Commissioned Captain 3rd Maryland, Dec. 10th, 1776.

Captain 7th Company 3rd Battalion Regulars, Continental Army, 1777. "Wednesday, Aug. 7th, 1776 Council of Safety appointed Samuel Griffith Quarter-Master of Col. Griffith's Battalion." Member of Committee of Observation to carry the Resolves of the American Congress, and the Provincial Convention into execution.

"Founders of Anne Arundel and Howard Counties," p. 349, (J. D. Warfield)
"Griffith Genealogy," p. 292.

Captain Samuel Griffith m. 2nd, Ruth Berry.
Michael Berry Griffith, their son, m. Lydia Ridgely Crabb.
Gen'l John Summerfield Griffith, their son, m. Sarah Emily Simpson.

HON. HENRY GRIFFITH

Member of the Colonial Assembly from Lower District of Frederick County 1773-4-5; one of the Committtee of Observation, to carry the Resolves of the American Congress and Provincial Convention into execution; one of the Justices of Montgomery County, who formed the County Court at the first organization of the State Government, 1777.

"Founders of Anne Arundel and Howard Counties," pp. 348, 349.
"Griffith Genealogy," pp. 6-7.
"Register of Maryland Colonial Dames," 1915, p. 168.

Hon. Henry Griffith m. Ruth Hammond.
Capt. Samuel Griffith, their son, m. 2nd, Ruth Berry.
Michael Berry Griffith, their son, m. Lydia Ridgely Crabb.
Gen'l J. S. Griffith, their son, m. Sarah Emily Simpson.

Line to Colonel Edward Dorsey through both
Ruth Berry, and her husband, Captain Samuel Griffith

COLONEL EDWARD DORSEY

Colonel Edward Dorsey of Baltimore County, Province of Maryland,

m. 1st, Sarah Wyatt, daughter of Nicholas Wyatt.

Children: John and others.

m. 2nd, Margaret Larkin, daughter of John Larkin.

Children: Lacon, Charles, Francis, Edward, and Ann Dorsey.

Colonel Edward Dorsey, was Justice of Anne Arundel County in 1689; Burgess, Anne Arundel County 1694-97, and of Baltimore County in 1701-04; Judge of High Court of Chancery, and commissioned to hold the Great Seal, 1694 to 1696; styled "Colonel" in 1702.

"Founders of Anne Arundel and Howard Counties," pp. 57-8.
"Register of Maryland Colonial Dames of America," p. 156.
"Griffith Genealogy," p. 49.

John Dorsey, (son of Colonel Edward Dorsey and Sarah Wyatt)
m. Honor Elder, April 8, 1708.
Children: Michael, and others.
Testator: 1764.

Michael Dorsey, (son of John Dorsey and Honor Elder)
m. Ruth Todd, August 10, 1733; dau. of Lancelot and Elizabeth Todd.
Children: Sarah Dorsey, and others.

Sarah Dorsey, (daughter of Michael Dorsey and Ruth Todd, b. Sept. 25, 1739)
m. Richard Berry, (b. July 20, 1732; son of Jeremiah Berry and Mary——).
Children: Mary, Ruth, Jeremiah, Sarah, Elizabeth, Nelly, Amelia, Michael D., Richard Jr., Deborah, Ann and Elisha Dorsey Berry.

Ruth Berry, (dau. of Richard Berry and Sarah Dorsey, was b. March 5, 1762, and d. May 23, 1846). Dates from family Bible.
m. Capt. Samuel Griffith, April 1, 1779, Rev. Threlkill officiating.
Children: Samuel B., Walter, Alfred, Ruth, Mary, Richard H., Henry B., Horatio, Sarah, Philemon, Michael Berry, Catherine, Jefferson, Berry.

Information from "Griffith Genealogy, p. 49.

Line to Colonel Dorsey through both first and second wife Thus

1

COLONEL EDWARD DORSEY — JOHN DORSEY — MICHAEL DORSEY
m. 1st Sarah Wyatt — m. Honor Elder — m. Ruth Todd

SARAH DORSEY — RUTH BERRY
m. Richard Berry — m. Captain Samuel Griffith

Line to Capt. Samuel is

2

COLONEL EDWARD DORSEY — ANN DORSEY
m. 2nd Margaret Larkin — m. John Hammond

RUTH HAMMOND — CAPTAIN SAMUEL GRIFFITH
m. Honorable Henry Griffith — m. Ruth Berry

BRIG. GEN'L JEREMIAH CRABB

Gen'l Jeremiah Crabb, was Second Lieutenant 7th Co., 4th Battalion, Regulars, Continental Army, March 1777.

Appointed Brig. Gen'l of Militia 1794; and was Representative in Congress from Maryland 1795-96.

"Griffith Genealogy," p. 196.

Gen'l Jeremiah Crabb, m. Elizabeth Ridgely Griffith.
Lydia Ridgely Crabb, their daughter, m. Michael Berry Griffith.
Gen'l John Summerfield Griffith, their son, m. Sarah Emily Simpson.
Emmie Griffith, their daughter, m. Matthew Cartwright Roberts, etc.

COLONEL HENRY RIDGELY

"Both Colonel Ridgely and his son Charles, (then Captain) were members of Committee on Observation in 1774 and 1775. Both had seats in the Constitutional Convention of 1776, and contributed a wisdom born of experience to the unravelling of the tangled interests of the embryo nation. In all their councils they had the association of John Eager Howard, maternal grandfather of Captain Charles Ridgely, who during his life, held every office within the gift of the State and at whose funeral great men of the State and nation, led by President Adams, mourned."

"Homes of the Cavaliers," by Katherine Scarborough, p. 144.

Colonel Henry Ridgely, according to "Griffith Genealogy," p. 195 was the son of Henry Ridgely and his wife, Katherine Greenberry. The Ridgely Line is therefore:

1 Henry Ridgely m. Katherine Greenberry,

2 Their son Colonel Henry Ridgely m. Elizabeth Warfield, October 2, 1722,

3 Their daughter Sarah Ridgely m. Colonel Charles G. Griffith,

4 Their daughter Elizabeth Ridgely Griffith m. General Jeremiah Crabb,

5 Their daughter Lydia Ridgely Crabb m. Michael Berry Griffith,

6 Their son John Summerfield Griffith m. S. Emily Simpson.

Hampton, which lies north of Baltimore, is an estate owned by the Ridgely family. "Governor Ridgely's son John, who married a wealthy girl of the same name but no tracable connection with the family, succeeded Charles Carnen Ridgely, as owner of Hampton."

"Homes of the Cavaliers," p. 146.

JOHN HOWARD

"It has now been ascertained beyond a reasonable doubt, that the founders of the Howard Family in Maryland, were five brothers, Cornelius, John, Matthew, Samuel, and Philip Howard. In 1662 the first four named had a warrant issued to them from the Land office of Maryland, and the Record distinctly states that they were brothers."

"Griffith Genealogy, Introduction, p. 8

1 John Howard, Sr., m. 1st Susannah (widow of Charles Stevens.) m. 2nd Eleanor Maccubbin, (widow of John Maccubbin, no issue.)

2 Their son Captain John Howard, Jr., m. 1st—— Warfield m. 2nd Katherine Greenberry Ridgely (widow of Henry Ridgely)

3 Their daughter Katherine Howard m. Orlando Griffith,

4 Their son Honorable Henry Griffith m. 1st Elizabeth Dorsey m. 2nd Ruth Hammond,

5 Their son Captain Samuel Griffith m. 1st Rachel Warfield m. 2nd Ruth Berry,

6 Their son Michael Berry Griffith m. Lydia Ridgely Crabb,

7 Their son John Summerfield Griffith m. S. Emily Simpson

Belvedere and Stemmer House were estates of the Howard Family. John Eager Howard, was hero of the battle of Cowpens. His relationship to above John Howard am unable to give.

Ref: to Howards, see "Homes of the Cavaliers," p. 144.

MAREEN DUVAL

1 Mareen Duval was ancestor of John Duval, membor of Virginia Legislature.

2 Colonel John Duval m. Elizabeth Jones.

3 Their dau. Elizabeth Duval m. Benjamin Warfield

4 Their dau. Elizabeth Warfield m. Colonel Henry Ridgely

5 Their dau. Sarah Ridgely m. Colonel Charles G. Griffith

6 Their dau. Elizabeth Ridgely Griffith m. General Jeremiah Crabb

7 Their dau. Lydia Ridgely Crabb m. Michael Berry Griffith

8 Their son John Summerfield Griffith m. S. Emily Simpson

9 Their dau. Emmie Griffith m. Matthew Cartwright Roberts

10 Their son Summerfield Griffith Roberts m. Annie Lee Warren

11 M. C. Roberts, III
M. Cartwright, III
Natalie Rash
Glenn Rash
Emily Ann Rash

* * * * *

DUVAL

The land records of Anne Arundel and Prince George Counties show that the Huguenot planter (Mareen Duval) and merchant, held a vast estate, and left his widow and third wife so attractive as to become the third wife of COLONEL HENRY RIDGELY, later the wife of Rev. Mr. Henderson, the commissary of the Church of England . . . He (Mareen Duval) was ancestor of John P .Duval, a member of the Virginia Legislature. CAPTAIN JOHN DUVAL, who held another large estatte, married ELIZABETH JONES, daughter of WILLIAM JONES, SR., of Anne Arundel County. She added considerably to his estate. Their daughter, ELIZABETH DUVAL, became the wife of BENJAMIN WARFIELD, the youngest son of Richard, the immigrant. Her wedding gift was 780 acres of 'lugg Ox," in the forks of the Patuxent. Her sister COMFORT, became Mrs. William Griffith, of Frederick County.

Eleanor Duval (of Mareen) became Mrs. John Roberts, of Virginia . . . BENJAMIN DUVAL, of the Huguenot, married SOPHIA GRIFFITH, in 1713, daughter of William and Sarah (Maccubin) Griffith.

The last wife and widow of the Huguenot was Miss Mary Stanton. Before 1700 she became the wife of Colonel Henry Ridgely, the *immigrant.*

"Founders of Anne Arundel and Howard Counties," p. 106.

John Baldwin of South River.

This Virginia descendant of John Baldwin, the hero of 1622, became a Quaker convert of the South River settlement. His will of 1684, named his wife, Elizabeth; daughter, Margaret, wife of Thomas Crutchley, the Annapolis attorney; his daughter, Lydia, widow of Thomas Watkins, and mother of Thomas Watkins, Jr.; his daughter RUTH, WIFE OF CAPTAIN PHILIP HOWARD; his son John, heir and executor. The testator also names his grandchildren, viz: Hannah Howard, Lydia Crutchley (sister of Ruth Warfield), and Thomas Watkins, Jr.

John Baldwin, the son, married Hester, widow of Nicholas Nicholson and daughter of John Baldwin. Their sons were Thomas and John. Catherine, wife of Captain Charles Griffith, was the only daughter. . . The Baldwin family of Anne Arundel, suppose that their progenitor Edward Baldwin, descended from one of the sons of James Baldwin, the testator of 1727. . . The will of Robert Tyler sheds further light on this family. It reads "My tract 'Borough,' to go afterward to grandson John Baldwin; to grandson Tyler Baldwin; to grandson Thomas Baldwin; to grandson James Baldwin—sons of Mary Baldwin. . . "

Christopher Columbus Baldwin married Miss Roman, of Hagerstown. . . Summerfield Baldwin—Fannie Cugle. Issue, William and Summerfield Baldwin. . .

"Founders of Anne Arundel and Howard Counties," p. 159.

The youngest son of Richard and Elinor (Browne) Warfield, was BENJAMIN, who joined his brother, Richard, in surveying "Wincopin Neck," in the forks of Savage and Middle River, immediately at Savage Factory. This was willed to his daughter, Elizabeth Ridgely, by both himself and his brother Richard.

Benjamin's inheritance in "Warfield Range" was never occupied by him. He surveyed "Benjamin's Discovery," in Anne Arundel.

He married ELIZABETH DUVAL, daughter of Captain John and Elizabeth (Jones) Duval. Her marriage dower was a tract of 780 acres, known as "lugg Ox," in the forks of the Patuxent. This adjoined his own survey. One son Joshua and a daughter ELIZABETH, were their issue. Benjamin Warfield died in early manhood, in 1717, leaving his children minors. His widow married John Gaither, the second, who administered.

Joshua, of Benjamin, held the homestead . . . etc.

See "Founders of Anne Arundel and Howard Counties," p. 90.

Mrs. Elizabeth (Warfield) Ridgely survived her husband some twenty years, and in her will of 1760, named the same sons and daughters, transferring her estate to them. Her daughters thus named were: Ann, wife of Hon. Brice Thomas Beal Worthington; Elizabeth, wife of Colonel Thomas Dorsey; SARAH, WIFE OF COLONEL GREENBERRY GRIFFITH, and Catherine, wife of Captain Philemon Dorsey. Upon her estate of "Wincopin Neck" stands today the regenerated Guilford, famous for granite.

"Founders of Anne Arundel and Howard Counties," p. 353.

LINE to WARFIELD, thus:

Richard Warfield m. Elinor Browne — Benjamin Warfield m. Elizabeth Duvall — Elizabeth Warfield m. Col. Henry Ridgely

Sarah Ridgely m. Col. Charles Greenberry Griffith — Elizabeth Ridgely Griffith m. Gen. Jeremiah Crabb

Lydia Ridgely Crabb m. Michael Griffith — Brig.-Gen. John Summerfield Griffith m. Sarah Emily Simpson

MACCUBIN

John Maccubin, of the Lowlands of Scotland, known in the Highlands as McAlpines, claiming descent from Kenneth II, who having united the Scots and Picts into one government, became the first King of Scotland, came to the Severn with the Howards, and married Susan, daughter of Samuel Howard. He took up "Timber Rock" and left by his first wife, John, Samuel, and Elizabeth Maccubin, all named by Samuel Howard in 1703.

John Maccubin married again, Elinor, and died in 1686, leaving a will in which he named his wife, Elinor, executrix, and sons Samuel, William, Zachariah and Moses inheritors of his tract, "Wardrope." His son John to inherit the homestead, "Bramton," after the death or marriage of his widow. She became the second wife of John Howard, without issue.

Zachariah Maccubin, her son, married Susannah Nicholson, daughter of Nicholas and Hester Larkin. The former was the son of Sir John Nicholson, of Scotland, and the latter (said to be the first child born in Anne Arundel), was the daughter of John Larkin, from whose family, also, came the wives of Colonel Edward Dorsey, Judge Samuel Chase, and John Townley Chase . . .

Mrs. Elinor Maccubin, widow of John, was, as I believe, of the family of Dr. Charles Carroll, and James Carroll, of "All Hallows" Parish; both of whom were witnesses to her will, in 1711. Her daughter, SARAH MACCUBIN, became the wife of WILLIAM GRIFFITH, and the mother of ORLANDO and Capt. Charles Griffith, of Anne Arundel.

"Founders of Anne Arundel and Howard Counties," p. 177

the mother of Orrarnu and Capt. Charles Griffith, of Anne Arundel

"Our Early Settlers" notes the arrival of Philip Howard in 1669, and his demand for fifty acres for transporting himself. In 1659, a grant was made to "Philip Howard, orphan," under the title of "Howard's Stone." This was on the north side of the Severn adjoining Edward Lloyd. Philip Howard bought lands also from Cornelius Howard, on the south side of the Severn. He brought also from Robert Proctor.

He was one of Her Majesty's Justices in 1694, and during that same year, was a commissioner in laying off the town of Annapolis. He married RUTH BLDWIN, daughter of John Baldwin, and Elizabeth his wife. She was a sister of John Baldwin, who married Hester (Larkin) Nicholson, and also a sister of Mrs. Thomas Crutchley of Annapolis. She was the aunt of Anne Baldwin, wife of Judge Samuel Chase and Hester, wife of Judge Jeremiah Townley Chase.

Captain Philip and Ruth Howard had one daughter, Hannah, who married her cousin, Charles Hammond. In his will, of 1701, Captain Howard named his grandsons, Charles and Philip Hammond, sons of his daughter, Hannah. Mrs. Ruth Howard was made executrix.

The Rent Rolls record: "Ruth Howard, relict of Captain Philip Howard, enters a tract of land called 'Green Spring,' purchased by said Howard from Robert Proctor. She also claims 'Maiden,' and 'Howard and Potters Range,'—conveyed from Cornelius Howard to said Philip, also a tract called 'The Marsh.' She further claims that Cornelius Howard, Sr., left a portion of 'Howard and Porter's Range' to Mary Howard, spinster, and she conveyed it to Cornelius Howard, Jr., who conveyed it to her husband, Philip Howard." All these claims stand as demanded.

From Hannah Howard, only daughter of Philip and Ruth (Baldwin) Howard, descended a long line of Hammonds, the largest landholders in both Howard and Anne Arundel Counties.

Belvedere and Stemmer House were estates of the Howard family.

Copy: from "Founders of Anne Arundel and Howard Counties, p. 74.
P. 269

Excerpts from "Founders of Anne Arundel and Howard Counties" (J. D. Warfield) 1915, p. 178.

John Hammond, author of "Leah and Rachel," was in Maryland during the Severn Contest, in 1655. From him several quotations have already been made.

The next immigrant in Anne Arundel County was John Hammond, of the Severn. His estate joined the Howards, and he was a brother-in-law of them, having married Mary Howard, and not Mary Dorsey, as the will of Samuel Howard shows. (This is Major-General John Hammond.)

In 1689 he was a member of the Provincial Court of Anne Arundel, and one of the "Quorum." In 1692, he was elected a delegate to the Lower House, with Colonel Henry Ridgely, and Hon. John Dorsey. Still later, he was appointed by the royal administration, with whom he was in favor, Judge of High Court of Admiralty.

A concise history of his career is recorded in the annals of St. Anne's Church, as an obituary notice. He was one of the vestry at the time of his death, and was an ardent member of the Church of England. He gave, in 1695, a deed for a church site upon "Severn Heights" to his friends, members of Westminster Parish. The only consideration was "the love he bore his neighbors." He acquired a large estate in both the city of Annapolis, and upon the Severn. He was a witness and executor of his brother-in-law, Cornelius Howard, and was considered a leading man in the county.

It has been written that his English progenitors were men of eminence in both medicine and politics.

St. Anne's records upon his death in 1707, read: "Hon. John Hammond, Esq., Major-General of the Western Shore of Maryland, one of Her Majesty's most honorable Council and Judge of the High Court of Admiralty in the Province of Maryland, was buried the 29th of November." In St. Anne's grounds his tombstone now rests. Long after all vestages of his old homestead upon the Severn had disappeared, this memorial was found and removed to the church grounds of his devotion. St. Anne Church has also a well-preserved Bible, purchased by the vestry from a legacy of £10 left by him to the church.

General Hammond's will reads: "I leave my home plantation to my wife, Mary. My eldest son Thomas, my plantation called 'Mt. Airy Neck.' To son John, the plantation where he lives, a part of 'Swan Neck'; to son William, the other part. Son Charles Flushing, 'Deer Creek Point,' 'Rich Neck,' and Hammond's Forest. To my first three sons, my houses and lots in Annapolis. My four sons to be executors."

General Hammond was one of the commissioners, in 1694, to lay

out lots and organize the town of Annapolis. All of these commissioners saw the coming capital each took up several lots in the town.

(Sons of Major-General John Hammond)

(1) Thomas Hammond was a neighbor of his uncle, Captain Cornelius Howard. He married Mary Heath, daughter of Thomas, whose will distinctly shows that her daughter, Mary Hammond, was the wife of Cornelius Howard, Jr. Helen, her other daughter, became the second wife of John Worthington, the rich merchant. She bore him a long line of distinguished sons and daughters.

(2) John Hammond, Jr., was executor of his uncle, Samuel Howard, under the title of "cousin,"—clearly shown to mean "nephew." He married Ann Greenberry, youngest daughter of Colonel Nicholas. She bore him two daughters, Comfort and Rachel, and two sons, Thomas John, and Nicholas.

(3) Colonel William Hammond left his inheritance on "Swan's Neck" and became the Baltimore merchant. His store was one of Henry Dorsey Gough's row, near Light Street, on Baltimore. He had a distillery at Elks Ridge and a forge mill at "Hockley," near the relay. He was a member of the vestry of St. Paul's Church, Baltimore. His wife was Elizabeth Ravin. Their daughter, Mary Hammond, married Colonel John Dorsey, another Baltimore merchant, and member of St. Paul's vestry.

Colonel William Hammond died at forty, and lies buried at "Hammond's Ferry." Mordecai and William Hammond, were sons.

(4) Charles Hammond, next son of General John, took up his residence near Gambrill's Station. It was evidently the same site, if not the present house, of Major Philip Hammond, now owned by Mr. George A. Kirby.

Charles Hammond married his first cousin, Hannah Howard, daughter of Philip and Ruth (Baldwin) Howard. They left a long and wealthy line, viz: Colonel Charles, the treasurer; Philip, the big merchant; Nathaniel, the planter; Rezin, bachelor; JOHN, the big planter of Elks Ridge; the two daughters, Hamutel and Ruth Hammond. His will of 1713 was witnessed by his neighbors, John, Richard, Alexander and Ruth Warfield, all of the neighborhood of Millersville.

Colonel Charles Hammond was State Treasurer. Having married Mrs. Rachel (Stimpson) Greenberry, widow of Colonel Charles, they resided at "White Hall." . . . "Madam Rachel Hammond, the worthy consort of Colonel Charles Hammond," records the MARYLAND GAZETTE, "died last Saturday night, February 25, 1769."

Colonel Charles Hammond's death was also recorded thus: "On Saturday night September 3rd, 1772, died Hon. Charles Hammond, Esq., president of the Council and treasurer of the Western Shore."

Copied from "Homes of the Cavaliers," by Katherine Scarborough, pp. 131, 195.

Adjoining Doughoregan Manor is Burleigh. Not more than two or three families in Maryland before the Revolution had greater wealth or owned more land than the Hammonds whose holdings covered a large part of what now constitutes Anne Arundel, Howard and Frederick counties and who also had vast acreages on the Eastern Shore. They were powerful numerically, leaders in social life and influential in politics. No important event of the early days of Maryland and Virginia took place without the participation of a Hammond.

Essentially they were a race of builders, these men whose far-off ancestor helped to place William the Conqueror on the throne of England and whose kinsmen in Britain included bishops and abbots, soldiers and statesmen, two officers who accompanied Sir Walter Raleigh on his gold-hunting expedition to Guinea and whose family name is to be found on a list of twelve gentlemen to whom James I granted a charter to found a colony in Virginia.

(Burleigh was built by Col. Rezin Hammond).

A museum piece of pre-Revolutionary building is the Hammond house at Annapolis, full of years, dignity and serenity. Most famous of all the seventeen Colonial houses in the mittened city on the Severn River, it is known today as the Hammond-Harwood house and stands in the fullness of its centuries as it stood two hundred years ago in the glow of youth.

NOTE—In "Griffith Genelogy," p. 6, is the following: Henry Griffith, b. Feb. 14, 1720, son of Orlando and Katherine, m. 2d, June 4, 1751, by Rev. James Macgill, of Queen Caroline's Parish, Anne Arundel Co., Maryland, Ruth Hammond, dau, of John Hammond and Ann————; and had issue . . . etc."

From "Founders of Anne Arundel and Howard Counties," p. 345, (the name of John Hammond's wife is given as ANN DORSEY; which supplies unknown name).

Major Charles Hammond, son of Major-General John Hammond, married Hannah Howard, dau. of Philip and Ruth (Baldwin) Howard, had issue: Charles, Philip, JOHN, Rezin, Nathaniel, Hammuetel, and Ruth.

Major Charles Hammond died Nov. 13, 1713, leaving a will dated Nov. 6, 1713; proved at Annapolis, Md.

John Hammond, son of Major Charles and Hannah (Howard) Hamond, married Ann Dorsey; had issue: Hannah, Sarah, RUTH, Ann, Hammuetel, John and Charles.

John Hammond died 1753, leaving a will dated Oct. 2, 1753; proved at Annapolis, Md., Nov. 12, 1753; Ann, widow of John, died 1786, leaving a will dated Dec. 1, 1779; proved Annapolis, Md., July 1, 1786.

July 1, 1786.

Maj.-Gen. John Hammond m. Mary Howard

- Thomas Hammond m. Mary Heath
 - Mary Hammond m. Cornelius Howard, Jr.
 - Helen Hammond m. John Worthington
- John Hammond, Jr. ... m. Ann Greenberry
 - Comfort Hammond
 - Rachel Hammond
 - Thomas John Hammond
 - Nicholas Hammond
- Col. Wm. Hammond m. Elizabeth Ravin
 - Mary Hammond m. Col. John Dorsey
 - Mordecai Hammond
 - William Hammond
- Maj. Charles H. m. Hannah Howard
 - Col. Charles Hammond m. Rachel (Stimpson) Greenberry
 - Col. Charles Hammond m. Rebecca Wright
 - Ann Hammond
 - Philip Hammond m. Rachel Brice
 - John Hammond m. Henrietta Dorsey
 - Philip—1783
 - Denton
 - Col. Rezin
 - Matthias (bachelors)
 - Nathaniel Hammond m. Ann Welch
 - Rezin Hammond
 - John Hammond m. Ann Dorsey
 - Ruth Hammond m. Hon. Henry Griffiith, etc.
 - Hamutel Hammond
 - Ruth Hammond

John Hammond, son of Major Charles, big planter of Elks Ridge, p. 281.

John Hammond, son of Major Charles, big planter

On pages 56-7-8, of the "Founders of Anne Arundel and Howard Counties," by J. D. Warfield, 1905, is found:

. . . Colonel Edward Dorsey, son and heir of Edward Dorsey, the immigrant, held this tract of 'Dorsey' during life. It was sold by his widow, Margaret, the wife of John Israel, in 1706, to Wm. Bladen, of Annapolis. The following record is taken from OUR EARLY SETTLERS. A list of our early arrivals up to 1680.

"Robert Bullen demands lands for bringing over a number of passengers, amongst whom was Edward Dorsey, in 1661."

The same record adds, "August 25th, 1664, patented to him, John and Joshua Dorsey, a plantation called 'Hockley-in-the-Hole,' four hundred acres."

In 1683, this land was surveyed for John Dorsey, and found to contain 843 acres. 400 acres first surveyed being old rents remaining new, whole now in the possession of Caleb Dorsey.

Such is the record of 'Hockley,' upon our Rent Rolls, at Annapolis . . .

Edward Dorsey in 1679 and 1685, was recorded one of the Justices of Anne Arundel. His name was written both Darcy and Dorsey.

From 1680 to 1705, Major Dorsey was in every movement looking to the development of the colony. From 1694 to 1696 he was Judge of the High Court of Chancery, during which time he was commissioned to hold the Great Seal. In 1694, he was a member of the House of Burgesses from Anne Arundel, and from 1697 to his death in 1705, was a member from Baltimore County (now Howard). He was one of the subscribers and treasurer of the fund for building St. Anne's Church, and a free school for the province also received his aid. He signed the protestant address from Baltimore County to the King's most Gracious Majestie, upon the succession of King William III—an appeal in behalf of Charles Lord Baron, of Baltimore, whose proprietary government had been wrested from the family through the influence of Coode . . .

Major Edward Dorsey married, *first*, Sarah Wyatt, daughter of Nicholas Wyatt, the pioneer surveyor of the Severn, who had come up from Virginia with his wife, Damaria, and her daughter, Mary, afterward the wife of Major John Welsh . . .

In 1694, Major Edward Dorsey was upon a committee with Major John Hammond, Hon. John Dorsey, Captain Philip Howard, Major Nicholas Greenberry and John Bennett, to lay out town lots and a town common for "the town of Proctor," or Annapolis.

At the time of his death he was living on "Major's Choice," now Howard County.

The *second* wife was Margaret Larkin, daughter of John Larkin. He left five minors by her. She afterward became Mrs. John Israel,

and as executrix sold "Dorsey," and houses in Annapolis, lately owned by Colonel Edward Dorsey, her late husband.

Colonel Dorsey's will, of 1705, recorded in Baltimore City and in Annapolis, reads: "To my son Lacon, Francis and Edward, my lands on the north side of the Pataspco River. (These were deeded to him by John and Thomas Larkin, 1702). To beloved wife, Margaret, my personal estate. To my daughter, Ann, a lot of negroes. To Joshua, 'Barnes Folly.' To Samuel, 'Major's Choice.' To Nicholas, 'Long Reach,' at Elk Ridge. To Benjamin, 'Long Reach.' To son John, all the remaining part of 'Long Reach' and a lot of silver spoons, to be delivered at the age of sixteen. All the remaining portion of my estate to my wife and executrix.—Edward Dorsey." [Seal]

NOTE—Edward Dorsey, is styled both Colonel and Major. On page 345, "Founders of Anne Arundel and Howard Counties," is the following:

Before 1700 Colonel Edward Dorsey removed from Annapolis to "Major's Choice" west of Waterloo, and north of the old brick church, but continued to sit in the House of Burgesses as a delegate from Baltimore County. He was then married to Margaret Larkin, who inherited from her father, John Larkin, a large estate upon the north side of the Patapsco. Her children were Lacon (Larkin), Charles, Francis, Edward and ANN DORSEY, who married her neighbor, John Hammond (of Charles).

Colonel Dorsey's sons by Sarah Wyatt were located near him, upon "Long Reach" and "Major's Choice." Edward Dorsey, Jr., youngest son by Margaret Larkin, a minor when his father's will was probated in 1705, inherited the Colonel's riding horse "Sparke," his best gun, largest silver tankard, his tobacco box, his seal gold ring and one seal-skin trunk, marked "E. D." The other sons inherited with Edward, their mother's lands across the Patapsco. Edward located at Dayton, and bought lands of Thomas Reynolds, known as "Thomas Lot," to which he added "Dorsey's Addition." His will named his wife Phoebe executrix, aided by Michael Dorsey. The tradition is that she was a Todd, a relative of Michael's wife, Ruth Todd. In 1769 she was Phoebe Williams, and with her son Lacon, deeded her late husband's estate to John Worthington Warfield . . .

ANN DORSEY (of Colonel Edward Dorsey) THE WIDOW OF JOHN HAMMOND, named her daughters, Hannah, wife of John Welsh, and Ann, wife of Francis Davis. Both of these left many Welsh and Davis descendants in upper Howard. From Hannah Welsh descends Governor Warfield and the author of this history. Her sister Hamutel Welsh heired her portion of the homestead, "Major's Choice." She died in the stone house, now a part of Brookeville Academy. Her daughter Caroline—Captain Elisha Riggs, and was the mother of Colonel John Hammond Riggs, from whom descended two distinguished physicians,

Dr. Augustus and Dr. Artemus Riggs; one of Cooksville, Howard County; the other of Brookeville, Montgomery County.

John Dorsey(of Colonel Edward) p. 397, "Anne Arundel and Howard Counties."

Adjoining "Patuxent John Dorsey" on the east, and by many of his descendants taken for him, was seated as early as 1708, another large surveyor.

He invariably signed himself "John Dorsey (of Edward)—son of Colonel Edward, the surveyor of "Long Reach." At sixteen years of age he married Honor Elder, heir of John Elder, a large landholder upon the Patapsco, near Sykesville. Upon "Long Reach" was also located John Dorsey's brothers, Benjamin and Nicholas. A later survey of this tract is now known as "Chew's Resolution." It extended to, and joined Patuxent, John Dorsey's estate. These two John Dorsey's even then had overreached Hon. John's surveys. Their combined tracts covered about one-third of Howard County. Nor did they stop in Howard, but reached out to Frederick, Carroll, and Baltimore Counties, and left descendants in almost every family in the State.

"John Dorsey (of Edward)" married in 1708. He was member of Queen Caroline Parish in 1728, and in its vestry. He took up "Dorsey's Grove" in upper Howard, 1080 acres, extending from Glenelg to Glenwood. By deed of partition in 1735, this was divided among his four daughters, Hannah Barnes, Sarah Howard, Ruth Lawrence and Susannah Lawrence. With his brother Joshua, he took up "Brother's Partnership," in the neighborhood of Dayton. Upon this he put his son, MICHAEL.

Michael Dorsey's wife, Ruth Todd, inherited from Lancelot Todd, her father, an adjoining tract, "Altogether." There was located Lancelot Dorsey, of Michael, and Ruth, the heir of his grandfather, Lancelot Todd. He was sheriff, and like many other sheriffs, his estate was sold at Sheriff Sale to his son, Darius Dorsey, whose mother was Sarah Warfield (of Philip, his neighbor) . . . Michael and Ruth (Todd) Dorsey, had daughters enough to occupy a whole pew in the parish church. They were Elizabeth, wife of Captain Joseph Burgess; SARAH, WIFE OF RICHARD BERRY; Ruth, wife of Ely Dorsey (of Edward and Sarah Todd), her cousin; Honor Elder, Ann Elder and Lydia Talbott.

The will of "John Dorsey (of Edward)" in 1764, shows the advantage of namesakes. He especially remembered John Dorsey (of Michael), John Barnes (of Adam), John Elder (of Honor), John Lawrence (of Levin), John Howard (of Henry), and John Dorsey (of Nathan). He also honored his wife's namesakes, Honor Elder (of Michael), Honor Warfield, wife of Rezin, Honor Elder and Sarah Berry, all receiving negroes and money . . . Three of his sons, Vachel,

Nathan, and Edward were located upon his wife's inheritance and his own investments along the Patapsco. Vachel and Edward rivaled him in their continued surveys. Edward, who has been entirely lost sight of by his descendents, or at least mistaken for another, was the most noted of all. He will be found at St. James Church.

In the name of God. Amen.

The last will and testament of William Griffith of the County of Anne Arundel, in the Province of Maryland. Planter, made the 31st day of August, in the year of our Lord God 1699, in memory and form following, being weak of body, but of perfect memory.

First—I bequeath my soul to God, that gives it me, in hopes of a joyful resurrection, in and through the merits of my Lord and Savior Jesus Christ, in whom I trust to have remission of all my sins, and as for my body, I commit it to the ground, to be decently buried at the discretion of my Executors hereafter named, and as for my worldly goods, I dispose of them in manner and form following. I give and bequeath to my wife, Sarah Griffith, my home plantation and personal Estate, to her and her disposal. I give and bequeath to my son Charles and Sofiey my daughter, the land lying——called "Griffiths Lot,' to be equally divided between them. I give my son Orlando, one horse.

WILLIAM GRIFFITH {SEAL}

Sealed signed and delivered
in the presence of us.

WILLIAM MACCUBIN
WILLIAM RIDGELY, JR.
THOMAS MACALEY

On the back side of which said will, was this Endorsed, viz. Oct. 23, 1699. The said William Maccubin, and William Ridgely Jr. and made oath, they saw the within Testator, sign, seal and publish the within testament, as his last will.

W. B. TADEN.
Reg

Book H. folio 302
Annapolis, Md

"Griffith Genealogy," p. 281.
William Griffith
Emigrant in 1675

WILL OF ORLANDO GRIFFITH

In the name of God. Amen. The Eighth day of April 1753. I Orlando Griffith of Ann Arundel Co. being sick in body, but of sound mind, and perfect memory, thanks be to Almighty God, and calling to remembrance the uncertain Estate of this transitory life, that all flesh must yield unto death, when it shall please God to call, Do make, constitute, ordain and declare this my last will, and testament, in manner, and form following, reversing and annulling by these presents all, and Every will and wills, testaments &c. &c. heretofore made and declared Either by word or writing, and this to be taken for my last will, and testament, none other.

First. I bequeath my soul to Almighty God, that gave it me, and my Body to the Earth, from whence it was taken, to be buried in such decent manner as it shall please my Executor hereafter named to think fit, and appoint, and now for titleing my temporal Estate, and such goods, as it hath pleased God, to bestow on me. I do order give and dispose the same in manner, and form, following, That is to say. First. I will that all those debts that I justly owe in right or conscience to any manner of person or persons whatsoever shall be paid by my Executor hereafter named.

Imprimis. I constitute, ordain and appoint my well beloved son Henry Griffith to be my whole and sole Executor, of this my last will and testament. Item. I give and bequeath to my loving wife Katherine Griffith all my personal Estate, after such legacies hereafter mentioned are paid, during her widowhood, and if my wife should intermarry, then to be entitled to but one third of my Estate, and the other parts to be equally divided between my three youngest children, viz Lucretia Griffith, rlando Griffith and Charles Greenberry Griffith. Item. I give and bequeath to my son Henry Griffith, ten shillings current money, it being his full part of my Estate. Item. I give and bequeath to my beloved son Greenberry Griffith, one tract of land called "Wards Care" cont'g 172 acres whereon he now doth dwell, as also part of a tract of land called "Howards Luck," and meets to him and his heirs forever, together with all his Household goods and stock, which he is already promised with. Item. I give and bequeath to my well beloved son Joshua Griffith 340 acres of land wherein he now doth dwell, being part of a tract of land called "Griffith's Adventure" to him and his heirs forever, together with all his household goods, and stock which he posses, and £7 current money, as also all the Apothecaries means I have by me, it being his full part of my Estate. Item. I give and bequeath to my well beloved son Benjamin Griffith, and my well beloved son, Orlando Griffith 500 acres of land lying near to a draft of Patapsco River, called "Marshy Run," it being part of a tract of land called "Griffith Adventure," to be equally divided between them and their heirs forever.

Item. I give and bequeath to my well beloved son Benjamin Griffith £25 current money. It being in full of his part of my Estate. Item. I give and bequeath to my well beloved son Charles Greenberry Griffith 250 acres of land, being a part of a tract of land called "Griffiths Adventure," to be laid out adjoining to a tract of Land called "Pole Cat forest," to him and his heirs forever.

My Will is further, that all the remaining part of my tract of land called "Griffith's Adventure," Except, what I have given to my four sons Viz. Joshua, Benjamin, Orlando, and Charles Greenberry Griffith, to be sold by my Executor, who I have given full power, and authority to make over to the purchaser or purchasers thereof, he first having laid out the parts above mentioned according to my will, and the money to be applied to the use of my Estate. My will is further, that, if either of my sons, Viz. Joshua, Benjamin, Orlando, or Charles Greenberry Griffith, should die without an heir, that their parts of the land shall be sold, and the purchase money divided among the rest of my children. Item. I give and bequeath to my well beloved daughter Sarah Dorsey £10 current money, it being in full her part of my Estate. Item. I give and bequeath to my well beloved daughter Lucretia £50 current money, to be paid her, when she is 16 years old. Item. I give and bequeath to my well beloved son Orlando Griffith £40 current money, to be paid to him when he is 21 years of age. Item. I give and bequeath to my well beloved son Charles Greenberry Griffith £40 current money, to be paid him when he is 21 years of age.

ORLANDO GRIFFITH [SEAL]

Signed, sealed, published and declared by
Orlando Griffith to be his last will and testament.

GEORGE SCOTT, NICHOLAS DORSEY
ABSO WARFIELD, CHAS. WORTHINGTON, JR.

On 25 April 1757 came Absolute Warfield, Nicholas Dorsey, Chas. Worthington, Jr. and swore to the seeing of Orlando Griffith sign &c &c
On 26 April 1756 Katherine Griffith renounced the claim expressed to (me) her.

"Griffith Genealogy," p. 286.

WILL OF WILLIAM GRIFFITH, 1757

In the name of God. Amen.

I, William Griffith of Frederick County, in the Province of Maryland being sick in Body, but of perfect memory to call to mind, that it is appointed once for all men to die, and first of all, I commit my soul to the hands of Almighty God, that gave it me, and my Body to be burried in the Earth in decent manner, if, my Executor shall see fit. And as for my worldly goods, that it hath pleased God to bestow on me. I dispose of in the following manner, Viz. Item. I give and bequeath

to my son Orlando Griffith, the tract of land he now lives on called "Black Acre" containing 100 acres, and 4 head of sheep, to him, and his heirs forever.

Item. I give and bequeath to my son William Griffith, two tracts of land lying between the Blue Ridge & Catocten Mountain, one containing 100 acres, called "Buddy," the other containing 53 acres, called "Nipple," to him and his heirs forever. A tract of land lying on the "Antetam" containing 200 acres, called "Fairly Gott," I leave to be sold. The remainder part of my Estate, I give and bequeath to my dear wife Comfort Griffith to dispose of as she shall see fit among her children. I leave my loving wife Comfort Griffith my whole and sole Executor of this my last will and testament, this 28 day of July, 1757.

WILLIAM GRIFFITH [SEAL]

Witness, ARTHUR NELSON
ALEX DUVAL

Proved Sep. 3, 1757.

"Griffith Genealogy," p. 289.

William Griffith, was the third and youngest son of William Griffith and Sarah Maccubin. He married Comfort Duval.

His children were: Ezekiel, d. in y., Orlando, and William.

WILL OF CHARLES GRIFFITH 1767

In the name of God. Amen.

I, Charles Griffith of Anne Arundel Co. Gent. being sick of Body, but of sound disposing mind, and memory, praise be to Almighty God, for the same, do therefore hereby, make this my last will and Testament, in manner and form following, Viz. I give my soul to God in hopes to receive pardon for my sins, through the merits of my blessed Savior and Redeemer, Jesus Christ, and my Body, I commit to the Earth, to be burried by the directions of my Executors, hereafter named. Item. I give and bequeath to my son William Griffith 5 shillings current money in full, for his part of my Estate. I give and bequeath to my son Charles Griffith and to his heirs forever, the following lands. Viz. 50 acres part of a tract of land called "Richardsons Joy," also 50 acres land called "James Inheritance," also 41 acres land called "Narrow Neck," also my land on the Severn River, and all my tract of land lying on, or near the head of Severn river called "Hickory Neck," all which land I give to my son Charles Griffith and to his heirs forever, also 2 negro men, Viz: Old Harry and Jacob.

Over and above his part of my Estate, that remains after my debts are paid and legacies herein given are deducted. Item. To my daughter Mary White my riding horse, and above her part of my Estate, after my debts are paid &c &c. Item To my Son John Griffith my dwelling plantation, and all other lands thereto adjoining, also land

called "Griffith Lot," if without heirs lawfully begotten then to the children of my son in law Nicholas Worthington, by my daughter Catherine his wife, and to their heirs forever.
Item. Extract. To my son John Griffith 10 negroes, (all named) Tan Yard fixtures, Boat, flat Boat, all his stock, crop, on the plantation where my son John now resides called "Griffiths lot," and all the utensils &c. above his part of my Estate; and in case of his death without children &c &c, then to the children of my son in law Nicholas Worthington, by my daughter Catherine his wife. Item. To Catherine Worthington 9 negroes (all named) above her part of my Estate. Item. To my Grand daughter, Catherine Worthington 1 negro girl. Item. To my Grand daughter Elizabeth Worthington 1 negro girl. Item. To my Grand son Charles Worthington a tract of land called "Orphans Inheritance," containing 200 acres land near Round Bay. Item. To my Grand son John Griffith Worthington, land near Round Bay, it being the half uppermost of a tract called "Norwoods Fancy."

Whereas, I have given my son John Griffith a considerable part of my Estate. My will and desire is, that he do maintain my son William Griffith, shew toward him, the tenderness and love of a brother, so long as he shall be content to live with him, and be advised by him, likewise it is my will, that my son John, maintain his Brother William, son and daughter Charles and Catherine, until the son arrive at the age of 21, provided they live with him, and be under his order, care, and direction, for their maintenance. Item. The crop on dwelling plantation to son John. Item. All the residue of my Personal Estate, to be divided among my 4 youngest children, Viz. Charles, Mary White, John Griffith and Catherine Worthington. Lastly. I appoint my son John Griffith, and my son in law Nicholas Worthington Executors.

CHARLES GRIFFITH [SEAL]

Signed, sealed, published and declared
April 10, 1767. Proved Oct. 17, 1771.
THOMAS HYDE, WILLIAM WILKINS
and JOSHUA FRAZIER

"Griffith Genealogy," p. 288.

[illegible]

THOMAS HYDE, WILLIAM WILKINS

WILL OF JOHN HOWARD

1704

Ann Arundel County ss.

In the name of God. Amen. The twenty ninth day of September Anno Domini In the year of our Lord God One Thousand Seven Hundred and Three and in the second year of the Reign of Queen Anne.

I John Howard of the County aforesaid being in health of body and of good and Perfect memory, thanks be to Almighty God do make this my Last will and Testament in manner and form following that is to say—first I bequest my Soul and Spirit into the Hands of all Mighty God from whence it came and my wretched body in hope of a Joyful Resurrection—I committ to the Earth to be decently buried at the Discretion of my Executors hereafter named and touching such worldly Goods as the Lord in mercy has sent me my will and meaning is it shall be Employed and bestowed as hereafter this my Will is expressed and first I do Revoke renounce frustrate and make void all wills by me Formerly made and do declare and appoint this to be my last Will and Testament in manner and form following.

First. I will that all such debts that I justly owe shall be contented and truly paid within convenient time after my decease.

Item. I give and bequest unto my son Benjamin Howard my dwelling Plantation whereon I now do live and all the Land adjoining to it During his natural life and to the Lawfull begotten Heirs of his Body for want of such Heirs to go the next of blood in the name.

Item. I give and bequest unto my said son Benjamin a Parcel of Land called Howards Cank lying at the Round Bay containing one Hundred and Twenty acres to him and his Heirs and assigns forever.

Item. I give unto my said son Benjamin a plantation lying at Patapsco which I bought of James Greeniff and all the Land adjoining according to conveyance to him his Heirs and assigns forever.

Item. I give unto my said son annother Parcel of Land Lying near the Head of Bush River and upon the branches of Deer Creek containing Four Hundred and odd acres and called Howard Harbour, to him his heirs and assigns forever.

Item. I give unto my said son Benjamin the Half Part of a Parcel of Land called Howard Chance to him his Heirs and assigns.

Item. I give to my son Absolute Howard—two tracts of Land lying at Patapsco called Yates Inheritance and Howard Point and the two Plantations that is now on them to him and his Heirs and assigns forever.

Item. I give to my said son Absolute annother Parcel of Land Howard Cattle Range Lying on the South Side of Patapsco River and on a branch called the Mill Branch to him his heirs and assigns forever.

Item. I give unto my son Absolute Annother Parcel of Land Lying near the branches of Bush River Called Howard Purchase containing Six Hundred and odd acres to him his Heirs and assigns forever.
Item. I give to my daughter Rachell Howard a Parcel of Land Lying near the Land of Nod called Howard innedstation containing Three Hundred and odd acres to her during her naturall life and to the Lawfull Heirs of her body Lawfully begotten and for want of such Heirs to fall to my aforesaid Son Benjn. Howard and to his heirs and assigns.
Item. I give to my daughter Katherine Howard Three Hundred and sixteen acres being part of a Tract of Land called Uwings Contrivance Lying on the Branches of Bush River to Her During her natural Life and to the Lawfull Begotten Heirs of her Body and for want of such Heirs to fall to my Son Asboulte Howard and to his Heirs and assigns forever.
Item. I give to my two Daughters Rachell Howard and Katherine Howard all that Parcell of Land called Howard Timber Neck Lying at the mouth of Whetstone to be equally divided betwixt them during their natural life and to the Lawfull begotten Heirs of their Bodys and for want of such Heirs to fall to my Son Benjamin Howard and his assigns forever.
Item. I give and bequest unto my Sonn Charles Ridgely that Parcell of Land called Howard Lock Lying at Huntington in Anne A. County during his Natural Life and to the Lawfull Heirs of his body and for want of such Heirs to fall to my daughter Katherine Howard and to the Lawfull begotten Heirs of her body and for want of such Heirs to fall to the next Heir in Law of the name of the Howards.

My will is that my two Said Sons Shall be at age for themselves at Eighteen years old to work for themselves on their Plantation and to have half of their Estate paid them then and the other when at Twenty one years old my will is that my daughter Rachell Howard should live with her Aunt Elinor if She be kind to her till she is sixteen years old or day of marriage but if she should not be kind to her than my will is that my Executor shall take her away and Place her where they think fit and my desire that my son Benjamin Howard should live with his uncle Mr. Richard Warfield and my son Absolute I would have him live with his uncle Mr. Richard Warfield and my son Absodute I would have him live with his uncle Mr. Alexander Warfield my desire is my daughter Katherine Howard should live with her Aunt Gousborrough till she come to the age of sixteen or day of marriage and in case she refuses to take her I would have her Remaine where She is, so long as She is kindly dealt with all and desire that the Orphans of Mr. Henry Ridgely have their Portion paid according to their fathers will.
Item. I give and bequest to Mr. Ridgelys Five Children Twenty Pounds apiece to be paid to them at the day of marriage, or at the age of Twenty One.

date I would have run ars with his uncle Mr. Alexander Wa

Item. I give and bequest unto Richd. Everett Ten Pounds Sterling and to his daughter Sarah one Cow and Calf to be paid her at the day of marriage my will is that my two Boys may be learned to Read and Write Cypher well.

Item. I give Mrs. Elinor Howard Twenty five Shillings to buy her a Ring my will is that after the aforesaid Orphans Portions be paid and all debts and Legacys paid that all the Rest of my Estate be Equally divided amongst my four Children and my two said Daughters to receive their portions at the age of Sixteen or day of marriage which shall First Happen and my will is that if Either of my said Children Shoud dye, she, his, or her portion shall be equally divided amongst the Survivors.

Item. I make ordain my loving Brothers Mr. Richard Warfield and Mr. Alexander Warfield to be my full whole and only Executors of this my last will and Testament and my Loving Brothers Mr. Charles Greenberry and John Hammond I make and Ordain Overseers of this my last will and Testament and I give to Every one of them thirty Shillings apiece to buy them a Ring to Weire for my Sake hope in God they will see this my last will and Testament Performed accordingly and I do utterly revoke all former Wills and Testaments by me in any time heretofore made or declared In writings whereof I have hereunto sett my hand and seal the day and year first above written.

JOHN HOWARD [SEAL]

Witness, JOSEPH HILL
CORNELIUS HOWARD
ZACHERIAH MACCUBBIN

On the Back of the aforesaid Will was Endorst. viz

Sealed Declared and delivered up by the said John Howard in the presence of these witnesses whoes names are subscribed.

Witness, BENJN. WARFIELD
JNO. J. W. A. WARFIELD
WM. MACCUBBIN

February 23 Anno 1703 Then came Benjamin Warfield and Zacheriah Maccubbin and Cornelius Howard three of the witnesses to the within Will and made Oath that they Saw the within named John Howard the Testator Sign seal and publish and declare the Within and above written to be his last Will and Testament and at the doing thereof he was of Sound Perfect Mind and Memory.

Jurat Die & Anno
Super. Corcim.
Wm. Taylord Depty Comsy.
Anne Arundel County

"Griffith Genealogy," p. 281.

WILL OF
JOHN SUMMERFIELD GRIFFITH

1072 Will filed October 4, 1901 Book 3, p. 626, Probate Minutes

The State of Texas,)
County of Kaufman)

I, John Summerfield Griffith of said County and State hereby make and constitute this to be my last Will and Testament, hereby revoking all other Wills and Codicils.

ITEM 1st: It is my will that all just debts owing by me at the time of my death including taxes due and to become due, shall be paid by my hereinafter named Executors out of my property herein willed and bequested.

ITEM 2nd: I give and devise to my beloved wife Sarah Emily Griffith, all of my personal property and choses in action of whatever manner and kind, including all money, notes, and accounts and debts due me and owing to me of every discription, and all leases and rents for the years 1901 and 1902, whether for money, or for part of the crop.

ITEM 3rd: In addition to the above devised personal property, I also give and devise to my beloved wife all my real estate situated in Dallas County, Texas, including the Oak Cliff property, as well as property in other portions of the County of Dallas, and I also will to her all of my real estate situated in the City of Terrell, including the homestead and all brick stores and all property in said city whether improved or unimproved.

ITEM 4th: I will and bequest to my son Augustus Bascom Griffith, the 250 acres of land, or more, situated in Rockwall County, Texas which I gave him several years ago, and which he improved and now holds, but I failed to deed him the property at the time, and now will it, so as to confirm the gift, and give evidence of title.

ITEM 5th: In order to make my son William Crabb Griffith, and my daughter Emmie Griffith Roberts, equal to my son Augustus Bascomb Griffith, I will and bequest to my son William Crabb Griffith a tract of land, part of the Harris Survey of Kaufman County, Texas, supposed to contain 161 acres and 10 acres of timber and known as the Taggart place; and I will and bequest to my daughter Emmie Griffith Roberts, two small places, one place or tract of Samuel McFadden Survey and known as the Bates place, situated in Rockwall County, Texas; the other place is a small farm in Tarrant County, Texas, that I bought of Bowman.

ITEM 6th: All of the residue of my estate not disposed of above, I will and bequest to my sons William Crabb Griffith and Augustus Bascom Griffith, and to my daughter Emmie Griffith Roberts, share and share alike, giving to each an undivided one-third of said residue of my estate.

ITEM 7th: I hereby appoint my said wife Sarah Emily Griffith, and my two sons, William Crabb, and Augustus Bascomb Grifith, and Matthew C. Roberts, my Executors of this my last Will and Testament, and it is my will that a bond shall not be required of them, and that no action be had in the Probate Court, except to probate this Will, and to return an inventory of my estate; and it is my will that if either of my Executors or Executrix by death or otherwise be unable to act, then I appoint William Charlton as Executor to take place of any not so acting.

ITEM 8th: It is my will that all the farm and pasture land above willed, be held in possession by my said wife until the year 1903, and that said farm lands be not partitioned until that date.

In Testimony whereof, I sign the same in presence of T. B. Griffith, and William Charlton, and Miss Martha Griffith.

JOHN S. GRIFFITH

We sign the same at the request of Gen'l J. S. Griffith, and in his presence and in the presence of each other as subscribing witnesses.

MARTHA T. GRIFFITH
WM. CHARLTON
T. B. GRIFFITH

Filled October 4th, 1901. T. J. Broughton C. C. C. Kaufman Co., Texas.

By Tim T. Boggs, Deputy.

LAST WILL OF W. C. GRIFFITH

The State of Texas,)
County of Kaufman)

Know All Men by These Presents:

That I, W. C. Griffith, of the County of Kaufman, and the State of Texas, calling to mind the frailty and uncertainty of life, and being desirous of settling my worldly affairs and direct how my estate shall be disposed of after my death, and being in good health, sound, disposing mind and memory, being above the age of 21 years, do make and publish this, my last will and testament, hereby revoking all wills and codiciles thereto by me at any time heretofore made.

(1) I direct all of my just debts shall be paid, and that the legacies hereinafter given shall, after the payment of my debts, be paid out of my estate.

(2) I give, will and bequest unto my beloved wife Georgia Charlton Griffith my home on Griffith Avenue, situated in Block No. 388 in the City of Terrell, Texas, my automobiles, all silverware, diamonds, jewelry, household and kitchen furniture of every kind and description

owned by me at the time of my death. I also give to her, Georgie Charlton Griffith one third of all money, notes that I have, own or be entitled to at the time of my death.

(3) I give, will and bequest to my beloved children, to-wit: Lydia Griffith Best, William Charlton Griffith, John Summerfield Griffith, Guynne Griffith Wimberly, Frederick Maxwell Griffith two thirds of all money, notes, accounts I may have, own or be entitled to at the time of my death in equal shares, share and share alike.

(4) I give, will and bequest in trust to William Charlton Griffith as trustee 197 acres of land out of the Spillers survey, and 23¾ acres out of the Stephenson Survey, known as the John Barrett Farm, situated in Rockwall County, Texas; 1611 acres out of the F. Baugess survey in Rockwall County, Texas, deeded to W. C. Griffith by A. B. Griffith and Emmie G. Roberts in the partition of John S. Griffith's estate, deed dated May 1, 1903; 430 acres out of the F. Baugess survey in Rockwall County, Texas, being the same land conveyed by A. B. Griffith on July 27, 1912, to W. C. Griffith, also 220 acres out of the W. E. Sullivan Survey, deeded by J. S. Griffith to W. C. Griffith, deed recorded in Vol. 70, pages 51 and 52, Deed Records of Kaufman County, Texas, for a period of 30 years the said William Charlton Griffith, as such trustee, shall have the exclusive management, control over the said tracts of land mentioned in this paragraph for a period of 30 years after my death. Title thereto shall, after my death, vest in the said William Charlton Griffith, in trust, and as trustee for 30 years after the date of my death, subject to the limitations and directions herein stated, to-wit: The said William Charlton Griffith, as trustee, shall not have the right to mortgage, sell or in any manner dispose of the said tracts of land mentioned in this paragraph, but as such trustee he shall take good care of said property, rent the same for the best rents available. Out of the rents and revenues derived therefrom, he shall keep all taxes paid and keep said tracts of land well improved from year to year, doing any and everything as in his judgment is necessary to be done in the protection of said property and all improvements thereon. There shall also be paid, each year, out of the rents and revenues derived therefrom, a fair, reasonable and just compensation to William Charlton Griffith, for his services therein rendered. At the end of each year, the said William Charlton Griffith, as such trustee, during the period of 30 years after the date of my death, shall render a true and accurate account in writing unto my beloved wife Georgie Charlton Griffith, Lydia Griffith Best, John Summerfield Griffith, Frederick Maxwell Griffith and Guynne Griffith Wimberly showing an itemized statement of all receipts and disbursements received and paid out of said tracts of land during the preceding twelve months. Out of the net rents and revenues, thus shown to be collected, the said William Charlton Griffith, shall each year, during the 30 years after my death, as such trustee pay to my beloved wife, Georgie Charlton

Griffith, one third, Lydia Griffith Best two fifteenths, William Charlton Griffith two fifteenths, John Summerfield Griffith two fifteenths, Frederick Maxwell Griffith two fifteenths, and Guynne Griffith Wimberly two fifteenths of the net revenues received each year. However, should my wife or any of my children above named die within 30 years after my death, then in that event his or her portion of the net rents and revenues herein directed to be paid, shall revert, vest and be paid by said trustee to those of my children or wife who shall surivive me in equal portions, unless such deceased beneficiary shall leave descendants, then his or her portion of the rents and revenues shall be paid to such child or children of such deceased beneficiary, herein named in equal shares, such descendants receiving and being entitled to that portion of the rents their parent would be entitled to, if alive. To carry out the terms of this trust and to take care of such contingency in the event of the death of any of said beneficiaries, should any of the descendants be minors, I hereby direct and appoint William Charlton Griffith guardian of the estate of such minor descendants, during the term of their minority, fully authorizing him as such guardian to expend their portion of such rents and revenues as in his judgment will be for the best interest and welfare of such minors, without having to account to any one in the discharge of his duties as such guardian.

Immediately after the expiration of 30 years from the date of my death, the tracts of land herein bequested to William Charlton Griffith, as Trustee, or to the substitute trustee, shall pass to and vest in the following proportions, to-wit: To my wife Georgie Charlton Griffith, if alive, five fifteenths, Lydia Griffith Best if alive two fifteenths, Frederick Maxwell Griffith, if alive two fifteenths, John Summerfield Griffifth, if alive two fifteenths, William Charlton Griffith if alive, two fifteenths and Guynne Griffith Wimberly, if alive, two fifteenths, However should my wife Georgie Charlton Griffith, or any of my children die within the period of 30 years after the date of my death, then in that event the respective portions of the land herein directed to pass to the respective beneficiaries herein named shall pass to and vest in the descendants of such deceased benficiary. That is, such descendants, of any deceased child, of mine, herein named, would be entitled to receive the portion their parent would be entitled to receive if alive. If there be no such descendants at the expiration of said 30 years, then such portion, that such deceased child of mine would be entitled to receive, had he or she lived, shall revert to and vest in my said children and their descendants then living at the expiration of said 30 years.

(5) I give, will and bequeast unto William Charlton Griffith as trustee and in trust for a period of 30 years after the date of my death 161 acres out of the D. Harris Survey, Kaufman County, Texas, known as the Taggart farm. This tract of land is willed to William Charlton Griffith in trust and on condition that during said period of

time he shall have the exclusive management and control thereof, renting and collecting all rents and revenues, paying taxes and keeping up the improvements out of the rents and revenues derived therefrom and each year during the term of said trust, he shall render a true and accurate statement showing all rents and revenues derived from said tract of land and all expenses paid, including a reasonable compensation to himself in the execution of such trust, and shall at the same time pay out of the net revenues each year one sixth to Frederick Maxwell Griffith, one sixth to Lydia Griffith Best, and one sixth to Guynne Griffith Wimberly and three sixths to William Charlton Griffith. If either Frederick Maxwell Griffith, Lydia Griffith Best, Guynne Griffith Wimberly or William Charlton Griffith shall die within the 30 years after the date of my death, then I direct that the deceased's portion of the rents and revenues herein directed to be paid to the descendants of such deceased parent. And if there be no descendants of such deceased parent surviving their respective portion of yearly revenues shall be paid to my children then living, and the descendants of any of my deceased children, if any there be, such descendants being entitled to receive the portion his or her parent would be entitled to if living. If either William Charlton Griffith, Frederick Maxwell Griffith, Lydia Griffith Best, or Guynne Griffith Wimberly be living at the expiration of 30 years from the date of my death, then the said 161 acres of land shall vest and descend as follows: Three sixths to William Charlton Griffith, one sixth to Frederick Maxwell Griffith, one sixth to Lydia Griffith Best and one sixth to Guynne Griffith Wimberly. In the event either of them shall die within the 30 years, and leave descendants who are living at the expiration of 30 years, then such descendants of such deceased parent would be entitled to have, receive and title thereto vest, in and to that portion of said tract of land that their parent would be entitled to have and receive had such parent lived until the expiration of said 30 years, but should such child not have any descendants at the expiration of 30 years surviving on that date, then such portion of the land herein devised to such deceased shall revert back and vest in and to my children and their descendants then living, at the expiration of said 30 years and be partitioned among them according to the laws of descent and distribution. In making this bequest to the children herein named, I have not mentioned John Summerfield Griffith, because I have heretofore given him 100 acres out of the D. Harris Survey. To offset that gift I have made the bequests as contained in this paragraph so as to make a more equal bequest to my other children.

(6) At any time the duties of trustee shall become burdensome to the said William Charlton Griffith, and he shall elect to longer act as trustee, or in anticipation of his death before the termination of the trust, then in that event I hereby will and direct that William Charlton Griffith shall appoint in writing a substitute trustee who shall be clothed

with all the rights, powers, authority and subject to same limitations herein delegated to and vested in said William Charlton Griffith.

(7) I give, will and bequeath all of the residue of my estate both real and personal, which I may die seized and possessed of, or be entitled to, which has not been disposed of under the above and foregoing paragraphs of this will, one third to my beloved wife, Georgie Charlton Griffith, and the remaining two-thirds thereto to my five children herein named, share and share alike.

(8) In addition to the powers herein granted unto William Charlton Griffith, as trustee, I here nominate and appoint him as executor of this my last will, directing no bond shall be required of him and that the Probate Court, nor any other court shall have anything to do with my estate, save and except the probating of this will, appoint appraisers and recording their return. I further will and direct that no bond shall be required of William Charlton Griffith as trustee of that portion of my estate willed unto him, in trust. This will consists of five pages, from number one to number five, and each page numbered in the hand writing of Thos. R. Bond.

In Witness whereof, I have hereunto set my hand this 24 day of June, A. D. 1925, in the presence of R. C. Goodman and T. B. Griffith, who attested the same as witnesses at my request.

W. C. GRIFFITH, TESTOR

The above instrument was now here subscribed by W. C. Griffith Testator on the day and date above written, in our presence, and we, at his request and in his presence, sign our names hereto as attesting witnesses.

R. C. GOODMAN
T. B. GRIFFITH
WITNESSES

CODICIL

Whereas, I, W. C. Griffith, of Terrell, Texas, have heretofore made my last will, bearing date; June 24, 1925, Now I do hereby declare this to be a codicile to my said will to be taken as a part thereof. In paragraph six of my said will, I made provisions therein for the appoint of a substitute trustee. In addition to the matters contained in paragraph six, I hereby direct that should the said William Charlton Griffith neglect, fail or refuse to appoint a substitute trustee, as authorized to be done in said paragraph number six, then I will and direct that a majority of his brothers and sisters living at the time shall have the right, and it shall be their duty to appoint a suitable substitute trustee who shall be vested with all the rights, titles, powers privileges and subject to the same limitations delegated to William Charlton Griffith trustee, and said substitute shall perform and carry out all of the terms and conditions stipulated in said Will, the same as is delegated unto William Charlton Griffith.

In Witness whereof, I have hereunto set my hand to the above and

In Witness Whereof, I have hereunto set my hand to the

foregoing codicile this 25th day of June A. D. 1925, in the presence of R. C. Goodman, and T. B. Griffith, who attest the same at my request.

W. C. Griffith, testor

The above codicile was now here subscribed by W. C. Griffith, the testator, in our presence on the day and date above written; and we, at his request and in his presence sign our names hereto as attesting witnesses.

R. C. Goodman T. B. Griffith
Witnesses.

I have advanced or given to J. S. Griffith the sum of $15,692.41 this includes the Lechner place where he is now living, containing 100 acres, D. Harris Survey to May 25th, 1925.

I have given to F. M. Griffith to 5/25/25, $14,335.15 this includes a 1/6 int. in 160 acres Taggart farm, D. Harris survey valued at $3333.33 (2-26/26 I have this day given Max another $500.00 cash bringing total gift to him to this date $14,835.15.

I have given to W. Charlton Griffith to 5/25/25 $15,000.00 this includes a 1/2 interest in 160 acres, Taggart farm, D. Harris survey, valued at $10,000.00

I have given to Lydia Best to 5/25/25—13719.69 this includes a 1/6 int. in 160 acres Taggart farm of 160 acres D. Harris valued at $3333.33, did for repair to Cottage plumbing etc. see ledger D. pg. 194 to 891,69 making total at $14,611.38 (2/27/26) to be deducted from her share my estate.

I have given to Guynne Wimberly to 5/25/25 $14082.51 this includes a 1/6 int. in 160 acres Taggart farm D. Harris survey valued at $3333.33. In addition I have turned over to J. S. Griffith and F. M. Griffith 110 acres each, W. E. Sullivan Survey to use the income only, the land still belonging to W. C. Griffith estate.

I have turned over to W. Charlton Griffith, Lydia Best & Guynne Wimberly 90 acres each, a part of the Baugess L & L Sur. in Rockwall Country, Texas, to use the income or rent only the land still belonging to W. C. Griffith Estate.

W. C. Griffith

This Dec. 8th 1925
Filed Oct. 16, 1926
Stanford Payne County Clerk
By Ferris Heffington Deputy

The State of Texas,)
County of Kaufman)

I, Mrs. L. J. Taylor, Clerk County Court of Kaufman County, Texas, do hereby certify that the foregoing is a true and correct copy of WILL of W. C. Griffith, Deceased, as same appears from

This Dec. 8th 1925

rect copy of WILL of W. C. Arnold, Deceased, as same appears from

the original recorded in Vol. 27, Page 430, Probate Minutes, Kaufman County, Texas, the Probate Number of said Estate being No. 262.

Witness my hand and seal of the County Court, at office in Kaufman, Kaufman County, Texas on this the 9th day of June, A. D. 1938.

Mrs. L. J. Taylor, County Clerk
Kaufman County, Texas
By; Robert Copeland, Deputy

THE CARTWRIGHT FAMILY

and their relation to the

Holman, Wigglesworth, Rodes and Crawford families.

Cartwright

The CARTWRIGHT FAMILY, is an exceedingly ancient one, and "The Bulletin" of the California State Society of the Sons of the Revolution has given considerable space to these early Cartwrights in their publication. The following notice appears on page 12 of the September 1931 issue relating thereto: "These data are compiled from unpublished records of deeds, wills, and marriages found in the States of Maryland and Virginia, by Mrs. H. R. Carpenter, genealogist." I have copied freely from this data.

Beginning on page 347, following the early Cartwrights, is a brief summary of a particular branch. For this outline there are Bible records, funeral notices, and other stated references for over two hundred years, dating from John, 1725-1780, to the present time.

The pages 353-4-7 and 399 are copies of the work of Amanda Holman (Cartwright) Taylor, as are also pages 438-9 and 441 under HOLMAN FAMILY. Other members of the family supplying Cartwright data are: Eugenia Polk Cartwright (Mrs. J. I. Cartwright) of Terrell, and Lena Lane Cartwright (Mrs. Lem K. Preston) of Waco, Texas.

307 c12



The old CARTWRIGHT ARMS was granted in the fifteenth year of the reign of James I. Records show that ten coats of arms have been granted at different times.

MARCH 3, 1933

THE HOME AND

WHO ARE YOU? A Cartwright?

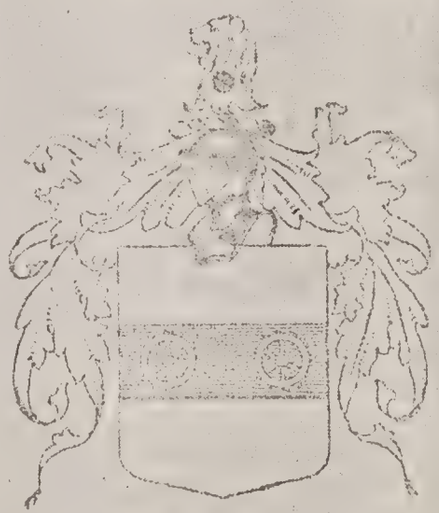
By RUBY HASKINS ELLIS

Copyright by Public Ledger

THE origin of this surname properly comes under the name of Wright—the source which gave so many families their cognomen. The Anglo-Saxon word "wyrhta" signified in the broadest sense a workman, but more specifically an artificer in hard materials. The name "smith" was given to a worker in metals and wright was the trade name applied to one who worked in wood materials. Consequently, the name wright came to be used in connection with a carpenter, and smith was called blacksmith—the "black" coming from the smoke and soot from the smith's furnace.

From the trade name "wright" we get many variations of names to which wright is usually a suffix. Such names as Cartwright, a maker of carts or wagons; Boatwright, Wainwright, Shipwright, Shoewright, Glasswright and dozens of others are well known in America as well as in Great Britain and various countries in Europe.

The accompanying coat of arms is accredited to Thomas Cartwright, of Newark, N. J., where he was living in the year 1862. He was descended from the Cartwrights of County Northampton, England. The arms are blazoned: "Argent, on a fess azure, two Catherine wheels of the first. Crest, a lion's head argent charged on the neck with a Catherine wheel sable."



Cartwright

In this coat armor the "Catherine wheel" is the symbol of the wright's trade, although the wheel itself was originally used as an instrument of torture.

Loaned for copy by
JEROME BROOCKS CARTWRIGHT (Mrs. W. P. Head)



CARTWRIGHT



PICTURES OF EARLY CARTWRIGHTS
owned by the late MATTHEW CARTWRIGHT
Loaned for copy by
JEROME BROOCKS CARTWRIGHT,
(Mrs. W. P. Head)

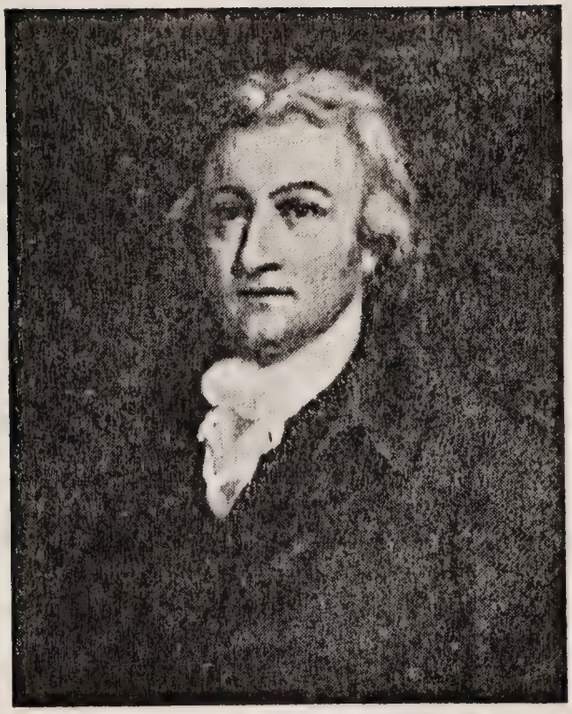




JOHN CARTWRIGHT, ESQ.

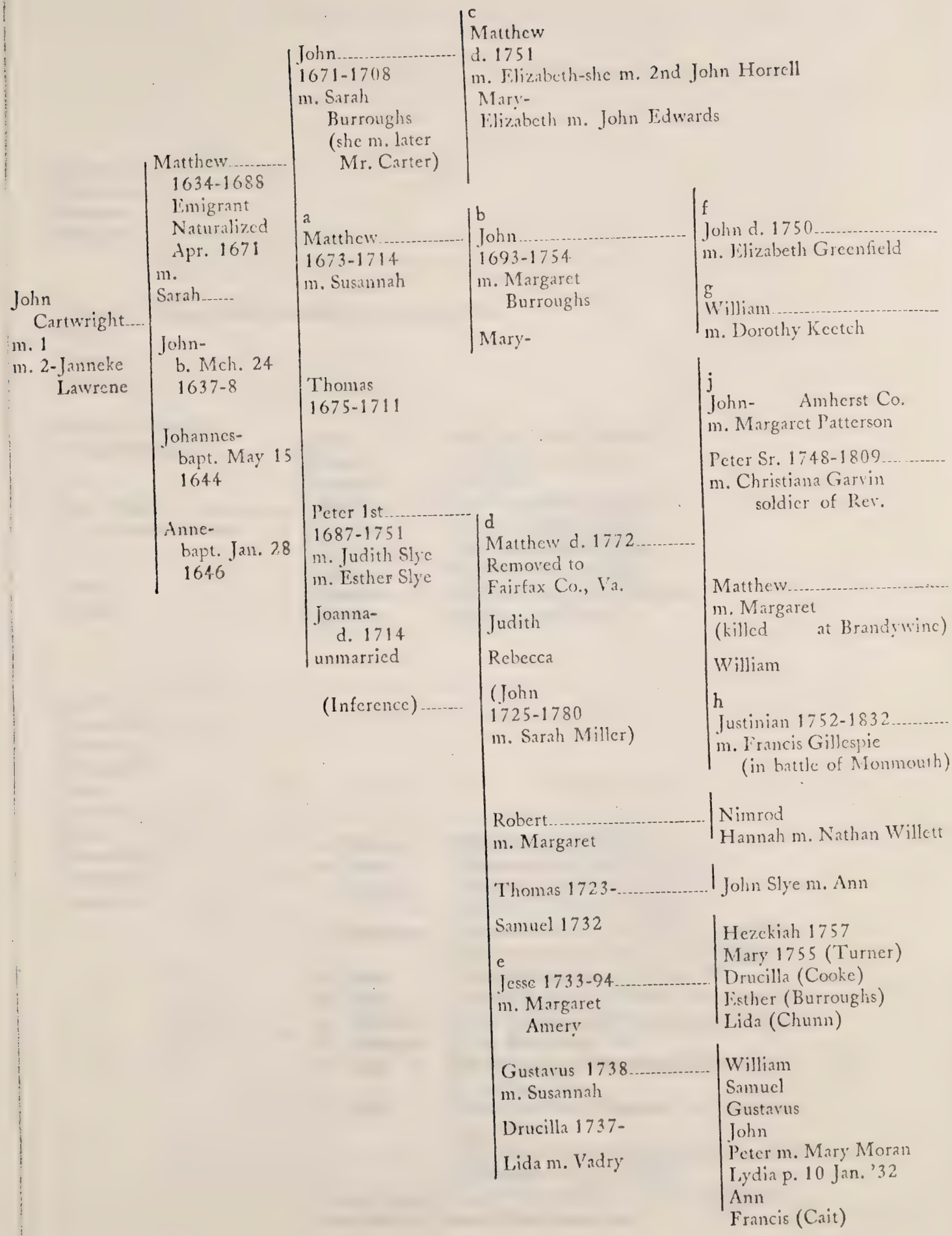
Published September 27, 1823 by G. Smeeton Arcade Pall Mall





DR. CARTWRIGHT

From a Picture in the possession of Hugh Cartwright


John Cartwright
m. 1
m. 2-Janneke Lawrene
Matthew
1634-1688
Emigrant
Naturalized
Apr. 1671
m.
Sarah
John-
b. Mch. 24
1637-8
Johannes-
bapt. May 15
1644
Anne-
bapt. Jan. 28
1646
John
1671-1708
m. Sarah
Burroughs
(she m. later
Mr. Carter)
a
Matthew
1673-1714
m. Susannah
Thomas
1675-1711
Peter 1st
1687-1751
m. Judith Slye
m. Esther Slye
Joanna-
d. 1714
unmarried
(Inference)
c
Matthew
d. 1751
m. Elizabeth-she m. 2nd John Horrell
Mary-
Elizabeth m. John Edwards
b
John
1693-1754
m. Margaret
Burroughs
Mary-
d
Matthew d. 1772
Removed to
Fairfax Co., Va.
Judith
Rebecca
(John
1725-1780
m. Sarah Miller)
Robert
m. Margaret
Thomas 1723-
Samuel 1732
e
Jesse 1733-94
m. Margaret
Amery
Gustavus 1738
m. Susannah
Drucilla 1737-
Lida m. Vadry
f
John d. 1750
m. Elizabeth Greenfield
g
William
m. Dorothy Keetch
j
John- Amherst Co.
m. Margaret Patterson
Peter Sr. 1748-1809
m. Christiana Garvin
soldier of Rev.
Matthew
m. Margaret
(killed at Brandywine)
William
h
Justinian 1752-1832
m. Francis Gillespie
(in battle of Monmouth)
Nimrod
Hannah m. Nathan Willett
John Slye m. Ann
Hezekiah 1757
Mary 1755 (Turner)
Drucilla (Cooke)
Esther (Burroughs)
Lida (Chunn)
William
Samuel
Gustavus
John
Peter m. Mary Moran
Lydia p. 10 Jan. '32
Ann
Francis (Cait)

Elizabeth
Catherine
Margaret
William

i
John b. 1746 m. Judith Ascomb (p. 10 Jan. 1932)
Sarah
Mary
Dorothy

Rosanne Vineyard
Polly Penticost

Rev. Peter
m. Francis Gaines

Anney
Lyddy

Elisa C.	1810	m. Peyton Harrison
Maria	1812	m. Rev. Trotter
Cynthia	1815-1824	
Madison	1817	m. Matilda Purvine
Wealthy	1819	m. Gorham Eston
Valentine C.	1821	m. Cinthelia Scott
Sarah	1823	m. Henry Smith
Caroline	1826	m. Rev. Benj. Newton
Arminea	1828	m. Levi Pitner

Justinian
Henry L.
Theresia
Winnefred
Sally
James A.
Polly
Bennett G.
Nancy S.
Lavin L.

a- Matthew	(Matthew) p. 14, Sept. '31
b. John	(Matthew-Matthew) p. 9, Oct.'31
c- Matthew	(John-Matthew) p. 13, Sept.'31 p. 9, Oct. '31 and p. 10, Jan. '32
d- Matthew	(Peter-Matthew) p. 13, Mch.-Apr. '32 May be father of Amherst Cartwright
e- Jesse	(Peter-Matthew) p. 10, Jan. '32
f- John	(John-Matthew-Matthew) p. 9, Oct. '31
g- William	(John-Matthew-Matthew) p. 8, Nov. '31
h- Justinian	p. 12, Mch.-Apr. '32
i- John	(William-John-Matthew-Matthew) p. 8, Nov. '31
j- John	(Matthew-Peter-Matthew) p. 13, Mch.-Apr. '32

Five brothers by inference, are the sons of Matthew (d) of Fairfax.

Above reference see "The Bulletin" of the California State Society Sons of the Revolution.

MATTHEW CARTWRIGHT

Death		Birth
1688		1634
Month Day	Emigrant suppositional ancestor	Month Day
		Oct. 23

Various places of residence
Province of Zealand, and
Maryland

Place of birth
Middleborough, Province
of Zealand

Parents: John Cartwright
m. 1st—unknown
m. 2nd—Janneke Lawrene

Married: Sarah——

Children:

John	1671-1708	m. Sarah Burroughs
Matthew	1673-1714	m. Susannah
Thomas	1675-1711	
Peter 1st	1687-1751	m. 1st-Judith Slye; 2d-Esther
Johannes		unmarried

Matthew Cartwright (emigrant ancestor) was the son of John Cartwright. His mother is unknown; probably Janneke Lawrene, the second wife.

"Matthew Cartwright was borne at Mildleborough in the Province of Zealand under the Dominion of the Said States."
Authority—Archives of Maryland, Proceedings of the Assembly, 1666-1676, pages 282-283.

Naturalized—in Maryland, April 1671.

His brothers and sisters were:

John b. March 24, 1637
Anne bapt. Jan. 28, 1646
Johannes bapt. May 15, 1644 (mother was Janneke Lawrene)

Authority: Vital records of Middleburg, Province of Zealand. Received in November 1930.

"The Bulletin," Sept. 1939, pp. 12, 13.
Will of Matthew Cartwright, p. 424.

Anne

Will of Marlow Townsher, p. 424.

Death
1708
Month Day
Place of death

JOHN CARTWRIGHT
(Matthew)

Birth
1671
Month Day
Place of birth

Various places of residence
Maryland

Parents: Matthew Cartwright (emigrant)
Sarah——

Married: Sarah Burroughs (who later married ——Carter)

Children: Matthew d. 1751 (c)
Mary
Elizabeth

JOHN CARTWRIGHT (Matthew) married Sarah Burroughs. He died in 1708. Authority of will of Sarah Burroughs Carter, dated 1733; proved Aug. 3, 1757, in which she mentions "my three loving children: Mary, Matthew, and Elizabeth." Again: "to my loving sonne, Matthew Cartwright; Elizabeth Edwards (wife of John Edwards) and Mary Cartwright (daughter) Executrix."

Sarah Burroughs, was the daughter of John Burroughs (authority of his will dated 1715 and proved 1717) of St. Mary's County.

Sarah Burroughs married second ——Carter. Sarah, wife of John Cartwright, was administratrix of his estate, dated June 10, 1710, St. Mary's County. She renders an account of expenditures and an inventory of estate but there is no mention of any heirs.

"The Bulletin," September, 1931, p. 13.

Death
1714

MATTHEW CARTWRIGHT (a)
(Matthew)

Birth
1673

Various places of residence

Parents: Matthew Cartwright (emigrant)
Sarah——

Married: Susannah——

Children: John
Mary

MATTHEW CARTWRIGHT (a) was second son of Matthew Cartwright, emigrant.

Will—St. Mary's County Liber P. C. No. 1 folio 196-197. Proved—May 15, 1714. See copy p. 426.

Death 1754 — *JOHN CARTWRIGHT* (b) (Matthew-Matthew) Grandson of Matthew Cartwright, emigrant — Birth 1693

Place of death — Place of birth

Various places of residence
St. Mary's County

Parents: Matthew Cartwright, 1673-1714 (a)
Susannah——

Married: Margaret Burroughs, before 1715; daughter of John Burroughs.

Children: John. m. Elizabeth Greenfield

(f) John d. before 1755, (the estate of John Cartwright is settled in St. Mary's Co., by Elizabeth Cartwright, Admtrx., in 1755. In 1756 she is married to John Hammett. Orphans mentioned:

Elizabeth
Catherine
Margaret
William

William m. Dorothy Keetch, dau. of James Keetch, owner

(g) of Charles Lott Tract which we wills to his dau. Dorothy in 1725 and later recorded to heirs of William Cartwright. William d. 1753; (authority of will 1725) St. Mary's Land Office, and Annapolis, Md., vol. 14, pp. 641-642.

John Cartwright (Matthew-Matthew), born about 1693, married Margaret Burroughs, daughter of John Burroughs (see his will) before 1715. In the Debt Book of 1753 he is listed with 75 acres of Long Looked For Come at Last (tract from John Burroughs), and the Cartwright Pasture which was surveyed for him in 1739.

From Cartwright Records,
"The Bulletin," October, 1931, p. 9.

Death 1711-12

THOMAS CARTWRIGHT (Matthew)

Birth 1675

Thomas Cartwright (Matthew) was the third son of Matthew Cartwright, emigrant.

"No data, with the exception of the inventory of the goods and chattels at his death in 1711 or 12. 'Thomas Cartwright late of St. Mary's County, deceased. Appraised March 15, 1711 or 12. Amount 20 pounds, 4s, 4d.' Appraisers: John Graves, William Hard, William Prechard, John Graves, Elkett Doyne, Sarah (?) Farr, Eozene Cavett.

Record from Land Office in Annapolis, Md."
(note: Thomas may have been unmarried at his death.)
"The Bulletin," September, 1931, p. 14.

JOHANNES CARTWRIGHT

Joanna Cartwright (Matthew), daughter of Matthew Cartwright (emigrant).

"The inventory of her estate is on record July 19, 1714; 'Late of St. Mary's County.'

Estate valued at 10 pounds, 8s, 2d. Record from Land Office in Annapolis."

"The Bulletin," September, 1931, p. 14.

Death
1751
Month Day
Place of death

PETER CARTWRIGHT, 1st
(Matthew)

Birth
1687
Month Day
Place of birth
St. Mary's Co., Md.

Various places of residence
St. Mary's Co., Maryland

Parents: Matthew Cartwright (emigrant)
Sarah——

Married: 1st—Judith Slye (dau. of Robert and Pricilla Slye)
2nd—Esther

Children:		
	Matthew (d)	d. 1772 removed to Fairfax Co., Va.
	Robert	m. Margaret
	Thomas	b. 1722 m. Barbara——
	Samuel	b. 1732
	Jesse (e)	1733-1794 m. Margaret Amery
	Gustavus	1738-1800 m. Susannah——
	Rebecca	
	Judith	
	Drucilla	b. 1737
	Lida	

(*inference*) JOHN 1725-1780

"PETER CARTWRIGHT (Matthew) at time of his father's death in 1688-9 was about two years of age, proving that Sarah, his mother, was a young widow."

"The Bulletin," December, 1931, p. 9.

Peter Cartwright (Matthew) fourth and youngest son of Matthew Cartwright, emigrant, "was born in St. Mary's County, Maryland, 1687 (deposition made in year 1737 gives age at 50 years). He married Judith Slye, daughter of Robert and Pricilla Slye (authority of will dated and proved 1698 in which Robert Slye refers to his daughter JUDITH, and wills her land in Charles County which was left him by his father. Tract known as 'Norwood'."

In 1713 John Slye (brother of Judith) sells to Peter Cartwright a tract of land known as "Lapworth" in consideration of 9 pounds sterling and 1500 lbs. of tobacco. Tract situate in Charles County and adjoining "Norwood." Also reference of Matthew, son of Peter Cartwright: "to my mother . . . Judith Slye, wife of Peter Cartwright."

"Matthew not mentioned in his father's will ,but probably the oldest son."

NOTE—No record of marriage or death of Judith. She was evidently wife of Peter before 1713, the year he buys "Lapworth" of his brother-in-law, John Slye.

adjoining "Norwood." Also reference of Matthew, son of Peter Cart-
wright: "to my mother
brother-in-law, John

"Inventory of the estate of Peter Cartwright was dated Oct. 12, 1751. The Executors were Hester (Ester) and Thomas Cartwright. It is a complete record of the settlement of the estate. Mention is made of 847 pounds of tobacco received from Matthew Cartwright (This is the son not mentioned in the will.)

"It is evident that the older children, Matthew, Robert, Thomas, and perhaps some of the girls, are children of his first wife, Judith Slye. Robert is evidently the son of Judith; both her father and grandfather were named Robert."

Extracts from Inventory are from the Administrator's Accounts, 1738 to 1759, Charles Co., Md.

"The Bulletin," September, 1931, pp. 14 and 16.

See will of Peter Cartwright, p. 427.

Death 1772 — *MATTHEW CARTWRIGHT* (d) — Birth

Place of birth
St. Mary's County, Md.

Various places of residence
Charles County
Fairfax County, and probably
Amherst County

Parents: Peter 1st
Judith Slye

Married:

Children: (*inference*)

John		m. Margaret Patterson
Peter, Sr.		m. Christiana Garvin
Matthew		m. Margaret ———
William		m.
Justinian	b. 1752	m. Francis Golispie

"Matthew Cartwright was the son of Peter 1st and Judith Slye; probably the eldest son. Though not mentioned in his father's will, the relationship of father and son is established from deeds, indentures, etc.

"Inventory of the goods and chattels of Matthew Cartwright of St. Mary's County, Md., deceased, appraised May 26, 1772 by Edward Turner and Samuel Maddox. Among interesting items was a Common Prayer Book, and an old Testament. Amount 83 pounds, 18s, 6p. Greatest creditors: John Briscoe for John Buchanan and Co.
Kin: John Cartwright.

"Then came Teresia Cartwright, Admrtx., and made oath that the within is a true and just inventory."

J. A. Thomas
By Com'y

"Note—Is this Matthew the son of Judith and Peter Cartwright? Did the above Matthew have sons: John, Peter, Matthew, William, and Justinian who settled in Amherst County about 1770? Justinian, born 1752, had a daughter named Teresia. E. T."

"The Bulletin," November, 1931, p. 8.

Did the above Matthew have sons: John, Peter, Matthew,

Deed Book 3, page 121
Charles County, Md.
Oct. 27, 1757

This indenture made this 8th day of June A. D. 1757, between Matthew Cartwright of Fairfax County and Colony of Va., planter of the one part, and Aneas Campbell of the County and Colony Aforesaid, of the other part. Witnesseth, that the said Matthew Cartwright for and in consideration of the sum of 4000 pounds of crop of tobacco paid to him by said Aneas Campbell, the receipt whereof he does hereby acknowledge and every part and parcel doth clearly and absolutely acquit, exonerate, and discharge the said Aneas Campbell, his heirs, executors, administrators and assigns by these present; he, the said Matthew Cartwright, hath given, granted, bargained and sold unto said Aneas Campbell, his heirs and assigns forever, all his right, title and property to a tract or parcel lying and being in Charles County Province of Maryland, joining on a tract of land now belonging to John Slye, known by the name of Lapworth. Willed by Robert Slye, my grandfather, to Judith Slye, my mother, wife of Peter Cartwright, and said Peter Cartwright lived on the said land known by the name of Norwood.

To have and to hold, and etc.

Signed: MATTHEW CARTWRIGHT.

John Winter
In presence of daughter of St. Thomas Jenifer

(Wife and children of Matthew Cartwright of Fairfax County, Va., not recorded) (Peter-Matthew).

From "The Bulletin," October, 1931, p. 9.

Death 1809 Place of death Cadwell Co., Ky.

PETER CARTWRIGHT

Birth about 1784 Place of birth

Soldier of the Revolution, known as PETER, SR.

Various places of residence
Amherst County, Va.
Cadwell County, Ky.

Parents: Not established, probably Matthew (Peter-Matthew) (d) of Fairfax County, N. C., who died in 1772.

Married: Christiana Garvin Date—1787
b. in Penn., 1750 (about)
d. in Ky., in 1838

Children: Rosanne Vineyard
Polly Penticost (both girls died prior to their mother)
Rev. Peter

"The parentage of PETER, SR., is not established, but Matthew (d) who was born in St. Mary's County (son of Peter and Judith (Slye) Cartwright) who removed to Fairfax County, Va., may be the father of the Amherst Cartwrights. His descendants not found.—— A Matthew Cartwright whose inventory is recorded in St. Mary's County in 1772, 'kin John Cartwright, Admtrx. Teresia,' is not proven to be the son of Peter and Judith, nor the father of the Amherst Branch, but it may be the possible solution for this genealogical problem."
"The Bulletin," December, 1931, p. 9.

"Mrs. Sophie Wilcox and John Rucker testified that Peter Cartwright was known as a soldier of the Revolution; and that he married Christiana Garvin with whom he lived many years (perhaps as many as 30); that Peter who now lives in the State of Illinois, is reputed and acknowledged to be the son of the said Peter, deceased."
"The Bulletin," March-April, 1932, p. 12.

MILITARY RECORD as given by his son, Rev. Peter:
Date of Enlistment: 1777 or 1778.
Length of Service: 2 years, 6 months.
Rank: Soldier of Infantry in Virginia Continental Line.
Battles: Brandywine, where soldier lost two brothers, names not stated.
Residence of soldier at enlistment: Amherst Co., Va. Moved to Ky., in 1791.
Date of Application for Pension: by son Peter—Nov. 19, 1852.
Residence: Sangamon County, Ill.
"The Bulletin," March-April, 1932, p. 12.

Death

1872 *REV. PETER CARTWRIGHT* Birth

Month	Day	Place of death	Place of birth
Sept.	25	Pleasant Plains, Ill.	Amherst County, Va.

Various places of residence
Virginia
Illinois (Sangamon Co.)
Kentucky

Parents: Peter, Sr.
Christiana Garvin

Married: 1st—(Unknown)

2nd—Frances Gaines. Date—Aug. 18, 1808, in Barren Co., Ky. Dau. of Robt. & Elizabeth Gaines. b. in Charlotte Co., Va., Aug. 18, 1789; d. Feb. 1876.

Children:

Eliza	b. 1810	m. Peyton Harrison
Maria	b. 1812	m. Rev. Trotter
Cynthia	b. 1815-1825	
Madison	b. 1817	m. Matilda Purvine
Wealthy	b. 1819	m. Gorham Eaton
Valentine C.	b. 1821	m. Cinthelia Scott
Sarah	b. 1823	m. Henry Smith
Caroline	b. 1826	m. Rev. Benj. Newton
Arminda	b. 1828	m. Levi Pitner

Rev. Peter Cartwright, was the only living child of his mother Christiana Garvin Cartwright, at the time of her death. She died at the home of her daughter-in-law, Sophia Wilcox, widow of John.

"The Bulletin," under SUMMARY, March-April, 1932, p. 13.

CARTWRIGHT NOTES:

"A statement was made by Rev. Peter Cartwright, (applicant of pension for his father, Peter, Sr.) that two of his father's brothers fell at the battle of Brandywine. Although it seems probable that Matthew of Amherst Co., was one of the uncles, it was not proven. Recently an Amherrst County Order Book has come to light through the efforts of Mrs. J. C. Pollard, of Richmond, Va. In this book on p. 509, dated June 3, 1782, a notice is found which proves without doubt that Matthew, whose enlistment was found in Amherst County, Va., died during the Revolution, and probably fell in battle according to family tradition. Margaret, his wife, must have died about 1732.

"The Bulletin," May-June, 1932, p. 8.

See this volume, p. 332.

NOTE: An autobiography of REV. PETER CARTWRIGHT, (who was Circuit Rider for a certain district) is in possession of the family of Matthew Cartwright, of Terrell, Texas.

An amusing episode from "The Hermitage, Home of Old Hickory," p. 195.

Jackson was a consistent church-goer all his life, even before he contributed so much of his influence and means to the establishment of the Hermitage church; and an amusing episode, and one typical of the times, took place in October, 1818, when the Reverend Peter Cartright, the famous backwood preacher, was holding services in a Methodist church in Nashville, preaching on the text: "What shall it profit a person if he gain the whole world and lose his own soul?"

Parson Cartright, who was a sort of pioneer Billy Sunday, had hardly more than announced his text than General Jackson entered the church and stood a moment in the aisle looking for a seat. The resident minister, seated behind the Reverend Cartright, pulled at his coattails and said in a stage whisper: "General Jackson has come in!" This interruption aroused the indignation of the fiery parson and he retorted in a voice loud enough to be heard by all: "Who is General Jackson? If he don't get his soul converted, God will damn him as quick as he will a Guinea nigger!" General Jackson, so it is told, joined in the mirth aroused by this spirited retort (a near blasphemy in those days of Jackson's transcendent popularity), and the preaching proceeded without further untoward incident. But the pastor of the church was fearful that the General might have been offended by the outspoken clergyman, and he set out nearly the next morning to make an apology for the incident. It happened, however, that General Jackson met Mr. Cartright on the street face to face that morning and, reaching out his hand, said: "Mr. Cartright, you are a man after my own heart. I am very much surprised at Mr. Mac (the local pastor) to think he would suppose that I would be offended at you. No sir, I told him that I highly approved of your independence that a minister of Jesus Christ ought to love everybody and fear no mortal man. I told him that if I had a few thousand such fearless, independent officers as you were, and a well drilled army, I could take old England."

This episode comes down to us in Parson Cartright's own memoirs, and it may be that it has gained something in the telling. It does not, however, appear out of character for either of them. Mr. Cartright was the kind of man who would not hesitate to say what he thought, in the pulpit or out; and Jackson was an admirer of spunk wherever he found it.

would suppose that I would be offended at you. No sir, I
however, appear out of character for either of
was the kind of man who would not hesitate to say what he thought
in the pulpit or out; and Jackson was an admirer

MATTHEW CARTWRIGHT, the emigrant, married Sarah——. Edward Farr, one of the witnesses of Matthew's will, may have married Sarah, the widow. Sarah Farr is one of the appraisers of Thomas Cartwright's estate in 1711-12, and settled the estate of Joanna Cartwright in 1714. Thomas and Joanna were children of Matthew and Sarah Cartwright. In 1730 Edmond Farr made his will naming three young children: son Clement, 15 years of age, and two daughters. Edmond is without doubt the son of Edward, owner of the plantation, "Boston."

Edmond names PETER CARTWRIGHT as "nearest of kin," at that time the only living son of the emigrant Matthew. Peter was probably his step-brother.

Peter Cartwright, at the time of his father's death in 1688-9, was about two years of age, proving that his mother, Sarah, was a young widow.

Authority of Mrs. E. E. Check.

Data submitted as inference.

"The Bulletin," December, 1931, pp. 8-9.

PETER CARTWRIGHT, son of Matthew the emigrant, married Esther Slye in St. Charles County, Md., in 1725. This record was contributed by Mrs. E. E. Check of San Francisco. Authority of St. Charles Co., Md., marriage records.

CHRISTIANA GARVIN, was probably born in Pennsylvania around 1750, (this date approximately from 1830 census of Illinois, at which time she was living with her son Peter. Census records: "one female between 80 and 90.")

She married Peter, Sr., in 1787. She was said to have two sons by the name of Wilcox, and the Rev. Peter in one of his publications refers to half brothers. She died in Cadwell County, Ky., in 1838, at the home of her daughter-in-law, Sophia Wilcox, widow of John. Peter, Sr., died in the same county in 1809. He is called "old Mr. Cartwright" and was probably born around 1748.

The parentage of Peter Sr., not determined, but supposed to be Matthew (d) who d. in 1772 and had removed to Fairfax Co., Va.

"The Bulletin," March-April, 1932, pp. 12-13.

Other references to Cartwright:

"History of Johnson and Hill Counties, Texas," (1892).

"History of Roane County, Tennessee," (1801-1870), 1927, Vol. I, p. 220.

To the Clerk of Amherst
Feb. 26, 1787

Sir: This shall be your sufficient warrent to issue PETER CARTWRIGHT a License to marry me. Given under my hand and seal.
Test. Christiana Garvin.

Wm. Cartwright
John Cartwright (supposedly the brothers of Peter, Sr.)

Marriage Bond signed by Peter Cartwright and William Cartwright, dated Feb. 27, 1787.

"The Bulletin," March-April, 1932, p. 11.

REVOLUTIONARY DATA
Hall of History
Raleigh, N. C.

To PETER CARTWRIGHT for gun, April 1777
Cash advance for forage, 1779

Names of Hezekiah and Thomas, appear in 1780 as having been paid for service. North Carolina Colonial State Records, Vol. 10.

Proceedings of the Safety Committee of Pitt County.

Among the signers of the above committee are JOHN BAPTIST CARTWRIGHT, MATTHEW CARTWRIGHT, and PETER CARTWRIGHT. See sons of John, p. 352.
Edgecomb County, N. C.
Deed Book 4
Sept. 20, 1785

PETER CARTWRIGHT and Ann Beasly, his wife, conveys land to Henry Holland which he has obtained from his father (by deed of gift), JOHN CARTWRIGHT.

"The Bulletin," December, 1931, p. 11.

Amherst County, Va.
Oct. 14, 1775
Deed Book D. pp. 350-351.

Indenture between MATTHEW CARTWRIGHT of the County of Amherst of the one part, and John Bowling of the same County of the other part, 41 pounds consideration, for all that certain tract or parcel of land lying and being in said County of Amherst, containing 198½ acres and adjoining Ambrose Jones and Blaines lines, Galespie and Bibbs pointers etc., etc.

Signed: Matthew Cartwright
Margaret Cartwright

"The Bulletin," March-April, 1932, p. 11.

NOTE: The above Matthew (killed at Brandywine), Peter, Sr., John, William, and Justinian, are five brothers whose parentage has not been established, but thought to be sons of Matthew (d), (Peter-Matthew) who removed to Fairfax County, Va., and died in 1772.

DEED OF RELEASE

Nov. 23, 1799

ROBERT CARTWRIGHT data. (Probably the son of Peter 1st.) Berkley County, Va., (near Frederick Co., Md.) Now West Virginia. Vol. 15, p. 592.

Deed of Release

Know all men by these presents that we, Nathan Willett and HANNAH, his wife, of the County of Berkley and State of Virginia, send greetings to all whom it may concern that whereas a certain ROBERT CARTWRIGHT of said County, now deceased, did obtain a deed for 160 acres of land in said county, lying in Sleep Creek Mountain, bearing date 1782, and that the said ROBERT CARTWRIGHT died without making any will and leaving only two children to heir said Estate, which is his son, NIMROD CARTWRIGHT, and HANNAH, wife of Nathan Willett. Now so it is that we, Nathan Willett and Hannah Willet, his wife, have come to a fair division of said Estate with the above named NIMROD CARTWRIGHT, and that we, the said Nathan Willett and Hannah Willett, do acknowledge that we have received full satisfaction in personal property for their part of the above ROBERT CARTWRIGHT's estate, therefore we, the said Nathan and Hannah Willett, his wife, for themselves and heirs do by these presents relinquish all our right, title, and claim of in and unto the above mentioned tract of land, and invest the same into the possession and hands of the above NIMROD CARTWRIGHT, his heirs and assigns forever.

In witness whereof we have unto set our hands and seals this 23 day of November, 1799.

Nathan Willett
Hannah Willett

In presence of
John Smith
Peter Zumbo
Herman McKnight

In Surveys Book T. page469.

June 29, 1789

A record tract of land given to ROBERT CARTWRIGHT (surveyed April 6, 1782) for the consideration of one pound sterling (160 acres on Sleep Creek Mountain on waters of Meadow—— a branch of Sleepy Creek.)

Signed by the Governor,

Beverly Randolph.

NIMROD CARTWRIGHT

Deed of Conveyance to John Sailer, Berkley County, Va. Now West Virginia. Deed Book Vol. 16, pp. 526-7.

Feb. 23, 1801.

Conveys the 160 acres of land inherited from his father, Robert Cartwright, on Sleep Creek Mountain to John Sailer.

Deed signed by Nimrod Cartwright and Margaret (his wife). No witnesses.

"The Bulletin," December, 1931, p. 9.

NOTE—Earliest Deed found for John Cartwright.

Amherst County, Va.
Feb. 16, 1770
Deed Book C., p. 41

Ambrose Jones of the one part and JOHN CARTWRIGHT of the Province of Maryland of the other part witnesseth that in consideration of 130 pounds, conveys all of that parcel of land on north side of Tye river in the county of Amherst containing by estimation 135 acres and being part of a larger tract, granted by order of Council to Robert Rose and Thomas Chew and conveyed by said Rose to Ambrose Jones, and by said Jones to John Gozage Frazier by Deed, Oct. 8, MDCCLXVII.

Ambrose Jones.

Presence of
Hugh Rose
Gabriel Penn
Thomas Wortham
Edm Wilcox
"The Bulletin," March-April, p. 10.

JOHN states in first deed that he is from the Province of Maryland. He and William sign application for marriage license for Christiana Garvin and Peter, Sr. William and Justinian, who also enlist from Amherst, are probably brothers of Peter, Sr.

The death date of John is not found in Amherst, and he probably died in Nelson County, Va., the section which was taken from Amherst.
"The Bulletin, March-April, 1932, p. 13.

In March, 1793, JOHN CARTWRIGHT conveys a certain tract of land on the Tye River purchased from Ambrose Jones to Edmund Wilcox.

In September, 1783, JOHN CARTWRIGHT and Martha, his wife, conveys land on the Tye River containing 385 acres to Lucas Powell.
Witness Book E. p. 442.
Justinian Cartwright
Nat'l Powell
Wm. Powell
George Galespie
Mortgage Deeds in Amherst County signed by John Cartwright for years 1789, 1791, 1801, and 1803 are recorded.

The FIRST CENSUS of Virginia (1783) lists JOHN CARTWRIGHT with 7 white, and 3 black.

JOHN CARTWRIGHT is taxed in Lexington Parish, Amherst County, until 1801. Authority of Tax List.

Marriages in Amherst County, (Authority Marriage Bonds).
JOHN CARTWRIGHT, widower, and Margaret Patterson, spinster, both of Amherst County, July 31, 1779.

Signed: John Cartwright
George Galespie

Halifax County, N. C.
Deed Book 10, p. 89
Jan., 1768

A deed of land to JOHN CARTWRIGHT of Granville Co., N. C., adjoining lands of Giles Hedgepath and Robert Tucker, on the North side of Great Creek.

Signed: Lewis Kirk.

Recorded: Jan. 5, 1768, in presence of: Peter Cartwright
John Baptist Cartwright

Halifax Co., N. C.
July 3, 1760
Vol. 8, p. 223

Lord Granville, Grant to MATTHEW CARTWRIGHT, a tract of land situate and lying and being in the Parish of Edgecombe and the County of Halifax, and Province of N. C., adjoining lands Giles Hedgepath's and John Alston's, containing 200 acres.

Signed: Granville
by his agent.

(This Matthew, was not the son of John Cartwright, and was probably his brother). Matthew, son of John, b. 1754, d. 1812.
"The Bulletin,," March-April, 1932, pp. 11 and December, 1931, p. 11.

"JOHN CARTWRIGHT, of St. Mary's County, Md., (parentage not determined). Deed of property recorded Dec. 9. Deed of conveyance of part of tract of land known as 'Charles and Thomas,' from Ephraim and Esther Andrew. The consideration was only 4 shillings which denotes relationship. This land was formerly in Prince George County, but 'now lying in Frederick County.' 150 acres more or less."
Edgecomb Co., N. C.
Deed Book C. pp. 527-528
April 13, 1768

Indenture between Charles Evans and Elizabeth, his wife, of Edgecomb Co., and JOHN CARTWRIGHT of Halifax County, N. C., proves that he was a resident of that county in 1768.

(This is JOHN b. 1725 d. 1780 from whom there is an unbroken line to the present generation). He married Sarah Miller.
Edgecomb Co., N. C.
Deed Book D. pp. 148-149
June 13, 1769

Deed of land obtained from Jacob Johnson and Amas, his son, proves that he was a resident of Edgecomb Co. in 1769.

This deed was signed in the presence of Peter Cartwright, probably the oldest son of John.

Halifax Co., N. C.
Deed Book 16, pp. 118-119
Aug. 11, 1786

Erastus Tippet and Elizabeth Tippet (wife) Matthew Cartwright and Jane Cartwright (wife) convey lands to Thomas Dew (160 acres).

From the will of Philip Tippet dated 1770 and proved 1772, Halifax County, N. C., names Erastus as son, and wife of Philip is Jane.

A deed in Pitt County dated Feb. 4, 1817, in which HEZEKIAH CARTWRIGHT conveys land to Samuel Allen, signs with wife, Ann, as consenting to sale.

"The Bulletin," December, 1931, p. 11.

Data from St. Mary's Debt Book, Land Office, Annapolis. Extracts to show Property Owners and Names of Tracts.

1753—William Cartwright to—— remainder of Charles Lott: To Ridge.
1753—John Cartwright——Long Looked For Come at Last; Cartwright pasture.
1753—John Burroughs (Burrus) part of remainder of Charles Lott.
1753—Peter Cartwright——Weston, 100 acres.
1754—Matthew Cartwright——Weston Addition, 100 acres.
1754—John Cartwright, same as above except part of Burrus Gift.
1754—John Horrill (or Howell), to part of Weston Addition.
1758—Sarah Carter——To Mere Chance, 113 acres.
1758—John Horrill, to part of Weston Addition, 100 acres; to part of Weston Addition, 12 acres; Horrill's Meadow, 10 acres.
1761—William Cartwright heirs——to remainder of Charles Lott, 166½ acres; to Ridge.
1762—John Cartwright's heirs, to Cartwright Pasture, 20 acres; Long Looked For Comes at Last, 75 Acres; Burroughs Gift, 30 acres; addition to Cartwright Pasture, 14 acres.
1762—Justinian Cartwright, to part of Weston, 100 acres.
1770—John Cartwright, to part of John Boling's heirs.
1772—John Cartwright, to part of Collingwood, 25 acres.

"The Bulletin," December, 1931, p. 8.

JUSTINIAN CARTWRIGHT, in application for pension, states that he was born Feb. 22, 1752 (place not stated) and that he married Frances Gillaspie in 1777, who died in 1818.

He died Dec. 27, 1832. In 1819 he was a resident of Cadwell Co., Ky. He enlisted in Amherst Co., in 1776 as Sergeant in Col. Buckner's regiment, Col. Cabell's Co., was later transferred to Col. Harrison Artillery Regt. Was in the battle of Monmouth; served four years in all.

Children: James A.; Polly M.; Bennett G.; Nancy S.; Levin L.; Justinian; Henry L.; Salley, who married Leonard Brown; Winnefred; and Terresa, who married Tutt Brown.

Authority Pension Bureau.

"The Bulletin," March-April, 1932, p. 12.

That Peter (Rev. Peter) who now lives in Sangemon County in the State of Illinois, is the reputed and acknowledged son of said Peter deceased (Peter, Sr.)

Rosanna Vineyard and Polly Penticost, the other children of Peter Cartwright and wife, have been dead many years——that old Peter Cartwright died in County of Cadwell, in the year 1809, and that Christiana, his widow, died on the 23rd day of December, 1838, at the house of Sophia Wilcox, in the County of Cadwell, leaving her son Peter only, alive of her children.

Case handled by attorney of Rev. Peter——Richard M. Young. Peter Cartwright testified that shortly after their removal to Kentucky their house was burned and family Bible with contents and records.

Rev. Peter was born in Amherst Co., Va., son of Peter Sr., and his wife, Christiana (Garvin) Cartwright.

He married Frances Gaines, daughter of Robert and Elizabeth Gaines, August 18, 1808, in Barren Co., Ky. She was born in Charlotte Co., Va., August 18, 1789.

Rev. Peter died in Pleasant Plaines, Ill., Sept. 25, 1872, and his widow died Feb. 7, 1876.

"The Bulletin," March-April, 1932, p. 11. See this volume p. 324.

MATTHEW W. CARTWRIGHT, born in Alabama; emigrated to Texas in 1833; served in the company commanded by Joseph L. Bennett, beginning Oct. 7, and participated in the siege of Baxter. He was also in the battle of Conception. He listed in Col. Wares' Company, April 12, and served until July 15, 1836. He was in the Cavalry at San Jacinto, in the skirmish of April 20, and had a horse killed under him. (Service record No. 7256).

Mr. Cartwright was member of the Texas Veteran Association, and died in Montgomery County, in 1884.

"Heroes of San Jacinto," p. 430.

DEED OF MANUMISSION

Know all men to whom these presents shall come, that I, John Cartwright of Fairfax County, and State of Va., for good causes and considerations hereunto moving me being conscientiously concerned to give and grant to the negroes now in my possession, their freedom and liberty, do hereby declare them free from me and my heirs and assigns forever, and from all manner and form following:

Negro Jane, 42 years of age, her freedom to commence Jan. 1, 1799, with all of her offspring after said date forever.

Negro Phill, age 17, his freedom to commence Jan. 1, 1806.

Negro Dinah, age 15 years, her freedom to commence Jan. 1, 1800, with her offspring after said date forever, and if she has any issue during her servitude they are to be free at 25 years of age.

Negro James, age 10 years, his freedom Jan. 1, 1815; Negro Joe, age 8, his freedom Jan. 1, 1817.

I do promise these free to all intents and purpose according to the true intent and meaning. In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand, and affixed my seal this 5th day of September, 1798.

JOHN CARTWRIGHT.

As a court continued and held for Fairfax County, Jan. 22, 1799. Ordered to be so recorded.

"The Bulletin," January, 1932, p. 11.

JUSTINIAN CARTWRIGHT, (h) and Frances, his wife, of the County of Livingston and state of Kentucky, give power of attorney to their son James A. Cartwright to settle estate of George Galespie, father of said Frances.

"The Bulletin," March-April, 1932, p. 11.

Children of Justinian Cartwright, see p. 314.

NOTE: In the will of John Burroughs he refers to gift of land to "daughter Margaret Cartwright." Will dated 1715. It was assumed that she was the wife of John Cartwright as the witness of said will was John Cartwright.

"The Bulletin, January, 1932, p. 10.

See Will John Burroughs, p. — 730

LIST OF REVOLUTIONARY SOLDIERS OF AMHERST CO.

Secured by Alexander Brown

First Rifle Company organized and enlisted, Feb. 20, 1776. SAMUEL JORDAN CABELL, Capt.

CARTWRIGHTS listed (not complete):

Matthew Cartwright
Peter Cartwright
John Cartwright
William Cartwright
(In Public Claims papers).

Names of THOMAS and Samuel Cartwright appear in Montgomery County, Md., 1778, as having taken the Oath of Fidelity and Support, of the State of Maryland. They are without doubt, the sons of Peter, son of the emigrant Matthew.

"The Bulletin," Dec., 1931, p. 9.

In Public Claim papers.

For Patriotic Service,—John Cartwright, of Amherst County.

ELECTION RETURN

Agreeable to public notice given to the inhabitants of the District of San Felipe de Austin an election was held in this Town on the 22d day of Dec. 1824 for one Alcalde for said district for the year 1825 at which time and place . . . etc.

In a list of names of the voters of the St. Felipe de Austin appears the name of THOMAS CARTWRIGHT.

"The Austin Paper," p. 996, Vol. II, Part 1.

SAMUEL A. CARTWRIGHT TO IRA LEWIS

Natchez July 8th 1827

Dr. Sir

I have heard you express a wish to have a physician in the neighborhood of your plantation on the river. Doctor Lyman Cronkrite, the bearer of this is looking out for a situation to locate himself as a practitioner of medicine. He has been recommended as a worthy young man well qualified for the duties of his profession.

Saml. A. Cartwright.

(Addressed) Ira Lewis Esqr

"The Austin Papers," p. 1673, Vol. II, Part 2.

ROBERT LEWIS TO AUSTIN

Schooner May of Orleans, Red Fish Bar
April 11th 1825

Col. Austin, D Sir,

If my acquatence are sufficient, I beg leaf to introduce to your acquantence, Mr. Jesse Cartwright, from near Woodville, Misspi a planter of hie respectibility. He wishes to become a settler in your coliney, you will no doubt be pleased with him on acquaitance,—— we have had a tedious trip from N. Orleans four weeks yesterday since we left there, we have 36 passengers. I have upwards of $3000 in goods some (Grocer(ie)s for this country, and goods for the Spanish Market, I am anctious to git them to your town as soon as possible, I should like to have waggons enough to take them all at one trip, in wieght I have about 7500 or 8000 lbs. If you could send to waggons to Meet Me at the ware house I would take it as a particular favor,—— The schooner draws upward of seven feet water she has to be lightened, it will b from 6 to 10 days before we can git to Docr. Hunters, then my good will (be ta)ken (to) . . . (imme)diately . . .

I should like to know by the return of Mr. Cartwright, if I could depend on the waggons, if I can, I will send an express on My arrival at Docr. Hunters to let them know now what day to meet me at the warehouse.

Robert Lewis (Rubric)

"The Austin Papers," p. 1074, Vol. II, Part 2.

On page 1102, "The Austin Papers," Vol. II, Part 2, is given a letter from R. M. Cartwright to Stephen F. Austin; and on page 1103 is a letter to Robert M. Cartwright from Humphrey Jackson.

(Humphrey Jackson is the great-grandfather of Vivian Roberts, of Beaumont, Texas).

JOHN CARTWRIGHT (i) married Judith Aascom———widow of Charles III, 1772, St. Mary's County. Ref.: "Chancery Papers," No. 1. This John was born 1746, son of William and Dorothy Keech Cartwright.
"The Bulletin," January, 1932, p. 10.

Pew No. 21 occupied by Rachel Greenfield, Dorcas Broome, Thomas Greenfield, WILLIAM CARTWRIGHT.
"The Bulletin," January, 1932, p. 10.

JOHN CARTWRIGHT (f) married Elizabeth Greenfield——sister of Henry. She married second John Hammett. Ref.: Will 1750, Liber No. 26, Folio 13.
"The Bulletin," January, 1932, p. 10.

JOHN CARTWRIGHT (Matthew) m. Sarah Burroughs. He died in 1708. Authority of will of Sarah Burroughs Carter, dated 1733 proved Aug. 3, 1757, in which she mentions "my three loving children 'Mary, Matthew and Elizabeth.' Again: 'to my loving sonne Matthew Cartwright; Elizabeth Edwards (wife of John Edwards and Mary Cartwright (daughter) Executrix'."
"The Bulletin," September, 1931, p. 13.

MATTHEW CARTWRIGHT (c) (John-Matthew) married Elizabeth —and she became the wife after 1751 (date of Matthew's death) of John Horrell, or Howell.
"The Bulletin," January, 1932, p. 10.

In the will of John Burroughs he refers to gift to "daughter MARGARET CARTWRIGHT"——will dated 1715. It was assumed that she was the wife of John Cartwright (Matthew-Matthew) as the witness of said will was JOHN CARTWRIGHT.
"The Bulletin," January, 1932, p. 10.

On same page as the above is the following: "THOMAS CARTWRIGHT who died in 1711 or '12——no will found, only an inventory——was brother of John 1st, and son of Matthew the emigrant. He may have married Margaret Burroughs and the signer of John Burroughs' will may have been John Cartwright, grandson of said Burroughs. Thomas was of the proper generation to have married Margaret Burroughs. Given as inference."

SONS OF THE REVOLUTION
In the State of California
437 South Hope Street
Los Angeles

June 15, 1935.

Mrs. M. C. Roberts,
606 Griffith Ave.,
Terrell, Texas.

My dear Mrs. Roberts:-

I have sent you the last complete set of "Bulletins" that I have on the Cartwright family.

It is my opinion that your line is very closely connected with Rev. Peter's line. Peter looks very much like Matthew who married Amanda Holman.

These data were obtained from deeds, wills, and the few scattering birth records that could be found in Md., N. C. and Va. The John line (who m. Sarah Miller) was quite complete from Md., into N. C. where he died, some of the children's births were found in Md. Although your relatives seem to wish to tie this line into Robert's of Va., I know that it is NOT the same family. If you will write to J. Cartwright of Nashville, Tenn., care of War Department, you will see that he has a great deal on this line.

There are two sources from which your John came; he was either the son of John, son of Matthew and Susannah or he was descended from Matthew, son of the first Peter. The second guess is not likely.

Robert of Va., was the son of William of Va. Dr. Pallette, gt. grandson of Rev. Peter believes that he is descended from, Matthew 1st, Peter 2nd., Matthew 3rd., Peter Sr., who married Christiana Garvin, and his son Rev. Peter.

We are most unfortunate in being unable to find the descendants of John, minor son of Matthew and Susannah, or Matthew, son of Peter and Judith Slye.

If you have any data shall be very glad to hear from you.

With kindest wishes, I am
Sincerely,
E. F. J. Tafe,
Assistant Genealogist.

P. S. (over)

Line of Robert given by Mr. J. A. Cartwright:

1. Robert Cartwright, b. about 1640, Lower Norfolk Co., Va., m. Ann Shipp
2. Their son William, m. Mary Keeling
3. Their son Robert, m. Pembroke Hunter

Mr. Cartwright says that to his knowledge this line is not connected with Rev. Peter's.

Just where JOHN 1725-1780, ties in with the earlier Cartwrights' has not been determined; but his eldest son is named Peter, which would indicate a close relationship to perhaps Peter 1st. In the will of Peter 1st he fails to mentions his son Matthew (who d. 1772); it is conceivable, therefore, that he might fail to mention a son JOHN, whose birth date coincides with that of some of his other children. His son Robert is b. 1722; his son Thomas, is b. 1723.

In Dec. 1931 "Bulletin" on page 10 is this item: "Thomas Cartwright, son of Peter 1st, or brother of John late of Frederick Co., Md. March 16, 1762; on a note paid by order of court." From this it seems clear that Peter 1st had sons Thomas and John; and if this is correct the line may then be complete, for there are Bible records, etc., from JOHN, the planter of Frederick County to the present time.

If correct the LINE would be like this:

1	2	3	4	5
John	Matthew	Peter 1st	John	Matthew
	(emigrant)	1687-1751	1725-1780	1754-1812
	1634-1688	m .Judith Slye	m. Sarah M.	m. Polly Grimmer

6	7	8	9	10
John	Matthew	Matthew	Matthew, Jr. . .	Matthew III . . .
1787-1841	1807-1870	1855-1925	18—	19—
m. Mary Crutchfield	m. Amanda Holman	m. Mary Davenport	m. Emily Roberts	

WAR DEPARTMENT
United States Engineering Office
Nashville, Tennessee

Dear Mrs. Tafe:

I wish to thank you for your kindness in sending me the copies of your "Bulletin." I have read them with great interest, and quite agree with you that there is no connection between the Matthew Cartwright line of Maryland, and the Cartwrights of Lower Norfolk and Princess Anne County, Va., unless it is that John Cartwright, father of Matthew, was the common ancestor.

I have heard it stated that the father of Thomas Cartwright, Sr., who first appears in the records of Lower Norfolk, about 1650, was a son of John, who settled in James City, Va., in 1623. I have never been able to find verification of this however, as the records of Williamsburg, the County seat of James City, unfortunately have been destroyed. There was such a person as John of James City Co., for his name appears as a witness on the will of John Rolfe.

The first Thomas was married twice. His second wife was Alice, who was tried for witchcraft and acquitted. Thomas, Jr., in a petition to the court refers to her as "my mother-in-law," evidently meaning step-mother. Thomas Jr., got into trouble in Lower Norfolk and left the County. This is brought in a petition of his father to the court asking to be released of a heavy bond which he was forced to put up as security for his son's good conduct. The first wife of Thomas Jr., was named Mary. We think she was a daughter of John Salmons (or Sammons) who preferred the witchcraft charge against Alice Cartwright. He had a daughter of that name, and the whole affair bears the earmarks of a neighborhood and family quarrel. A later deed executed by Thomas Jr., does not carry the wife's signature. She was probably dead. Thomas Jr., evidently left Virginia and went to Pasquotank County, N. C., for his will is probated in that county in 1704. He married, the second time, a widow Trueblood. In her will she mentions Trueblood children.

The sons of Thomas junior were William, John, Thomas, Robert, and Job. Robert remained in Virginia and returned there for he purchased land on the eastern shore of Elizabeth River, in the same locality where Thomas senior had patented land. Robert married Ann Shipp, daughter of Francis Shipp, son of William Shipp. His sons were William, Thomas, and John. William married Mary Keeling, daughter of Thomas Keeling and a descendant of Ensign Thomas Keeling. Their only son was Robert, who emigrated to Tennessee via North Carolina. Robert's first wife was Ann, daughter of Robert Huggins, and his second and third wives were sisters, Mary and Pembroke Hunter, daughters of Capt. John Hunter and Jacomine (Johnson) Hunter.

I am descended from Jacob Cartwright, son of Robert and Pem-

broke. Pembroke Hunter had a distinguished ancestry. Her lines included those of Johnson, Langley, Thelaball and Mason.

I trust that what I have given you will be of use in connection with the Matthew Cartwright descendants. I shall be glad to be of further help if I can.

In case you know anything of the first John, or if you can put me in touch with anybody who does, I would certainly appreciate it.

Yours very truly,
J. A. CARTWRIGHT.

In accordance with the above letter:
John 1602, settled in James County, Virginia, about 1623.

His son Thomas, m. 1st, unknown
m. 2nd, Alice
(Thomas first appeared on record about 1650).

His son Thomas, Jr., m. 1st, Mary Salmons. (Preferred witchcraft charges against Alice).
m. 2nd, widow Trueblood
Children: William, Thomas, John, Robert, and Job.

His son Robert, m. Ann Shipp
Children: William, Thomas, and John.

His son William, m. Mary Keeling
Children: Robert, b. 1722, who emigrated to Tennessee.

His son Robert, m. 1st, Ann Huggins
m. 2nd, Mary Hunter
m. 3rd, Pembroke Hunter

NOTE—We find again conflicting records. Alexander Cartwright in a letter to Robert L. Cartwright of Waco, states that the sons of Thomas, Jr., are Matthew, Peter, and John. They could be the sons of his first wife, Mary Salmons, however, and the ones mentioned in outline above the sons of the second wife, the widow Trueblood.

RECORD OF ROBERT CARTWRIGHT, 5th GEN.

Born about 1602
1-John Cartwright emigrated from England to James City Co., Va.
Residing at the Colonial plantation in 1623
2-John Cartwright b. 1638
3-John Cartwright b. 1665
4-John Cartwright b. 1700
5-Robert Cartwright b. 1722-1809

ROBERT CARTWRIGHT 1722-1809

m. 1st-Anne Huggins, Aug. 15, 1744. Children: William, b. July 4, (1745)

m. 2nd-Mary Hunter, Apr. 10, 1749-1764

Children:		
	Martha	b. May 14, 1750
	Mary	b. Aug. 11, 1753
	Anne	b. June 2, 1755
	Susannah	b. Sept. 4, 1757-1759
	Robert	b. Dec. 17, 1759-1776
	John Hunter	b. Feb. 6, 1762-1780 (k. by Indians)

m. 3rd-Pembroke Hunter

Children:		
	Thomas	b. Nov. 20, 1768
	Penny	b. Feb. 28, 1765
	Jacob	b. Feb. 21, 1767
	James	b. Feb. 14, 1770
	Wm. Hunter	b. Oct. 4, 1773
	Elizabeth	b. Sept. 2, 1776

(here Bible record ends)

There are however three other sons of this marriage whose names, and date of birth, are not given in the family record, viz: Robert, David, and Jessie Cartwright. Jesse (or Jessie) the youngest member of the family, went to Texas.

The third wife of Robert Cartwright—Penny or Pembroke Hunter, is believed to have been a sister of his second wife, Mary Hunter.

It appears that from the three marriage of Robert Cartwright, seventeen children were born. As to the offspring of the first and second marriages, nothing is known except the tragic death of John Hunter, who was killed by Indians in 1780. The other children—one son and four daughters, probably married and remained in Virginia.

The above record is taken from the family Bible, now in possession of one of the descendants of one of his daughters."

Loaned for copy by: Mrs. James I. Cartwright, of Terrell; original data supplied by Mrs. Lem Preston.

NOTE: According to James A. Cartwright, Robert 1722, is the son of William, not John. (See leter p. 338.)

If John 1725-1780 is a descendant of John 1602 who came from Northumberland, England, and sailed for America on the ship *Adventure*, he cannot also be descendant of Matthew, emigrant, who came to America from the Province of Zealand. They are evidently two separate and distinct lines, for Matthew, emigrant, was born in the Province of Zealand eleven years after John 1602, was settled in Virginia.

Mrs. Ella F. J. Tafe gives her opinion that John 1602, could not be of the Matthew-Peter line, and James A. Cartwright is in agreement, saying there is no connection between the Matthew Cartwright line of Maryland and the Cartwrights of Lower Norfolk unless it is that John Cartwright, father of Matthew, was the common ancestor.

If John 1725-1780 does belong to the Virginia Cartwrights, it is likely that it would be as a descendant of one of the sons of Robert who married Ann Shipp, or of Thomas Cartwright, Jr., who was the grandson of John 1602. Thomas Cartwright, Jr., married first Mary Salmons and they removed to St. Mary's County, Maryland, in 1676, and their sons, according to Alexander Cartwright's letter to Robert L. Cartwright, were: Matthew, Peter, and John. (Perhaps the names enumerated in "an outline p. 339" as the sons of Thomas Cartwright, Jr., namely, William, Thomas, John, Robert, and Job, were the sons of his second wife).

See letter Alexander Cartwright, p. 346.

AGAIN: Robert L. Cartwright states on p. 355 that Matthew 1754-1812, was the son of one of three brothers, Matthew, Peter and John, who emigrated to America from England and settled in Norfolk, Virginia, about 1700. In such case it would seem to be fact, that John 1725-1780 does NOT tie in with either Matthew-Peter line, or John 1602, of James City; but to unknown ancestors in the old country.

Interesting Story of
ROBERT CARTWRIGHT — VALIANT PIONEER

As published in the NASHVILLE BANNER of August 8th, 1914.

AUTHOR: I have been told that the data for this paper was compiled by the wife and son of Judge Andrew Cartwright, of Nashville, Tenn., and descendants.

One of the most interesting points along the proposed route of the Tennessee and Kentucky Interurban, is the grave of Robert Cartwright, one of Tennessee's earliest pioneers. The graveyard is situated on a high hill about ten miles from the city of Nashville on the Dickerson Road. On the same hill are the traces of the foundations which mark the site of his permanent dwelling on this land which he entered, and which is still in the family's possession.

Robert Cartwright, was one of the first settlers at Wautauga, and took a leading hand in governmental affairs, and all movements that pertained to the interest of the settlers. He had a large family of children, and many of his descendants are residing in Nashville and vicinity, at the present time.

The CARTWRIGHT FAMILY itself is exceedingly ancient. It dates back in England to the Norman conquest, and records show ten Coats of Arms granted at various times. The family in America, dates back to 1623, when John Cartwright removed from England to James City County, Virginia, where he established a vast estate.

The Coat of Arms is described as follows: "Erm, afess between three fireballs sa., crest- a wolf's head erased, or pierced through the neck with a spear arg. Motto: 'Defend the Fold.' "

Robert Cartwright was born in the year 1722, in Princess Anne County, Virginia. Records state that he was a man of education and prominence. He occupied positions of civil authority that were only granted to the landed gentry prior to the Revolution. In 1745 he was married to Anne, daughter of Robert Hugins. She lived one year after her marriage. In 1750, he married Mary, daughter of John Hunter. She died in 1764. He then married Pembroke Hunter, supposed to be a sister of his second wife, although there are not available records by which this can be established. In 1763, he removed to Currituck County, North Carolina, and to do this he obtained a pass signed by the vestrymen of this county, stating that he had an inclination of travel, "is well off in land and negroes, is an honorable man, behaving himself as he ought to." Later he secured another pass, and moved into Orange County. There he became acqauinted with the Hendersons, Harts, and Boones, from whom he learned of the vast possibilities of the land beyond the mountains. He then joined the Alamance emigration, without a pass, for the Wautauga Settlement.

SIGNS COMPACT

While at Wautauga he was one of the number to sign a compact of government drawn up in opposition to the British. This document antedated the Declaration of Independence by several years, and the

government established under it was the first act set up in this country openly opposed to the power of the Crown. Later he signed a pact of the same nature, providing for the maintenance of law and order in the Cumberland Settlements.

He evidently remained at Wautauga several years, for he was present at the 4th of July celebration in 1777—which lasted for two weeks. Many Indian Chiefs were entertained. Land was bought from them, and treaties signed. However, these were the same Indians who later were armed by the British to make war on the settlers. In 1779 he joined the party led by Col. John Donalson, which set out by river from Fort Patrick Henry, for the Robertson settlement at the French Lick; now Nashville. The journey occupied about three months during which they endured untold hardships. The winter of 1779 is considered the coldest in the history of this section. The Cumberland river froze solid for miles. The shoals hindered travel, and the rapids were continually overturning the smaller boats, spilling their occupants, together with the goods, into the river. On both banks they were pursued by hostile Indians, who had orders from their employers (the British) to exterminate this band. A case of smallpox broke out in the party, and the boat on which it developed was immediately abandoned. The savages thinking they had gained a prize, pounced upon it eagerly, but the awful epidemic fastened itself upon them and ravaged their ranks fearfully. Terror-stricken, the Indians scattered, and the settlers were not molested by them for some time.

Mr. Cartwright's elder children were probably left in Virginia. He brought with him John Hunter, Jacob, Thomas, Elizabeth, and Penny. David and Jessie were born here. The family occupied a large boat to themselves. They brought with them a few slaves, and such utensils and implements as were absolutely necessary. He had a brass cannon which was used repeatedly in defense of the boat, and later, of the Fort. It was exploded during the Lafayette Celebration here. His camp kettle is now in the possession of the Tennessee Historical Society.

The adventurous trip finally closed with the party arriving at Nashville. Some were in favor of going farther, but Mr. Cartwright is reported to have said, "I am content to abide here," which conveyed the sentiment of all the women. So deep in the wilderness, beset by wild beasts and wilder men, they "sang the songs of Zion."

Cabins, surrounded by a palisade, were constructed on the Bluffs, and the forest was cleared for the cultivation of corn; however, the Indians interfered with the cultivation of the fields, and drove away all the game, so that a famine ensued.

ATTACKED BY INDIANS

Once while attempting to work the fields in which is now known as Clover Bottom, a small party—among whom were Mr. Cartwright and his seventeen-year-old son, John Hunter—was attacked by In-

dians. All escaped but John, who was murdered and scalped. His father, as history states, "being an elderly man, perhaps 55," was given the only horse in the party. He was compelled to fly for his life with the piteous cries of his young son ringing in his ears. This young man was one of the first martyrs in the cause of civilization in Tennessee, but no memorial has ever been placed to his name.

The famine finally became so grave, that all who had horses went up to Harrodsburg, Kentucky. On leaving Wautauga Mr. Cartwright brought with him a number of apple trees. These he planted here, but on going to Harrodsburg he took them with him. After remaining there several years, he returned, bringing the apple trees. In spite of their many plantings and replantings, they continued to thrive and some of them are still alive.

Once, to meet a necessity, he devised a mill to grind the settler's corn. He used the novel but practical idea of inserting cow-horns in the rim of the wheel. The mill stood on what is known as Page's branch. Mr. Cartwright obtained a large tract of land here. At the time of his death he owned 6,000 acres.

His quaint tombstone is still standing, bearing in crude letters the dates of his birth and death, and the epitaph: "A wit's a feather, a Chief's a rod; but an honest man is the noblest work of God." He did valiant service for his country in fighting Indians, and in opening up this vast wonderful country west of the Alleghenies to civilization. Those early settlers who braved the dangers beyond the frontier, gave this country at the close of the Revolution, the Mississippi River for a western boundary.

Robert Cartwright established here one of the most populous families of the South. Some of his descendants have achieved great distinction. Many have joined the Sons and Daughters of the American Revolution on his record, but his grave today is practically unknown, and no mark of tribute or respect, has ever been shown it.

JOHN (1602) was witness to will of John Rolfe, of James City Co., Va., March 10, 1621.

John was the son of Abraham Cartwright of Aynhoo, Northamptonshire, England. He came to America in the ship *Adventure*, and was the FIRST WHITE MAN to explore the James River, Virginia.

NOTE: Perhaps William Cartwright instead of Abraham.

Above copied through courtesy of Mrs. James I. Cartwright of Terrell.

SKETCH OF ROBERT CARTWRIGHT

Robert Cartwright was 58 years old when he came to the Cumberland. From papers found in the Historical Collection at Nashville, it appears that he was a Sheriff's Deputy in Princess Anne County, Va., in the year 1758. He was evidently a man having considerable capacity for business, and must have had various and important transactions to engage his attention. There is a formal appointment of Robert Cartwright and others, as Guardian of the Public Peace, on the western shore of Princess Anne County, in 1760.

As an officer under his Majesty, it appears that he in several instances complied with the requirements of that Act of the British Parliament which caused such a commotion in the Colonies, and became one of the measures which produced the war of the Revolution. We allude to the Stamp Act.

The curious may be interested and amused by an examination of one of the old documents left by Mr. Cartwright, such as a Proclamation against an "outlying slave named Joe, doing mischief in the reign of our sovereign Lord, King George III.," concluding, "God Save the King!"

The following order contains some information relating to local matters in Davidson County: "By order of the court Robert Cartwright is appointed to oversee the clearing out so far as White's Creek, to Manaker's station, the road as lately laid out by Heden Wells and Company, and that those living at Daniel Fraziers, Samuel Watkins, William Means, and William Coon's and all within said bounds, work there under said direction of said Cartwright, in clearing out said road.

Andrew Ewing
Test. Clerk Davidson County

The above extracts taken from a sketch by Putman, (former President of the Tennessee Historical Society) are found in documents among the archives of the Tennesse Historical Society at Nashville. He was born in Princess Anne County, Va., in the year 1722. About the year 1763-4, he removed to Currituck County, North Carolina, and subsequently came with John Donaldson's party to the French Salt Lick, on the Cumberland, arriving there April 24, 1780.

Robert Cartwright died in 1809, and was buried on the old homestead on Dry Creek near Goodlettsville, Davidson County.

Upon his tombstone is this epitaph:

"A wit's a feather, a chief a rod,
An honest man, the noblest work of God."

"His son James Cartwright, b. Feb. 14, 1770, lived and died in or near Gallatin, Tenn.; and was the grandfather of James Cartwright Warner, and Mrs. McLaughlin, and Mrs. Hord."

"Mrs. Cunningham of Nashville, a descendant of Robert Cartwright, lives at the old Robert homestead. She says that Roberts' father was William, and that John 1602, was the son of William of Annahoo, not Abraham."

Courtesy of Mrs. James I. Cartwright.

EXTRACTS FROM LETTER TO ROBERT L. CARTWRIGHT FROM ALEX CARTWRIGHT

Thomas Cartwright, transported to Norfolk, Va., in 1652, when he was granted 300 acres of land in the East bank of the Eliza River.

John was transported to Norfolk, Va., in 1664, when he was granted 100 acres of land adjoining that of Thomas. John and Thomas were evidently sons of John of James City Co., Va. John sold his land in 1665 to John Salmon, and in 1770 Thomas Jr., quit claimed to John Salmon his interest in the property (possibly 300 acres).

On June 17, 1673, Michael and Anne Tertree sold to Thomas Jr., 100 acres of land on the Eliza River, and on June 18 (the next day) Thomas Jr., and Mary, his wife, quit claimed the right to Richard Williams. In 1676 Thomas and Mary were transported to St. Mary's Co., Md. Their sons were: Matthew, Peter, and John.

See note, p. 339 and p. 341.

THE MATERIAL IN THE FOLLOWING PAGES IS TAKEN FROM BIBLE RECORDS, FUNERAL NOTICES, AND OTHER AUTHENTICATED SOURCES.

THE
HOLY BIBLE

Containing the

OLD AND NEW TESTAMENTS

Translated out of the original Tongues
And with the former translations
Diligently compared and revised
With marginal notes and References
Together with the

APOCRYPHA

To which are added
An Index
An alphabetical Table
of all the names in the old and new Testaments
with their significations;
and what has never before been added
An account of the lives and Martyrdom of the
Apostles and Evangelists
With Plates

J. Halbrook's
Stereotype Copy

Eighth Edition
Brattlesborough, (Vt.)
1817

CARTWRIGHT BIBLE
James I. Cartwright, Terrell, Tex.

FROM CARTWRIGHT FAMILY BIBLE

in possession of

James I. Cartwright

FIRST RECORD

Matthew Cartwright, son of John Cartwright and Sarah his wife, was born Feb. 20th, 1754

Polly Cartwright, (daughter) wife of Matthew Cartwright, was born April 7th, 1761

Matthew Cartwright died 21st day of February, Friday 10 o'clock morning 1812.

Polly Cartwright, his wife, departed this life on 25th day of Oct. 1824.

FAMILY RECORD

MARRIAGES

John Cartwright was married in the year of our Lord, January 21st, 1807 to his wife then called Polly Crutchfield.

Polly Grimmer, their daughter, was married to William Garrett Nov. 14th, A. D. 1833.

Matthew, their sone, was married to Amanda Holman, Oct. 18th, A. D. 1836.

Robert Grimmer, their sone, was married to Mary Lanier, August 8th, A. D. 1837.

Clementina, their daughter, was married to Sandford Holman, June 14th, A. D. 1844.

George W. S., their sone, was married to Ann Oliver, Feb. 14th, A. D. 1844.

John C., their son, was married to Elvira V. Holman, March 17th, A. D. 1844.

Certified copy

Mary Page, Notary Public, Kaufman County, Texas
March 29, 1935.

FAMILY RECORD

BIRTHS

John Cartwright was born
March 10th, 1887
Polly Cartwright, his wife
was born Oct. 26th, 1787
1—Their Son Matthew was
born Nov. 11th, 1807
2—Robert Grimmer was born
March 25th, 1809
4—George Washington was
Born 2nd August 1812
3—Their daughter Dice Horskins,
was born Jan. 21st, 1811
5—Polly Grimmer W.
May the 1st, 1814
6—Clementina Cartwright
was born April 14th, 1819
7—Martha E. Cartwright was
born Sept. 7th, 1822
John Clinton was born
Sept. 10th, 1823

DEATHS

And departed this life
July 18th, 1841
And deceased 10th
June, A. D. 1848
And departed this life
April 2nd, A. D. 1870
And deceased 1st March
A. D. 1853
And died June 26th, 1881,
at his home, Sabine Co.
And deceased in
June 13th, 1820
And deceased on the 30th
day of Sept., A. D. 1846
And deceased on the
9th of April, A. D. 1847
And deceased the
24th, same month
And deceased on the
10th of May, A. D. 1848

2nd page
FAMILY RECORDS
Certified copy
Mary Page, Notary Public, Kaufman Co., Texas.
March 29th, 1935.

FAMILY RECORD

Richard Hawkins Cartwright
Sone of J. Cartwright and Mary
was born April 25th, 1828

Matthew Cartwright
Father of John Cartwright
the proprietor of this book
was born Feb. 20th, 1854,
his father was called John
and his mother Sarah.
His wife, Polly Grimmer,
was born April 7th, 1761.

Richard H. Cartwright
Departed this life
23rd April A. D. 1856

Matthew Cartwright
Departed this life
Feb. 21st, 1812
his wife, on the 25th
of Oct. 1824.

Matthew Cartwright
departed this life in
San Augustine on
April 2nd, 1870, aged
62 years 4 months 22 days.

Certified copy
Mary Page, N. P., Kaufman Co., Texas
March 29th, 1935.

John Cartwright the
proprietor of this Book
Bequests it at his Decease
to his Sone Matthew
Cartwright, this 9th
Feb. 1833.

3rd page—FAMILY RECORDS

John Cartwright
1725-1780
m.
Sarah Miller

twins
(Susannah
(MATTHEW
1754-1812
m.
Polly Grimmer

Peter
Mary Cantwell
Sarah
Thomas Notly
Hezekiah
John Baptist

JOHN
1787-1841
m.
Mary Crutchfield

Elizabeth
Sally
Bethany
Susannah
Polly

MATTHEW
1807-1870
m.
Amanda Holman

Robert Grimmer m. Mary Lanier
Clinton m. Elvira Holman
Richard m. Sue Berry
George m. Ann Oliver
Mary (Polly) m. Wm. Garrett
Clementine m. Sandford Holman

Children of John Cartwright, recorded in Prince George Parish, Rock Creek, Frederick County, Md., p. 273 *Bulletin*, Dec. 1931, p. 10.

		Lena Lane
		Jerome
		Bickham
Columbus	Robert L.	Sally Amanda
1837-	John Matthew	Holman
m.		Baxter
Sally Lane	Clinton	Robert
	Americus P.	Ingram
		Mintie
		Americus P. Jr.
Americus P.	Annie T.	
1840-1873	Meek	
m. Ophelia Smith	Matthew Charles	
	Amanda Holman	
	Annie B.	Matthew
	James Ingram	James Ingram, Jr.
Leonidas	Columbus W.	
1842-1908	Ludie	Jane
m. Ludie Ingram	Leonidas Jr.	Cumby
	Mary	Leonidas
	Cleveland	
	Velma	
Mary Crutchfield	William H. Ingram	
1845-1903	Amanda Holman Ingram	
m. James Ingram	Melville Ingram	
	Leonidas C. Ingram	
ANNE WIGGLESWORTH	MATTHEW CARTWRIGHT ROBERTS	
1844-1903	Amanda Holman R.	
m. Ben T. Roberts	Annie Wigglesworth R.	
	Benjamin Shadrach R.	
	Felix Melville R.	
	Columbus Claudius R.	
	Mary Cartwright	
Matthew	Leonidas Davenport	Joiner
1855-1925	Amanda Holman	Leonidas D. Jr.
m.	Eugenia Polk	Justa
Mary C. Davenport	Estelle	Jerome
	Jerome Broocks	Reagan
	Mary Davenport	Elizabeth
	John Reagan	
	William Holman	
	Matthew Jr.	Matthew III
	Bourke	Patty

Death | *JOHN CARTWRIGHT* | Birth

1780 | 1725

Place of death | Place of birth

Edgecomb Co., N. C. | St. Mary's Co., Md.

Various places of residence

Maryland

Virginia | Occupation

Halifax Co., N. C. | Planter of

Edgecomb Co., N. C. | Frederick Co., Md.

Parents: ?

Married: Sarah Miller

Children: Peter m. Ann Beasly

John Baptist

twins (Matthew 1754-1812 m. Polly Grimmer

twins (Susannah

Sarah

Thomas Notly

Hezekiah b. Oct. 11, 1761

"JOHN CARTWRIGHT of St. Mary's County, Md., 1725-1780 (termed planter of Frederick County). In 1755 he purchased 69 acres of same tract for 3500 lbs. of tobacco. In the year 1757 he purchased from Samuel Turner of Prince George County, 112 acres of tract known as 'Labyrinth,' adjoining the 'Charles and Thomas' tract. In 1767, he disposes of these tracts (322 acres) to John Heyser and Simon Sheffer of Berks Co., Penn. His wife Sarah joins him in the deed."

Authority of Land Records.

Court Minutes, 1762, p. 302, Frederick Co., Md.

"The Bulletin," December, 1931, p. 10 and 341, this volume.

(Children of John Cartwright recorded in Prince George Parish, Rock Creek, Frederick Co., Md.)

In the Journal and Correspondence of the Journal of Archives of Maryland, p. 346, we find: "First Lieutenant John Cartwright was issued a commission, Aug. 26, 1777." Then on p. 373, John Cartwright was issued a "commission as Captain, Friday, Sept. 1777."

Does this information refer to John 1725-1780? He would have been about 50 to 52 years of age during the Revolution.

This information given by: Annie Lee Warren Roberts.

No. 880

Colonial Dames from North Carolina

MATTHEW CARTWRIGHT

Death Year	Birth Year
1812	1754
Month Day	Month Day
Feb. 2	Feb. 20
Place of death	Place of birth
Wilson County, Tenn.	St. Mary's County, Md.

Various places of residence:
St. Mary's County, Maryland
Virginia
North Carolina
Wilson County, Tenn.

Parents: John Cartwright year of birth 1725
Sara Miller

Married: Polly Grimmer At_____ Date_____.

Children:

John Cartwright	m. Mary Crutchfield
Elizabeth J.	m. ——Edwards
Sally J.	m. Richard Hankins
Bethany	m. ——Joyner
Susannah	m. ——Hallum
Polly	m. Petus Ragland

MATTHEW CARTWRIGHT, served as a member of North Carolina Committee of Safety of Pitt County, and we find his signature with that of Peter Cartwright, his brother, August 23rd, 1775. He later moved to Wilson County, Tenn., and died there, Feb. 2, 1812.

"Colonial State Records," Vol. 10, p. 221.

Proceedings of Committee of Safety of Martinsborough, August 23rd, 1775, signed by Matthew Cartwright, Peter Cartwright.

This manuscript record is found in the office of Secretary of State of North Carolina, Sanders, Colonial Record. Also a letter in the possession of Robert L. Cartwright, of Waco, Texas, from J. N. Cartwright of Nashville, Tenn., states that he is the nephew of Matthew Cartwright and that his father, Hezekiah, and his uncles, Matthew and Peter, lived in North Carolina, having gone there with their father, John Cartwright, from Virginia.

The family Bible now in possession of James I. Cartwright, Terrell, Texas, gives dates of births, deaths, and marriages from John Cartwright, born 1725, to the present generation.

(Compiled by Amanda H. C. Taylor, nee Amanda Holman Cartwright). Copy.

JOHN CARTWRIGHT

Death Year 1841 Month July Day 18

Birth Year 1787 Month March Day 10

Various places of residence
Wilson County, Tenn. Lebanon, until 1819
San Augustine, Texas

Occupation: Planter and Merchant

Parents: Matthew Cartwright
Polly Grimmer

Married: Mary (Polly) Crutchfield (b. Oct. 26, 1787)
At—Lebanon, Tenn. Date—1806.

Children	Matthew	b. 1807 m. Amanda Holman
	Robert Grimmer	b. 1809 m. Mary Lanier
	George W.	b. 1812 m. Anne Oliver
	Mary (Polly)	b. 1814 m. William Garrett
	Clementine	b. 1819 m. Sandford Holman
	John Clinton	b. 1823 m. Elvira Holman
	Richard Hankins	b. 1828 m. Sue Berry

Reference: John Cartwright's family Bible, now in possession of James I. Cartwright, Terrell, Texas.

JOHN CARTWRIGHT emigrated to San Augustine, (then an unknown wilderness) in 1819. In that year the U. S. reluctantly agreed that the Sabine River should be the Western Boundary line of the Louisiana Purchase, and gave to Spain all claim to Texas. Family tradition is that John Cartwright represented the U. S. in taking possession of Texas, in order to strengthen whatever right it might have to claim the Rio Grande River instead of the Sabine, as a boundary line of the Louisiana Purchase, and the soldiers from Ft. Jessup frequently crossed the River to the defense of him and his home, against the Indians or Mexicans, after removing their uniforms, pretending to be on a hunt. By these precautions they kept down international complications.

John Cartwright's settlement is conceded to be the earliest permanent settlement of American white men in Texas. John Cartwright owned the first cotton gin in Texas, built about 1823. He helped build the first Methodist church, built about 1823 in Sabine County.

He was a keen, brave, far-sighted man, and owned much land in Texas.

Amanda H. C. Taylor.
(Copy)

settlement of American white men in Texas. John Learmonth owned

COPY OF MEMORANDA MADE BY R. L. CARTWRIGHT, after visiting the old JOHN CARTWRIGHT homestead, 6 miles east of San Augustine, Texas, in company with H. W. Sublett, April 28th, 1909.

H. W. Sublett is a well educated and intelligent man, the youngest son of Col. P. A. Sublett, an officer of note in the Texas Army of 1836. H. W. Sublett says that John Cartwright was living at his old Apologoches homestead when his father, P. A. Sublett, his grandfather, Elisha Roberts, and Colonel Horton settled at their old homesteads near by in 1824. P. A. Sublett, bought the improvements of Mr. Firth, and Elisha Roberts bought the improvements of one Mr. Neil. These two improvements constitute the Sublett and Roberts (Brick Spring) homesteads. The Sublett and Roberts homestead tracts both call for the beginning at John Cartwright's corner.

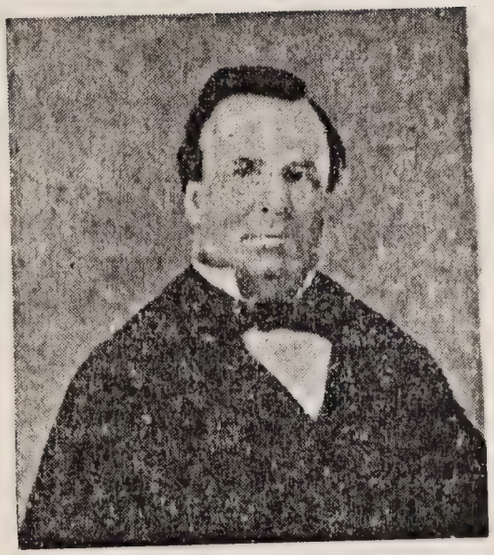
M. Cartwright, my grandfather, came to Texas from Lebanon, Tenn., when he was 14 years of age, so say my father and uncles, and brought out the negroes and cleared the John Cartwright old field and built a cabin, and later, perhaps a year, the whole family removed to Texas.

M. Cartwright was born in 1807, to this add 14 and we have 1821, the year the old place was settled, agreeable to this tradition. John Broocks says that Col. Horton told him that the old place was settled by John Cartwright in 1819. Texas at that time was claimed by the U. S. as part of the Louisiana Purchase, but in that year the U. S. gave up her claim to Texas to Spain, and Sabine River was established as the boundary between the U. S. and Spain by treaty, Florida being acquired at the same time.

The above are the circumstances surrounding the settlement above described, one of the oldest, if not the oldest, permanent settlements in Texas, in fact in all the territory West of the Louisiana Purchase. This settlement bears the impress of a high degree of prosperity. The store connected with it was moved to San Augustine in about 1831, when that town and platted, and was run there under the firm name of John Cartwright and Son, the son being Matthew Cartwright, who afterward became a very large land owner in Texas, evidenced by State and County land records &c.

John Cartwright was the son of Matthew Cartwright (1754-1812) my great-great-grandfather of Lebanon, Tenn., whose home near that town was a large and beautiful one. He (M. C.) was a son of one of three brothers, Matthew, John, and Peter, who came to America from England, and settled at Norfolk, Va., about 1700.

Original in possession of Jerome Cartwright Head.





MATTHEW CARTWRIGHT and AMANDA HOLMAN, his wife



Death Year		Birth Year
1870		1807
Month Day		Month Day
Apr. 2		Nov. 11
Place of death	Years	Place of birth
San Augustine, Texas	14	Lebanon, Tennessee
Various places of residence		Occupation
Wilson County, Tenn.		Merchant, and large
San Augustine, Texas		land owner.

Parents: John Cartwright
Mary Crutchfield

Married: Amanda Holman. Date—Oct. 18, 1931, at Shelbyville, Wilson County, Tenn.
(dau. of Isaac Holman and his wife, Anne Wigglesworth)

Children
Columbus
Americus Peyroux
Leonidas
Anna Wigglesworth (Roberts)
Mary Crutchfield (Ingram)
Matthew

MATTHEW CARTWRIGHT, was a veteran of the War for Texas Independence. His death is recorded among the members of the Sons of the Republic.

"Texas Scrap Book."

Matthew Cartwright was at his death one of the largest land owners in Texas, and took an important part in the period just after Texas won her freedom.

(Copy—Amanda H. C. Taylor).

Loaned for copy by: Matthew Cartwright, Jr., of Terrell.

(NOTE—This is one of a series of articles taken from the 300 special collections of family archives in the University of Texas library. The collection covers all periods of Texas history, from the earliest days of the Spanish missionaries in the province of Tejas, through the colonial era, to the present. This series of articles presents interesting excerpts from a number of these family collections, some chosen for their intrinsic significance in the development of the personalities, economic conditions and social intercourse).

SERIES II, NO. 9

Austin, Texas, March—It was not long after Texas won her independence from Mexico that thriving businesses of various kinds were established in the new republic. One of the earliest and most extensive of these, and one which projected itself not only through the lifetime of the founders, but through succeeding generations, was the mercantile house of Cartwright.

Matthew Cartwright was born in Wilson County, Tenn., November 11, 1807. He came to Texas with his parents in 1825, settling on a farm four miles east of the present site of San Augustine. In October, 1836, he was married to a neighbor girl, Amanda Holman. Some time before his marriage he and his father entered the merchandising business together, he later buying out his father's interest and continuing operation in his own name until 1847. He had marked success in his business venture, and accumulated large properties. From 1847 to 1860, he became a real estate dealer, locating, buying and selling large and small tracts of promising Texas land. He was lenient with regard to terms, and not infrequently gave outright to widows the titles of lands their deceased husbands had failed to pay out. In 1865, he again entered the merchandising field with his sons, A. P. Cartwright and Leonidas Cartwright, continuing until his death April 2, 1870.

Records of the Cartwright business are among the family archives collection of the University of Texas Library, and the correspondence of this firm is valuable in reflecting the economic conditions of early Texas. One of these documents is an agreement between Matthew Cartwright and his father, John Cartwright, on the occasion of their renewing their partnership after a lapse of some time:

"Free State of Coahula & Texas

"Municipality of San Augustine

"An agreement made and entered into this March the 15th, eighteen hundred and thirty five; Be it known that John Cartwright and Matthew Cartwright of aforesaid municipality and State have this day agreed to put in an equal capital of thirty five hundred dollars each, and renew the firm of M. Cartwright & Company for the term of one year for the purpose of carrying on a mercantile house in the town of San Augustine and any other speculation that may be agreed on by the parties. Conditions as follows: Matthew Cartwright agrees to take charge of the business of said firm and attend to it in every capacity

according to its intrust, with diligence and industry; in consideration of which, John Cartwright agrees to pay him five hundred dollars at the expiration of said term——the goods and merchandise remaining on hand belonging to M. Cartwright & Co. are put in to the new firm at six hundred dollars. The firm agrees to receive of John Cartwright lot No. 147 and corner half of No. 145 in the town of San Augustine, at two hundred and fifty dollars as part of his stock. Either party failing to furnish his part of stock to go into operation with said firm agrees to procure it on his credit by said party paying the amount at any time to the firm with fifteen per cent interest from the time of procuring said amount.

"It is agreed that the firm shall take the holdings on lot No. 145 and pay for them and all improvements that may be made on them.

"Either of the parties shall have merchandise or goods for special use and consumption at a discount of twenty five per cent on the regular retail price.

"M. Cartwright agrees to discount out of the amount to be paid him by J. Cartwright for the time that said J. Cartwright may have to attend to said business in M. Carwright's absence.

"The conditions of the foregoing contract being complied with, the said John Cartwright and M. Cartwright shall be equally interested in all property and effects belonging to said firm of M. Cartwright & Co.

"Equity and Justice our motto: Agreed to by the parties day and date before written.

(Signed) Jno. Cartwright
M. Cartwright

"By the consent of parties the before mentioned firm of M. Cartwright & Co. is continued until the 15th day of March 1837—said M. Cartwright takes charge on the same terms.

(Signed) Jno. Cartwright
M. Cartwright

From "Texas and Texans," p. 1769.

Concerning the original John Cartwright, there is little information on hand. Concerning his son Matthew, however, it is known that he was born in Wilson County, Tennessee, Nov. 11, 1807, and came here when a boy with slaves. He started a mercantile business and traded with the Indians; also opened up a farm and worked his slaves thereon. The farm was three miles east of the present site of San Augustine, and there he continued in farming and merchandising until 1833 or 1834. A short time after Matthew came, his father and family also came. Three miles west of San Augustine at the time lived the family of Isaac Holman, who had come from Lincoln County, Tennessee, about 1833. Matthew Cartwright was married in 1836 to Amanda Holman, and of their family of children two are still living (1914).

Matthew Cartwright after his marriage became a merchant in San Augustine with his father as a partner; later was in business by himself until 1847, and then up to the time of the war was engaged in locating and dealing in Texas land, for which work he rode horseback through all the settled portions of the state. He had one horse on which he rode over 20,000 miles. He was a man of great liberality and justice in all his relations, and again and again granted extension to the families of settlers who were unable to meet the strict terms of agreement concerning their land purchases.

After the war, he resumed merchandising, but soon turned the business over to his two sons. His death occurred April 2, 1870. His wife survived him twenty-four years, dying at San Augustine in her seventy-seventh year.

From "Two Centuries in East Texas," pp. 220-221.

Matthew Cartwright was one of the outstanding business men of the town and amassed a great fortune, which he left to his descendants. * * * Contrary to the policy of Mr. Thomas, he owned very few slaves, just enough to attend to the work at his home and cultivate a few acres of land. The basis of his fortune was land. Under the early colonization laws each immigrant who brought his family with him was given a certificate for a league and labor of land, and single men received certificates for smaller amounts. Mr. Cartwright bought these certificates, proved them up before the Board of Land Commissioners, and received patents for land when he had located it. He was almost, if not quite, the only man in East Texas to appraise rightly the value of the lands in the great northwest of Texas, and located many of his certificates on the fertile prairies of that region, which, when their values increased as the country settled up, proved a source of immense wealth.

From "Texas and Texans," Special Edition, p. 254.

Although best known as a buyer, Matthew Cartwright was also a seller of land, but whereas he bought land in large tracts he sold in smaller ones, in order to aid the man of small capital who wished to make a home in Texas. He helped these small farmers in every way possible. He took notes for unpaid amounts on lands and aided his debtors when they had misfortune, aiding them until they were again on their feet. In many cases he gave deeds to lands before the purchase price was all paid, when the husband had died and left a balance due on his land. His attitude toward the poor and toward those who only needed a little help to become prosperous endeared him to everyone, and few citizens of his time were as universally beloved. He, like his father, was a man of large stature with a heart that responded to his physique.

And of his father, John Cartwright:

The father of Matthew Cartwright, JOHN CARTWRIGHT, it is believed migrated from Virginia to Tennessee. He was a true frontiersman, a man of robust physique, large in stature, and large in heart and mind. He lived in Wlison County, near Lebanon, until 1825, when he removed with his family to Texas. He established a store in San Augustine, Texas, which he conducted successfully with the aid of his oldest son. He was not only a successful business man and merchant, but was prominent as a buyer and seller of lands. He became a large land owner, believing thoroughly in the value of landed property, and his faith has been justified, and in fact was justified in his time. He died in 1841, at about 54 years of age.

MATTHEW CARTWRIGHT

San Augustine

From "Indian Wars and Pioneers of Texas."

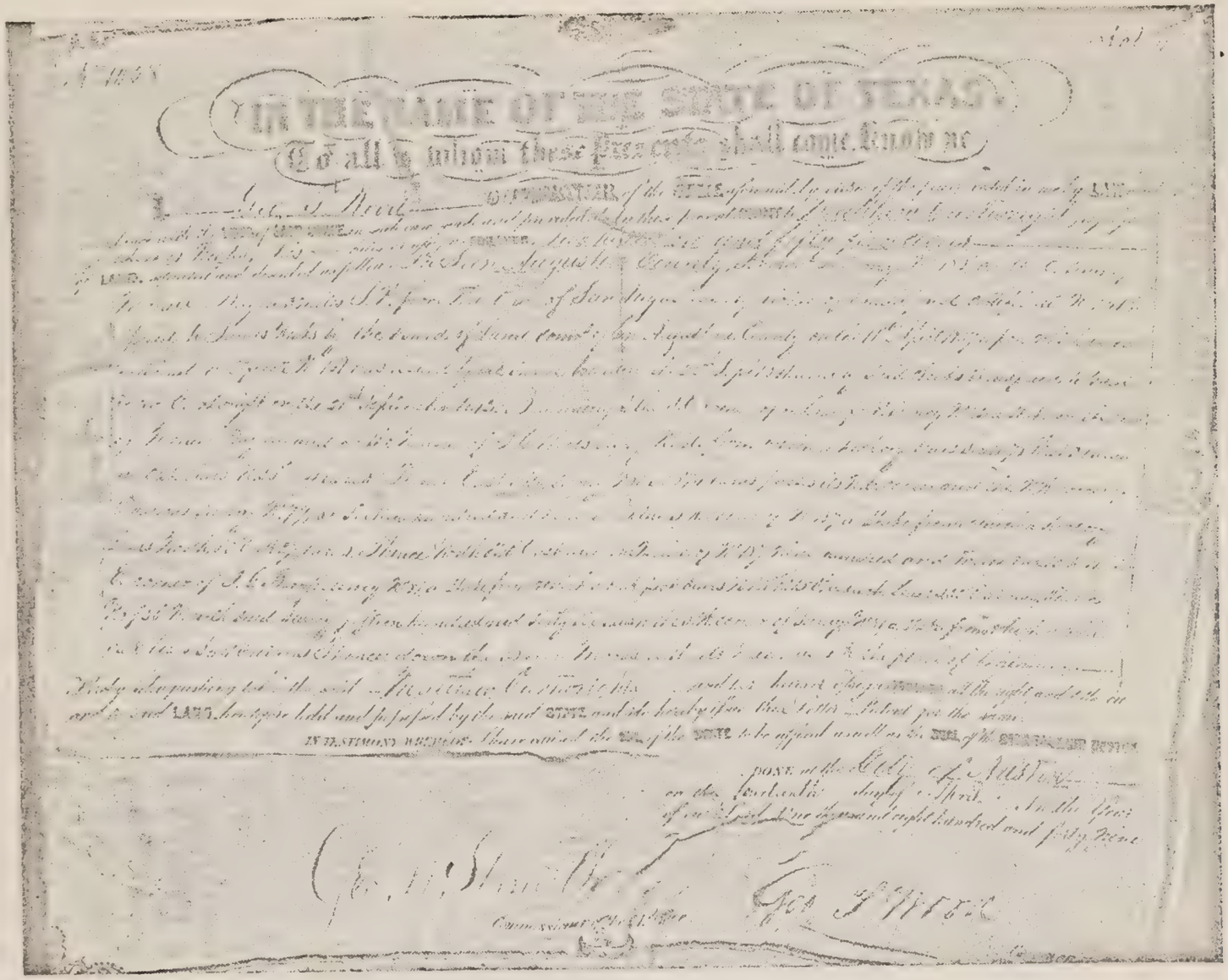
It is a source of real pleasure to the author to preserve in this volume, containing as it does, so many memorials of honored Texans who have passed away, his estimate of the services and worth of Matthew Cartwright, whose memory is revered by thousands of the older people of the State who knew and esteemed him. Texas never had a more upright or useful citizen.

He was born in Wilson County, Tenn., November 11th, 1807, and removed to Texas with his parents in 1825. They settled on a farm four miles east of the present site of San Augustine, and there he grew to manhood and engaged in farming and merchandising until 1833 or 1834.

In 1835 Col. Isaac Holman, with his family, moved from Lincoln County, Tenn., and settled three miles northwest of San Augustine. His family consisted of himself, his wife, five sons, and five daughters. During the year Mathtew Cartwright became a frequent visitor at the Holman home, and on the 18th day of October, 1836, he and Miss Amanda Holman were united in marriage and settled in San Augustine. She was a faithful helpmeet and assisted in building up their fortunes and in raising an intelligent family, all of whom (except A. P. Cartwright, who died in 1873) are still living and are useful and respected citizens of Texas.

After his marriage, Mr. Cartwright embarked in merchandising at San Augustine in co-partnership with his father, later bought his father's interest and thereafter conducted the business in his own name until about the year 1847, meeting with marked success and accumulating large property. From 1847 to 1860 he was actively engaged in locating and dealing in Texas lands, riding horseback through the State, looking out good locations, and selling in small tracts to actual settlers on most favorable terms—frequently granting extensions covering a score of years to enable purchasers to secure their homes, and in many instances of death before completion of payment would make title to widow or children without further consideration. Thus he assisted in building up many happy homes and in settling the country with worthy and prosperous peaple, a man's character for industry and integrity having great weight with him in contracting sales.

In the fall of 1865 he once more engaged in merchandising, taking into the business his sons, A. P. and Leonidas Cartwright, in order to afford them business training. His landed interests in about three years began to demand all his attention, but the mercantile business was continued by his sons until 1870. April 2nd of that year his long


IN THE NAME OF THE STATE OF TEXAS.

To all to whom these Presents shall come, Greeting

Grant of land to MATTHEW CARTWRIGHT



Among the first, if not the first oil lease made in Texas.

and useful career was closed by death. Besides his many friends, he left his wife, four sons and two daughters to mourn his loss.

Mrs. Amanda Cartwright survived her husband twenty-four years, dying at San Augustine in her seventy-seventh year. After the death of her husband she resided at the old family homestead, with her son Leonidas, who acted as her business manager until the time of her death. Mr. and Mrs. Cartwright were beloved by all who knew them, and numbered among their friends all of the old settlers in San Augustine and adjoining counties.

The following copy of lease signed by M. Cartwright, is supposedly the first oil lease made in Texas. Original in possession of James I. Cartwright, Terrell.

COPY OF OIL LEASE, 1866

This agreement made and entered into at San Augustine, Texas, this 12th day of August, A. D. 1866, by and between M. Cartwright of the first part and B. T. Karanaugh of the second part, Witnesseth,

That the party of the first part, for the consideration hereinafter expressed, leases and doth hereby lease to the said party of the second part, the privilege of Mining for Petroleum or rock oil, on a certain tract of land in Jefferson County, Texas, known as follows: The South half of headright survey of James W. Bullock, containing 2214 acres (less 400 acres deeded to A. Houston). The said lease is given under the following terms and conditions. The said Karanaugh is to go upon the land and prospect for oil. If he finds prospects sufficiently encouraging to justify boreing he is to continue to enjoy the privilege until it is determined whether there is oil to be found there or not. If it is found in sufficient quantities to justify working the lease is to continue for twenty years with the privilege of using all necessary timber and material for carrying on the oil business; if no oil is found then this lease expires and is thereafter to be null and void. Should oil be found and the well worked The said Cartwright is to receive one tenth part of the oil produced he furnishing the barrels for his portion, to be delivered at the well. The said Karanaugh is to proceed without delay to explore the land and if satisfactory prospects are found he is to commence boreing as soon as it is in his power to do so and to prosecute the boreing until oil is found, or if it is known that it cannot be found, (the work to be so conducted as to determine within two months whether this lease is to be continued or not).

In testimony whereof the parties have hereunto subscribed their names this date written above.

M. Cartwright
B. T. Karanaugh

NOTES

The name Karanaugh may be Kavanaugh.

The "less 400 acres" may be "less 1100 acres."

DALLAS HISTORICAL SOCIETY
Southern Methodist University
Dallas, Texas

November 19, 1937

Mr. Summerfield G. Roberts
Allen Bldg.,
Dallas, Texas

Dear Mr. Roberts:

I am sending you herewith a copy of the Matthew Cartwright letter which we discussed recently. It turns out that it is a long letter of three pages rather than three letters as I had remembered it. I think you will be interested to see that it is from W. M. Simpson.

If you can secure any additional material of this sort for our archives, we shall be most apreciative. Peter's and Mercer's colonies are pet subjects of mine, and I am hoping that there are in existence other letters as rich in information on these subjects as the one I am enclosing.

Please remember that we are hoping to see you at our quarterly meeting Saturday November 20, at the Dallas Athletic Club at 12:15.

Sincerely yours,
(signed) Virginia Leddy
Archivist

COPY

Nacogdoches Decr 26th 1845

To Matthew Cartwright, Esqr

Dr Sir

Brother informed me that you have some Certificates, but that you have some hesitancy about having Them Surveyed up on the Trinity fearing there would be some opposition from the People, I do not intend to Survey, on any mans preemption claim and therefore; I do not anticipate any contention with the People. I spent nearly the whole of Last Summer among the People of the Collony. I found them very friendly disposed and they made no objection to my Surveying, any quantity, so that I did not interfere with their preemption claims, I found them En Mas opposed to Gen, Murcer and his contract with the President, and as a further evidence, of their being opposed to Said Contract, they assembled on the occasion of voting for the Constitution, and voted unanimosly for the Ordinance, They say that Gen, Murcers agents has defrauded them by making heavy exactions of them, as dues, and fees, on their Lands. Charging them 8 dollars for a Duplicate of citizenship 8 Do for Land Certificates, 12 D for surveying their Land besides many other expenses, amounting in all to more than Double the amt charged by this government, So they are all anxious that his contract would fail, for they would have nothing

all answers that his counsel would fail, for they would have nothing

to loose by it but Every thing to gain, besides in all my Travel through the Collony, I saw no man that said his was introduced by any Person, If we would get Land then at all, we must get it Soon, for all the good Lands will be Taken by Preemption in less than 12 months, I had the opinion of Ochiltree and Rusk on the subject, and they give it is their oppinion that that Part of the contract which () claims that was of an older date than the Contract is *unconstitutional* and and (sic) laying a Side the constitutionality of the contract that Gen, Murcer and his Associates have entirely failed to comply with their contract with the President, and the Contract pointedly says that a failure on the part of Charles Fenton Murcer, to comply with any part of the Contract Shall amt to a forfeiture of the whole.—The Contract Says,—that Gen, Murcer, Shall *introduce* and *Settle* i. e., 150 familys, by the 11th Day of May/45—that he shall introduce and Settle in good Comfortable Log cabbins on their own Lands set a part to them, 150 familys by the 1th Day of May 1845—in this part of his Contract he has Entirely failed, I traveled through the Collony in July last and Did not See 10 familys that Said that they were introduced by Gen, Murcer, or any one Els, That they have gone there with their own Accord, and Certain it is that not one out of 10, of the familys that are there, are on vacant land, and none of them on lands set a part to them, for there is not as yet a Survey made by the authoritys in Murcers Collony therefore, if there was the 150 familys, they are not living on their own land; and consequently have not the improvements as required in the Contract, but on the Contrary, there was not on the first Day of May last more than 75 familys and of those 75, 9 out of ten are Squatters on other Peoples Land, by casting your Eye upon the map; you will See that there was 6 or 700 surveys made and recorded in the very heart of that Collony; previous to the date of the Contract and the People have Setteled upon them; and are willing to buy of the owners, and they are willing to average land at $1.00 pr acre, and they have not settled on those Lands without Knowing, they have at a very Early day after the date of the Contract; furnished with a complete map of all "The surveys made in the Collony by Majr Pillary then agent for the Collony,——

But Gen, Murcer, has not only forfeited his contract on the grounds already mentioned, but he has failed in every requirement of the Contract, up to this time. Besides he has failed to comply with a Law Passed By the Congress of 44 Requiring him to complete the Survey of his collony by a certain date, *at a forfeiture of this contract,* The Survey of his Collony is not yet closed, nor nothing doing toward it nor is there a Single Survey made.

It is the opinion of all the States-men and Jurists, with whom I have conversed that the Contract is an Nulity, and that Surveys might be made there with perfect Propriety. and those gentlemen whose oppinion might be most relyed on, are the first to participate, in the

locating of those Lands. I shall be off for a few days, and shall make a quantity of Surveys the fieldnotes of which I shall have to Dispose of, when I come in I shall be certain to call on you, for by that time you (will) be convinced of the Propriety of Locating in that Section, The vacant Lands there is worth four times the quantity of vacant Lands any place that I know, and I can Put my finger at any time upon Every foot of vacant Land in the limits of this country, and I would much prefer Land in that Section to any other that is at this time vacant, it is not that I am limited, for I could Survey any where in this Country, Those who furnish me their Certificates before I go out, I shall feel under obligation to *Survey first* if you will send me your certificates, I will pledge my self to get you as good locations as can be had, or send me the number and quantity of your certificates in a letter, and I will serve you faithfully. I will wait with you until next fall, or I will take notes on good men or a good man () if you write Do it immediately or I will not get it before I go out
Respectfully your obt Servant; Etc, Etc, Etc,

W. M. Simpson
(Rubric)

(Indorsed)	(Addressed)
McLrose	Mr. Matthew Cartwright
24 Dec	San Augustine
	Texas

Transcribed November 12, 1937, Archives of the Dallas Historical Society, from the transcript of an original on file University of Texas Library, Matthew Cartwright papers.

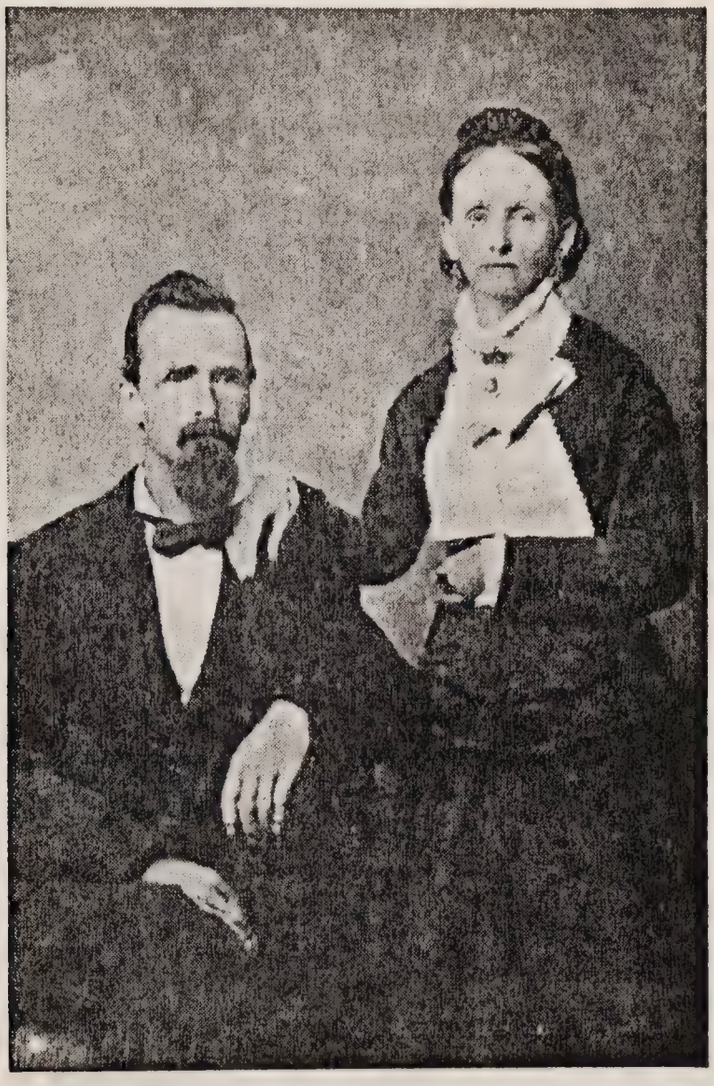


The Home of
MATTHEW CARTWRIGHT,
San Augustine, Texas

A marker has been placed at this home by the State of Texas.



The decendants of
MATTHEW CARTWRIGHT AND AMANDA HOLMAN



MR. and MRS. COLUMBUS CARTWRIGHT



COLUMBUS C.

(Matthew, John, Matthew, John)

Columbus Cartwright, eldest son of Matthew Cartwright, and his wife, Amanda Holman, was

Born: in San Augustine, Texas, August 23, 1837.

Married: Sallie Lane.

Died: in San Augustine, 1902.

Children:	Robert L.	m. Terie Bickham
	Clinton	m. Mamie Darby
	John Matthew	m. Emmie Massey
	Americus P.	m. Minnie Sublett
	Mary	m. James Bewley
	Ella	m. William G. Sharp

"Columbus C. Cartwright, son of Matthew, was born in San Augustine in 1837, and died in 1902. He was engaged in the real estate business for many years; was a very worthy and highly respected citizen and bore the same honorable relations to the business and social community which had characterized his father. Throughout the period of the war he served as a soldier, and his brothers A. P. and Leonidas were also in the army. Columbus Cartwright married Sallie Lane, and of their children besides John Matthew, there are now living Robert L. Cartwright of Waco, Texas; A. P. Cartwright of San Augustine; Mrs. Bewley; and Mrs. Sharp—the latter two of San Augustine.

"Columbus, served in Colonel Lane's regiment in the Confederate Army, and after the war became a farmer and large land owner. He married Miss Sallie Lane, and left four sons and two daughters at the time of his death in San Augustine, Texas, in 1902."

"Texas and Texans," p. 1769.
"Texas and Texans," Special Limited Edition, p. 254.
"Indian Wars and Pioneers, p. 632.

ELLA CARTWRIGHT

Ella Cartwright, is the daughter of Columbus and Sallie Cartwright.

Born: in San Augustine, where she has conitnued to live.

Married: William G. Sharp.

Children:	Mary Sharp	m. Philip Smith
	Ralph Sharp	m. Sylvia Hudgins
	Sallie Sharp	m. R. B. Hall
		Children: Marjorie Ann Hall

William G. Sharp, is a man of affairs, prominent throughout the State.

Residence: San Augustine, Texas.

MARY CARTWRIGHT

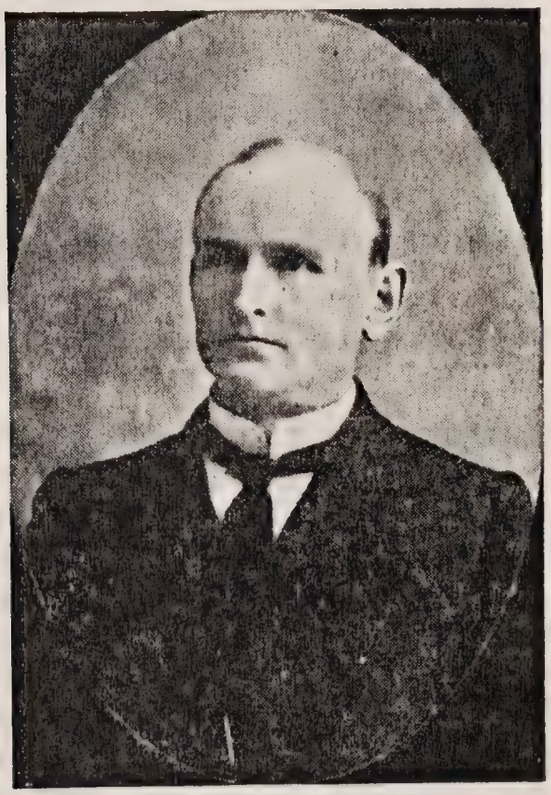
MARY CARTWRIGHT, is the daughter of Columbus and Sallie Cartwright.

Born: in San Augustine, Texas.

Married: James Bewley.

Children:

Residence: San Augustine, Texas.



ROBERT L. CARTWRIGHT



ROBERT L. CARTWRIGHT
(Columbus, Matthew, John, Matthew)

Robert L. Cartwright, is the eldest son of Columbus Cartwright and his wife, Sallie Lane.

Born: about 1860 at San Augustine, Texas.

Educated: San Augustine, and Vanderbilt University.

Married: Terie Elizabeth Bickham. Date—April 25, 1883.

Children:
Lena Lane
Elisha Bickham
Columbus Jerome
Sallie Amanda

Robert L. Cartwright moved from San Augustine to Waco, Texas, where he reared his family of four children. He is well known in Waco and environs, and is a prominent and respected citizen of that city. He is a large land owner, and has considerable holdings in one of the East Texas oil fields.

R. L. Cartwright is interested in the early events of the state, and has written "The Earliest American History of Texas."

From a clipping from the Terrell Daily Tribune, of Dec. 28, 1935, is the following:

"Mr. Cartwright is the great-grandson of John Cartwright, who settled near San Augustine in 1819. On his mother's side he is the great-grandson of Isaac Holman, whose son, James S. Holman, in turn was the first mayor of the city of Houston. Mr. Cartwright is a scholar, a gentleman, and a graduate of Vanderbilt university. He is, too, a most zealous student and lover of Texas and her history. His family from his great-grandfather, through grandfather Matthew Cartwright, and on down, have each and all been vitally and significantly connected with many of the important phases of Texas' development. This Cartwright family is the same that has so much written up in the Texas history archives in the University of Texas."

LENA LANE CARTWRIGHT

Lena Lane Cartwright, eldest daughter of Robert L. Cartwright and his wife, Terie Bickham (gt-granddaughter of M. Cartwright) was

Born: Feb. 6, 1884, at San Augustine, Texas.

Educated: At Birmingham Seminary, Birmingham, Ala.

Married: Lemuel K. Preston. Date—April 25, 1910.

Children: Lena Eugenia Preston
Elizabeth Amanda Preston

Residence: Mr. Preston engaged in the Drug business in Beaumont, Texas, where they had made their home. Since his death, Lena and her family have moved to Waco, Texas, the home of her parents.

Lemuel K. Preston, was the son of Lemuel Keyser Preston and his wife, Alice Duer.

LENA EUGENIA PRESTON, the daughter of Lena Lane Cartwright and her husband, Lemuel K. Preston, was

Born: Sept. 9, at Waco, Texas.

Educated: Hockaday's (4 yrs.); U. of Texas; Goucher College, Baltimore; and graduated from Baylor, in 1937.

ELIZABETH AMANDA PRESTON, daughter of Lena Lane Cartwright and her husband, Lemuel K. Preston, was

Born: August 11, at Waco, Texas.

Educated: Attended Hockaday's one year; Wellesley College, Mass., two years; and graduated from Baylor in 1937. At present attending Katherine Gibbs School in New York. (1938).

Married: Charles Carver, III, of Philadelphia. Date—April 2, 1936.

Charles Carver is the son of Alexander Henry Carver and Gertrude Nason Carver, of Louisville, Kentucky.

LIEUT. ELISHA BICKHAM CARTWRIGHT

(Robert L., Columbus, Matthew, John)

LIEUT. BICKHAM CARTWRIGHT, son of Robert L. Cartwright and his wife, Terie Bickham, was

Born: Jan. 9, at Mt. Calm, Texas.

Educated: Texas University.

Married: Grace Woodruff. Date—Nov. 28, 1931, at Paradise, Tex.

Children:

Occupation: E. Bickham Cartwright is engaged in ranching and farming, and is living at Weatherford, Texas.

Grace Woodruff is the daughter of John Warren Woodruff and his wife, Fannie Lewis.

WAR RECORD: Bickham Cartwright enlisted in the World War, April 1st, 1918. Entered as private in Coast Artillery at Fort Rosecrans, San Diego, Calif. In six months was transferred to Ao. E. Candidate Division C., Coast Artillery Corps, Fort Monroe, Va. He was promoted to 2nd Lieutenant. Received honorable discharge, Dec. 20, 1919.

COLUMBUS JEROME CARTWRIGHT

(Robert L., Columbus, Matthew)

JEROME CARTWRIGHT, the eldest son of Robert L. Cartwright and his wife, Terie Bickham, was

Born: Nov. 12, 18— at Mt. Calm, Texas

Educated: at Texas University.

Married: Ann Risher. Date—Oct. 1916, Waco, Texas.

Children: Ann Risher
Jerome

Occupation: Jerome is engaged in farming and Real Estate. His wife, Ann Risher, is the daughter of Harry Cook Risher and his wife, Agnes Peel.

Residence: Waco, Texas.

ANN RISHER CARTWRIGHT

Ann Cartwright, the daughter of Jerome Cartwright and his wife, Ann Risher, was

Born:

Educated: at the Hockaday School for Girls, Dallas; and is in her second year at the University of Texas.

SALLIE AMANDA CARTWRIGHT

Sallie Cartwright, the youngest daughter of Robert L. Cartwright and his wife, Terie Bickham, was

Born: Dec. 21, Waco, Texas.

Educated: Monticello Seminary, and the University of Texas.

Married: James Cole Williams. Date—June 18, 1924.

Sallie Cartwright (after her marriage) lived in Chicago until 1933, at which time she and her husband moved to Dallas, Texas. He is a business man of that city.

Mr. Williams is the son of John Browning Williams and his wife, Ida Moore. In "Who's Who in Chicago" (1913) will be found a sketch of James C. Williams' business achievements in that city.

JOHN MATTHEW CARTWRIGHT

John Matthew Cartwright, is the son of Columbus Cartwright and his wife, Sallie Lane.

Born: Jan. 26, 1862, at San Augustine, Texas.

Died: Aug. 1, 1920, at San Augustine, Texas.

Married: Emmie Massey.

Children: Holman
Baxter

"It is an unusual distinction of a Texas family to have been represented through five successive generations in the State, but that distinction belongs to the Cartwrights. John Cartwright, the pioneer, settled at what is now San Augustine, in the year 1819, two years before Stephen Austin planted the first permanent American colony, and seventeen years before Texas gained her independence from Mexico. In the family of John Cartwright, the well known planter and land owner at San Augustine, are two children who represent the fifth generation of the family. There are several collateral branches of the Cartwright family in different sections of Texas, but the descent of the one now under consideration is through the original settler John Cartwright, Columbus Cartwright, to John Matthew Cartwright and the last named's children.

"John Matthew Cartwright was born at San Augustine in 1862. Reared in his native locality, with the exception of a few years spent in Central Texas, he always had his home there. At the present time he is the owner of a fine farm of two hundred acres adjoining San Augustine on the south. This is an historic place, having been in the possession of the Cartwright family since the earliest days of settlement, and some of the land has been in cultivation for nearly a hundred years. Mr. Cartwright still raises splendid crops of cotton and

corn, and from his experience one may conclude that the fertility of Texas soil in San Augustine county, cannot be easily exhausted. Some twenty-five or thirty acres of the Cartwright farm are devoted to pecan culture, and that pecan orchard is one of the most valuable assets of the farm. Mr. Cartwright is also owner of other valuable farm property in the country.

"John Matthew Cartwright, married Miss Emmie Massey, a daughter of C. B. and Eliza (Jones) Massey, of Rusk, Texas, pioneers of this commonwealth."

"Texas and Texans," p. 1769.

Holman Cartwright, married Bessie Harbuck. Children: Holman Lane.

Baxter Cartwright, married Anna V. Thomas: Children: Baxter Polk, John Matthew.

CLINTON CARTWRIGHT

(Columbus, Matthew, John, Matthew)

Clinton Cartwright, was the son of Columbus Cartwright and his wife, Sallie Lane.

Born: Dec. 9, 1866, in San Augustine, Texas.

Died. Sept. 21, 1906, in San Augustine, Texas.

Married: Mamie Darby.

Children: Robert Lane.

Robert L. Cartwright, is at present living in Dallas, Texas. His mother, Mamie Darby Cartwright, married second: Col. Moss, and lives in Dallas.

AMERICUS PEYROUX CARTWRIGHT

(Columbus, Matthew, John, Matthew)

Americus P. Cartwright (Meck) is the son of Columbus Cartwright and his wife, Sallie Lane. (Named for his uncle, A. P. Cartwright, the brother of Columbus).

Born: Dec. 20, 1870, in San Augustine, Texas.

Died: May 14, 1928, in San Augustine, Texas.

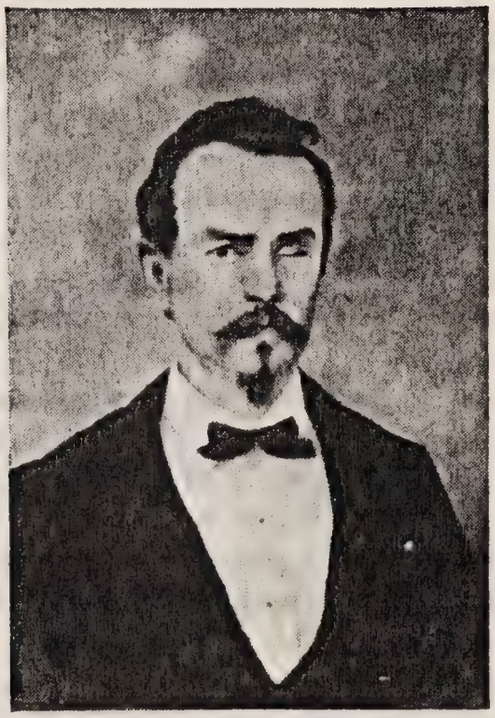
Married: Minnie Sublett, daughter of Henry Sublett.

Children:

Ingram	m. Wilmer Dean
Mintie	m. Stephen Kardell
A. P., Jr.	m. Nelda Greer

Ingram Cartwright, and his wife Wilmer, have a son: Ingram Cartwright.

Americus P., Jr., (Top) and his wife Nelda, have issue: Jacqueline Jean.



AMERICUS P. CARTWRIGHT



AMERICUS PEYROUX CARTWRIGHT
(Matthew, John, Matthew, John)

A. P. CARTWRIGHT (Meck), son of Matthew Cartwright and his wife, Amanda Holman, was

Born: in San Augustine, March 27, 1840.

Married: Ophelia Smith. Date—April, 1868, in San Augustine, Texas.

Children: Annie T.
Matthew Charles
Meck

Americus P. Cartwright, was a Confederate soldier, being a member of Company E of the Third Texas Cavalry. He served under Ben McCulloch, of the Trans-Mississippi Department, and upon crossing the Mississippi and the reorganization of the company, he was made a Lieutenant in his command. He later returned to his old department, in which he remained until the end of his service.

A. P. Cartwright entered Confederate service, Jan. 4, 1861, in Co. E, Third Regiment Texas Cavalry, as private.
Promoted to 1st Lieutenant.
In battle of Chestinola, Indian Territory, with Third Texas Cavalry.
In battle of Elks Horn, in 1862.
Transferred with the Regiment in 1862 to Corinth, and was in command of Company E in an engagement of the Third Texas Cavalry under Col. Walter P. Lane, in which a brigade of the enemy was repulsed, in an attack of the Regiment, while covering the retreat of the Army from Corinth.

He resigned, and Joined Lane's Regiment in the Trans-Miss. depart and served on Gen'l Major's Staff, until close of the war, participating in the engagements of that brigade in Louisiana, and was paroled with the troops in the Trans-Miss. Dept., in 1865.

"Texas and Texans," Special Edition, p. 254 (under Leonidas).
"Indian Wars and Pioneers of Texas," p. 632.

His death occurred in San Augustine, August 11, 1873.

The family of A. P. Cartwright moved to Terrell about the year 1889, several members of the family having preceded them there. Eventually all of the children (or their families) of Matthew and Amanda Cartwright moved to Terrell, with the exception of Columbus.

Ophelia Smith, was the daughter of Dr. and Mrs. Charles James Smith, of Virginia. Dr. Smith's ancestors lived on the James and Nottaway rivers in Virginia, and were large land owners in that section. He was a descendant of Pocahontas, having papers to substantiate his claim; however, they have been destroyed by fire.

She was born August 14, 1845, and died Jan. 11, 1939.

MATTHEW CHARLES CARTWRIGHT
(Americus P., Matthew, John, Matthew)

MATTHEW CHARLES CARTWRIGHT, is the only son of Americus P. Cartwright and his wife, Ophelia Smith.

Born: Nov. 24, 1869, at San Augustine, Texas.

Educated: San Augustine, and Southwestern University.

Married: Blanche M. Griffith. Date—Feb. 2, 1891.

Matthew Cartwright, is a large land owner and capitalist. He engages in no active business other than the management of his landed interests.

Residence: Terrell, Texas.

ANNIE T. CARTWRIGHT

Annie T. Cartwright, is the eldest daughter of Americus P. Cartwright and his wife, Ophelia Smith, (granddaughter of Matthew Cartwright and his wife, Amanda Holman).

Born: Nov. 28, 1871, at San Augustine, Texas.

Educated: Columbia Atheneum, Southwestern University, and Baylor University.

Married: Hon. Robert L. Warren. Date—March 29, 1894.

Children: Annie Lee Warren.

Annie T. Cartwright was reared in San Augustine, and moved to Terrell in 1891, where she lived until March 1920, at which time she moved to Dallas, her present home.

Hon. Robert L. Warren, engaged in the practice of law for many years. He also served as State Senator, in Austin, Texas, for two terms.

He is the son of William Warren and his wife Elizabeth (Bettie) Eleanor Waskom; and the grandson of Joseph Warren and his wife, Harriet M. Drake.

ANNIE LEE WARREN

(Annie T., Americus P., Matthew)

Annie Lee Warren, is the only child of Annie T. Cartwright and her husband, Robert Lee Warren.

Born: June 24, at Terrell, Texas.

Educated: Monticello; Gunston Hall, Washington, D. C.; and travel abroad.

Married: Summerfield G. Roberts. Date—May 15, 1920, Dallas, Texas; Warren residence; Episcopal service.

Annie Lee, is active in Club and social circles in the city of Dallas; and has membership in many organizations there.

On her paternal side she is descendant of Joseph Warren of Mississippi, and of William Waskom, of Louisiana.

WARREN

Robert Lee Warren	b. Sept.	29, 1865,	Harrison County, Texas
Annie T. Cartwright	b. Nov.	28, 1871,	San Augustine, Texas
	m. March	29, 1894,	Terrell, Texas
William Warren	b. June	12, 1828,	Marion County, Miss.
	d. June	28, 1886,	Terrell, Texas
Elizabeth Eleanor Waskom	b. May	10, 1840,	Yazoo County, Miss.
	d. Feb.	19, 1909,	San Antonio, Texas
	m. Dec.	24, 1857,	
Joseph Warren	b. April	4, 1801,	d. August 8, 1858
Harriet M. Drake	b. April	5, 1809,	d. April 5, 1871
	m.		
Elias Warren	b.		
Susannah Burford	b.		

Silas Drake (b. 1765, d. April 1839) and Assenith—, were parents of Harriet Drake.

WASKOM

Robert Lee Warren	b. Sept.	29, 1865,	Harrison County, Texas
Annie T. Cartwright	b. Nov.	28, 1871,	San Augustine, Texas
	m. March	29, 1894,	Terrell, Texas
William Warren	b. June	12, 1828,	d. June 28, 1886,
Elizabeth Eleanor Waskom	b. May	10, 1840,	d. Feb. 19, 1909
	m. Dec.	24, 1857,	
John Marion Waskom	b. Nov.	14, 1813,	Washington Parish, La.
Nancy A. Cook	b. Nov.	13, 1819,	Lawrence County, Miss.
	d. July	14, 1852,	Mississippi.
	m. Feb.	22, 1837,	
William Waskom	b. — in Covington,		St. Tammany Parish, La.
Eleanor Slocum	b.		d. 1822
	m.		

James Cooke, (b. Nov. 4, 1784, d. Feb. 24, 1837) and Elizabeth L. Ransom (b. Apr. 15, 1788, d. Aug. 30, 1831) were married Oct. 11, 1808. They were the parents of the above Nancy A. Cook.

Samuel Slocum and Sarah Young were the parents of Eleanor Slocum, wife of William Waskom.



Home of
JOSEPH WARREN
Seventeen miles from Columbia, Mississippie, Great-Grandfather of
ANNIE LEE WARREN ROBERTS



HISTORIC HOMES OF MARION COUNTY

The Columbian Progress
Thursday, April 7, 1938
Columbia, Mississippi

Joseph Warren, one of Marion County's earliest slave owners, who had acquired great wealth, built himself a home which reflects honor on the architect of that day. The history connected with this house is a splendid reflection of the aristocratic ante-bellum days. Small tracts of land were bought or entered from the United States government different times from pioneer settlers and added to this plantation which numbered between 1,500 and 2,000 acres of land in 1859 when S. A. Foxworth fell heir to it from his father's estate.

The site of this stately home is on an elevation midway between two streams whose attractiveness is enhanced by the growth of magnolia, iron wood, flowering bay, wild currant, may-haw, wild azaleas, yellow jasmine, woodbine, and smaller shrubs that grow near by. The main structure as it was originally built, a Colonial two-story, the floor plan of each being the same with two side galleries supported by massive columns and enclosed with balusters, extending the width of the house. In the rear are two partially enclosed galleries about 12 feet by 20 feet from which the staircase extends. Under these stairs is a large closet, the original key of which is now in possession of one of the heirs. On the front veranda open four heavy doors and eight windows. There are Venetian blinds to all outside doors and windows, brass knobs, and trimming for doors.

Mrs. Birdie Lovett, Historian, Marion County Historical Research Project.

MECK CARTWRIGHT

(Americus P., Matthew, John)

Meck Cartwright, is the second daughter of Americus P. Cartwright and his wife, Ophelia Smith.

Born: in San Augustine, Texas.

Educated: Georgetown University and Baylor College.

Married: Walter P. Allen. Date—Dec. 21, 1893.

Children: Pauline Allen
Ophelia Allen
Walter P. Allen, Jr.
Matthew Allen
Anná Louise Allen

Meck Cartwright moved to Terrell as a young girl in 1891, and in about two years was married to Walter P. Allen, of Kaufman, Texas. He is President of the American National Bank of Terrell; and one of its most outstanding and influential citizens. The family residence is imposing and is located at 611 Griffith Avenue.

Pauline Allen

(Meck, Americus P., Matthew)

Pauline Allen, eldest daughter of Meck Cartwright and her husband, Walter P. Allen, was

Born: January 11, 1895

Died: March 27, 1926

Educated: Monticello; Gunston Hall, Washington, D. C.; and travel abroad.

Married: Ben L. Gill, Jr. Date—Dec. 21, 1916, Terrell, Texas.

Children: Pauline Gill
Gloria Gill

Pauline Allen was a girl of rare beauty and accomplishments. She departed this life in young maturity. B. L. Gill, Jr., is Vice-President of the American National Bank, of Terrell; and is the son of the late B. L. Gill, one time Vice President of the Seaboard National Bank, of New York City.

PAULINE GILL
(Pauline, Meck, Americus P., Matthew)

Pauline Gill, the eldest daughter of Pauline Allen and her husband, Ben L. Gill, Jr., attended Hockaday's School for Girls, in Dallas, for one year, and is now in her second year at the University of Texas.

GLORIA GILL, the youngest daughter of Pauline Allen and her husband, Ben L. Gill, Jr., is a senior at Terrell High.

OPHELIA ALLEN
(Meck, Americus P., Matthew)

Ophelia Allen, is the second daughter of Meck Cartwright and her husband, Walter P. Allen.

Born: June 19, at Terrell, Texas.

Educated: Bonn Avon, San Antonio, Texas; Monticello; and Fairmont, Washington, D. C.

Married: W. Clark McCord, Jr. Date—April 10, 1919.

Children: Margaret McCord
Constance McCord
Mary Louise McCord

W. Clark McCord, Jr., is the son of W. C. McCord and his wife, Martha Bond, of Terrell. He was born March 2, 1895, and died Nov. 15, 1932. He was engaged in the mercantile business with his father, doing business under the firm name of "The McCord Company."

Ophelia lives with her three daughters, at 1003 Johnson Street, Terrell.

MARGARET MCCORD
(Ophelia, Meck, Americus P., Matthew)

Margaret McCord, the eldest daughter of Ophelia Allen and her husband, W. Clark McCord, Jr.

Educated: Ward-Belmont, Nashville, Tennessee; Stephens, Columbia, Mo.; and is attending S. M. U., Dallas, Texas.

CONSTANCE and MARY LOUISE MCCORD, are High School pupils, at Terrell.

WALTER P. ALLEN, JR.
(Meck, Americus P., Matthew)

Walter Allen, Jr., the eldest son of Meck Cartwright and her husband, Walter P. Allen.
Born: Oct. 27, at Terrell, Texas.
Educated: at Rice Institute, Houston; and the University of Texas.
Married: Martha Wilder. Date—Nov. 6, 1924, at Homer, La.
Children: Patricia Allen.

After graduating from the University of Texas, Walter Allen, Jr., became Assistant Cashier of the American National Bank, of Terrell, and remained with that institution for several years. He is now owner and manager of the "Buddy Allen Chevrolet Company."
Residence: Walnut Street, Terrell, Texas.

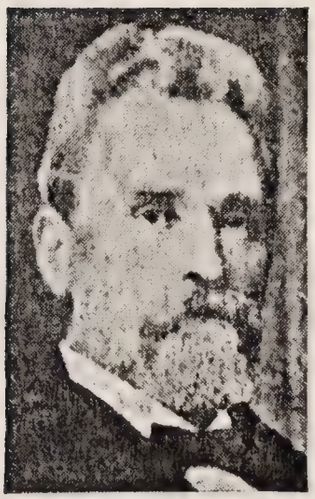
MATTHEW ALLEN
(Meck, Americus P., Matthew)

Matthew Allen is the youngest son of Meck Cartwright and her husband, Walter P. Allen.
Born: July 9, 1904, at Terrell, Texas.
Educated: Attended Military Academy, at Mexico, Missouri; and the Terrill School of Dallas, Texas.
Married: Flossie Davis. Date—Sept. 1928.
Children: Matthew Allen, Jr.

Matthew Allen and his family are living at Memphis, Texas, where he is manager of cotton compresses there.

ANNA LOUISE ALLEN
(Meck, Americus P., Matthew)

Anna Louise, the youngest daughter of Meck Cartwright and her husband, Walter P. Allen,
Born: Nov. 18, at Terrell, Texas.
Educated: Terrell, and S.M.U., Dallas.
Married: Ewell Rutherford. Date—Sept. 1929.
Children: Walter Alan Rutherford
Ronald Rutherford.
Residence: Dallas, Texas.



LEONIDAS CARTWRIGHT, SR.



LEONIDAS CARTWRIGHT
(Matthew, John, Matthew, John)

LEONIDAS CARTWRIGHT, was the third son of Matthew Cartwright and his wife, Amanda Holman.

Born: Nov. 27, 1842, in San Augustine, Texas.

Died: Feb. 25, 1922, in Terrell, Texas.

Married: Ludie Ingram. Date—Dec. 17, 1868.

Children:
Amanda Holman (Wilson)
Annie B. (McClurkin)
James Ingram
Columbus W.
Leonidas, Jr.
Ludie (Brittain)
Cleveland
Mary (Brown)
Velma (Gilmore)

"Leonidas Cartwright, received the greater part of his education in his native town, also attending the military institute of Bastrop, Texas. On the 25th of May, 1861, he enlisted at San Augustine in Company E. of the Third Texas Cavalry, Capt. Short commanding the company, and Col. Greer, the regiment. He was mustered in at Dallas and formed part of the regiment in which W. P. Lane was Lieutenant Colonel, and George Chilton was Major. The regiment was attached to General McIntosh's brigade, and later to the brigade commanded by General McCulloch. Early in the year of 1862 the regiment took part in the battles of Elkhorn and Oak Hills, and was then transferred to the eastern department, where it was under command of General Price. It was now reorganized and dismounted, and was soon made a part of Ross' Brigade which comprised the Third, Sixth, Ninth, and First Texas Regiment of the Lone Star troops. Under this new order the regiment took part in the battles of Shiloh, Iuka, and in the Holly Springs raid, in which Van Dorn captured General Grant's supplies, and twenty-five hundred of his troops. . . .

"At this juncture the army was ordered to fall back and join forces with General Johnson's army, in the attempt which he was going to make to relieve Pemberton at Vicksburg. The army remained in the vicinity of Vicksburg, until the fall of the besieged city and then fought Sherman's army until the latter retired to Jackson, Miss., after which the Confederate forces wintered in the state. In the spring of 1864 the command went to the aid of Gen. Johnson, who was defending Atlanta, and took part in the campaign of one hundred days which resulted in the fall of the city.

"Mr. Cartwright was detailed as a scout under Lieutenant Taylor, who operated in the rear of Gen'l Sherman's army, annoying the latter by threatening his communications and obtaining valuable information. * * * He was captured at Satartia, Miss., but he was exchanged and paroled, and subsequently mustered out at Vanton, Miss., during the latter part of May 1865. He served through the Tennessee campaign, as a scout.

"After the war, Leonidas Cartwright engaged in the mercantile business. After the death of his father he retired from this business, and became agent for his father's estate. He moved to Terrell in 1895. H was a member of the Methodist church, and was a Mason, having taken the chapter and council degrees.

"He was married in Sabine County, Texas, on the 17th Dec., 1868."

"Texas and Texans," p. 225, Sepcial Edition.

"Indian Wars and Pioneers of Texas, p. 632.

Ludie Ingram: was born in Cuthbert, Ga., Feb. 17, 1850,
and died in Terrell, Tex., Dec. 24, 1908.

LEONIDAS CARTWRIGHT,JR.
(Leonidas, Matthew, John, Matthew)

Leonidas Cartwright, Jr., is the eldest son of Leonidas Cartwright and his wife, Ludie Ingram.

Born: at San Augustine, Texas.

Educated: at Washington Lee University.

Married: Ross Gladney. Date—July 23, 1919.

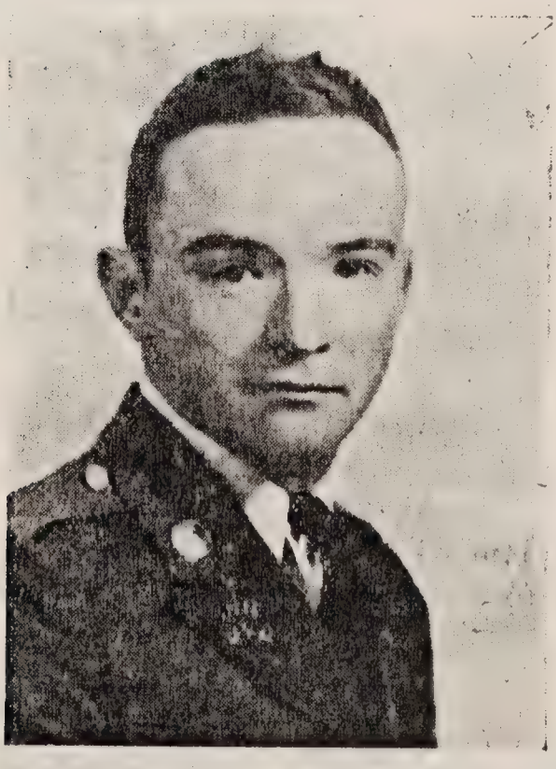
Children: Jane Ross
Columbus (Cumby)
Leonidas, III.

Lon Cartwright, Jr., engaged in business in the city of Beaumont for many years prior to his marriage. Since then, he has lived in Terrell, and has landed interests which occupy his attention.

Ross Gladney is the youngest daughter of Dr. Sam M. Gladney and his wife, Elizabeth Davenport. Dr. Gladney, whose ability, dignity, and character won him universal respect, was Terrell's leading physician for many years. Elizabeth (Davenport) Gladney, is the sister of Mary C. (Davenport) Cartwright.



JAMES INGRAM CARTWRIGHT



JAMES INGRAM CARTWRIGHT, JR.





JAMES INGRAM CARTWRIGHT
(Leonidas, Matthew, John, Matthew)

James Ingram Cartwright, is the son of Leonidas Cartwright and his wife, Ludie Ingram.

Born: San Augustine, Texas.

Educated: Graduated from Toon's College, Terrell.

Married: Eugenia Polk Cartwright. Date—Nov. 8, 1905, at Terrell.

Children: Matthew, III.
James Ingram, Jr.

Occupation: James I. Cartwright is a man of means and a large land owner. His business is management of same.

Residence: Griffith Avenue, Terrell, Texas.

Eugenia Polk Cartwright, is the daughter of Matthew Cartwright and his wife, Mary Cynthia Davenport.

MATTHEW CARTWRIGHT, III
(James I., Leonidas, Matthew, John)

Matthew Cartwright, III, eldest son of Eugenia Polk Cartwright and her husband, James Ingram Cartwright, was

Born: Terrell, Texas.

Educated: New Mexico Military Institute, at Roswell, N. W.

Married: Bess Edwards.

Occupation: Employe' of the Great Southern Life Insurance Compan, Actuary Department.

Residence: Houston, Texas.

JAMES INGRAM CARTWRIGHT, JR.
(James I., Leonidas, Matthew, John)

James I. Cartwright, Jr., is the youngest son of Jim and Jean Cartwright.

Born: at Terrell, Texas.

Educated: graduated from T.H.S.; New Mexico Military Institute; and attending Texas University, 1938.

COLUMBUS WILLIAM CARTWRIGHT

(Leonidas, Matthew, John, Matthew)

COLUMBUS W. CARTWRIGHT (Cumby), son of Leonidas Cartwright and his wife, Ludie Ingram.

Born:

Educated: Southwestern University, at Georgetown.

Married: Grace Corley. Date—June 20, 1906, Terrell, Texas.

Occupation: Cumby Cartwright has been closely identified with the American National Bank of Terrell for many years, of which institution he is now Vice-President.

Grace Corley, his wife, is the daughter of John H. Corley and his wife, Prudence Kuykendal. John H. Corley was a Banker.

LIEUT. GROVER CLEVELAND CARTWRIGHT

(Leonidas, Matthew, John, Matthew)

CLEVELAND CARTWRIGHT is the youngest son of Leonidas Cartwright and his wife, Ludie Ingram.

Born: Dec. 13, at San Augustine, Texas.

Educated: at the University of Texas.

Married: Thelma Cunningham. Date—

Children: Jack
Richard
Ann

Cleveland Cartwright, served in the Great World War, as 1st Lieutenant, Inf. He trained at Leon Springs, S. C., and Camp Travis, Texas. Not over-seas. Honorable discharge, Jan. 29, 1919.

Occupation: Farming and agriculture. Living at Gainesville, Texas.

AMANDA HOLMAN CARTWRIGHT

Amanda Holman Cartwright, eldest daughter of Leonidas Cartwright and his wife, Ludie Ingram.

Born: at San Augustine, Texas.

Married: Eugene A. Wilson, a Lawyer. Date—1890 or '91.

Residence: Gainesville, Texas.

ANNIE B. CARTWRIGHT

Annie B. Cartwright is the second daughter of Leonidas Cartwright and his wife, Ludie Ingram.

Born: at San Augustine, Texas.

Married: Joseph J. McClurkin. Date—June 1, 1898, Terrell.

Children: Roena McClurkin (Deitiker)
Mantie McClurkin (Jackson)
Leonidas Cartwright McClurkin
Joseph J. McClurkin, Jr.
Ingram McClurkin
James Wilie McClurkin
Mary Curtis McClurkin

Occupation: Joseph J. McClurkin, engaged in the mercantile business.

Residence: Terrell; and Beaumont, Texas.

J. J. McClurkin, was the son of James Wilie McClurken and his wife, Roena Jones. He was born: Dec. 10, 1868; died March 8, 1938.

Roena McClurkin, eldest daughter of Annie B. Cartwright and her husband, Joseph J. McClurkin, was

Born: in Terrell, Texas.

Married: Roscoe Deitiker. Date—Oct. 30, 1924.

Children: Ann Deitiker
Roena Deitiker
Mantie Deitiker

Occupation: Roscoe Deitiker is Freight Agent for the Santa Fe R. R.

Residence: Fort Worth, Texas.

Mantie McClurkin, the second daughter of Annie B. Cartwrghit and her husband, Joseph J. McClurkin, was

Born: at Terrell, Texas.

Married: John Curtis Jackson. Date—Nov. 17, 1925.

Children: John Jackson
James Jackson
Joseph Jackson
Mary Louise Jackson

Residence: Houston, Texas.

Occupation: J. C. Jackson is a lawyer, with Texas Company (Legal Department).

Leonidas Cartwright McClurkin, the eldest son of Annie B. Cartwright and her husband, Joseph J. McClurkin, was
Born: at Terrell, Texas.
Married: Alverne Morris. Date—Oct. 4, 1926.
Children: Margaret McClurkin
Leonidas Cartwright McClurkin, Jr.
Occupation: Manager of the West Texas and New Mexico Utilities Company.
Residence: At present: Paola, Kansas.

Joseph J. McClurkin, Jr., the second son of Annie B. Cartwright and her husband, Joseph J. McClurkin,
Born: at Terrell, Texas.
Married: Penelope Foster. Date—Oct. 5, 1927.
Children: Penelope McClurkin.
Occupation: Employee, men's Ready-to-Wear.
Residence: Beaumont, Texas.

James Wilie McClurkin, the third son of Annie B. Cartwright and her husband, Joseph J. McClurkin,
Born: Terrell, Texas.
Married:Thelma Weynaudt. Date—May 7, 1938.
Children:
Occupation: Bookkeeper, in Federal Land Bank.
Residence: Houston, Texas.

Ingram McClurkin, is the fourth son of Annie B. Cartwright and her husband, Joseph J. McClurkin.
Born: Terrell, Texas.
Married: Alice Calhoun Crabb. Date—April 22, 1934.
Children: Benita McClurkin.
Occupation:
Residence: Beaumont, Texas.

Mary Curtis McClurkin, the third and youngest daughter of Annie B. Cartwright and her husband, Joseph J. McClurkin, was
Born: Terrell, Texas.
Educated: Beaumont, Texas.
Residence: Living with her family in Beaumont, Texas.

LUDIE CARTWRIGHT

Ludie Cartwright, the third daughter of Leonidas Cartwright and his wife, Ludie Ingram, was

Born: July 30, at San Augustine, Texas.

Educated: Shorter College, Rome, Ga.

Married: T. Manly Brittain. Date—June 9, 1915, at Terrell.

Children: Eleanor Brittain
T. Manly Brittain, Jr.

Occupation: Mr. Brittain was formerly member of the mercantile firm of Martin-Jarvis Co., of Terrell. His parents are native Georgians (Franklin County).

Residence: Terrell—500 Griffith Avenue.

ELEANOR BRITTAIN, the daughter of Ludie Cartwright and her husband, T. Manly Brittain, was

Born: Feb. 22, at Terrell, Texas.

Educated: Graduated from T.H.S., and from Hockaday School for Girls, Dallas; attended University of Texas for one year; and S.M.U., Dallas, for one year.

Married: Howard W. Mays, Jr. Date—June 15, 1938, at Terrell.

Occupation: Howard Mays is a Lawyer, engaged in the Legal Dept. of Employers' Casualty Company, of Tyler, Texas.

T. MANLY BRITTAIN, JR,. is the only son of Ludie Cartwright and her husband, T. Manly Brittain.

Born: May 6, at Terrell, Texas.

Educated: Graduated from T. H. S.; now attending University of Texas (1938).

MARY LILLIAN CARTWRIGHT

Mary Lillian Cartwright, is the fourth daughter of Leonidas Cartwright and his wife, Ludie Ingram,

Born: at San Augustine, Texas.

Educated: Shorter College, Rome, Ga.

Married: Favin E. Brown. Date—Dec. 19, 1921.

Children: Mary Brown.

Occupation: Instructor at Terrell Military College; at present engaged in farming.

Residence: Gainesville, Texas.

VELMA CARTWRIGHT

Velma Cartwright, the fifth daughter of Leonidas Cartwright and his wife, Ludie Ingram, was

Born: at San Augustine, Texas.

Educated: Toon College, Terrell; and Brenau College, in Georgia.

Married: Will Allen Gilmore. Date—June 8, 1921, at Terrell.

Children: Frank Gilmore
Velma Gilmore

Occupation: Will Allen Gilmore owns and operates several cotton oil mills. He is the son of J. Frank Gilmore and his wife, Mary Emma Edwards, the daughter of Florence Rosalie Simpson and her husband, Augustus Daniel Edwards.

Residence: Athens, Texas.



MATTHEW CARTWRIGHT



MARY CYNTHIA DAVENPORT
(Mrs. Matthew Cartwright)



MATTHEW CARTWRIGHT

Death
Year
1925
Month Day
Nov. 11
Terrell, Texas

Birth
Year
1855
Month Day
Aug. 11
San Augustine, Texas

Various places of residence
San Augustine, Texas
Terrell, Texas

Occupation
Mercantile
Land and Cattle owner
Bank President
Capitalist

Parents: Matthew Cartwright
Amanda Holman

Married Mary Cynthia Davenport,
At Pittsburg, Texas. Date—July 24, 1876.

Children: Leonidas Davenport
Amanda Holman (Taylor
Eugenia Polk (Cartwright)
Estelle (Lupe)
Jerome Broocks (Head)
Mary Davenport (Pickerell)
John Reagan
William Holman
Matthew, Jr.
Bourke

The supreme achievement of his family.

Copy: Amanda H. C. Taylor.



Home of MATTHEW CARTWRIGHT, Terrell, Texas



MATTHEW CARTWRIGHT
(Matthew, John, Matthew, John)

MATTHEW CARTWRIGHT, the youngest son of Matthew Cartwright and his wife, Amanda Holman, was

Born: Aug. 11, 1855, at San Augustine, Texas.

Died: Nov. 11, 1925, at Terrell, Texas.

Educated: at the Huntington School, Shelbyville, Texas; the Looney School, at Gilmer; and the Cumberland University, at Lebanon, Tenn., graduating with the degree of Bachelor of Science.

Matthew Cartwright was married at the age of twenty-one, to Mary Cynthia Davenport and moved to Terrell, where his family of ten children were reared. He was an exemplary father, giving his children the best education obtainable, and by precept and example fitting them mentally and morally to take their place in the world, rounding them out with a sane viewpoint of life, and moulding them into worthy members of their noted family, with its splendid and distinguished heritage.

"His main activities in his successful business life were, cattle raising, ranching and development of real estate and large farming interests throughout the state. . . . For many years he was President of the First National Bank of Terrell, and during his incumbency as such, the bank grew to become one of the strong institutions of the County. * * * He served as Mayor; and as member of the State Democratic Executive Committee during the Chairmanship of Hon. Webb Finley; and as member of the board of managers for the North Texas Hospital for the Insane, receiving appointment from Gov. Ross." His business sagacity is evidenced by the fact that he retained and added to the fortune which came into his possession through the efforts of his father, who in the early days bought Texas lands until he owned more land at the time of his death (with few exceptions) than any man in East Texas.

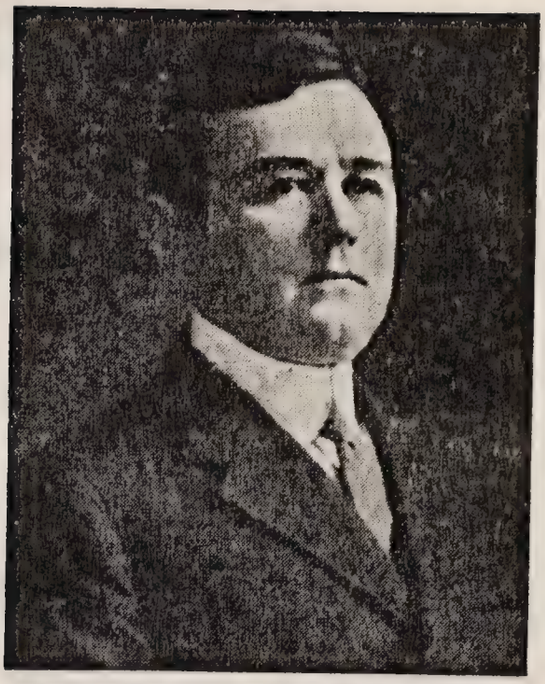
Matthew Cartwright was an outstanding man, but there is little that can be added to the eulogy of his daughter, Amanda H. C. Taylor, who on the preceding page states that he is "The supreme achievemnt of his family."

Mary Cynthia Davenport, was the daughter of Dr. Thomas Biser Davenport and his wife, Eugenia Lavinia Polk, of Chattanooga, Tenn.

Born: July 18, 1856, at Leona, Texas.

Died: Oct. 26, 1937, at Terrell, Texas.

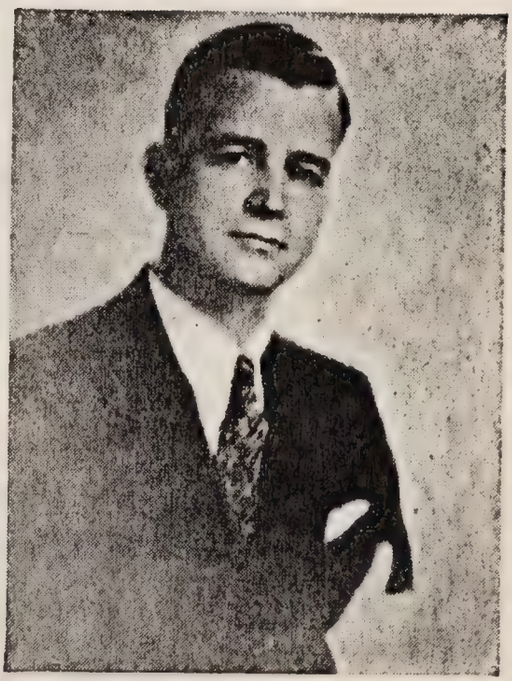
Eugenia Lavinia Polk, is a lineal descendant of James K. Polk.



LEONIDAS D. CARTWRIGHT



JOINER CARTWRIGHT



LEONIDAS D. CARTWRIGHT, JR.







LEONIDAS DAVENPORT CARTWRIGHT

(Matthew, Matthew, John, Matthew, John)

Lon D. Cartwright, eldest son of Matthew Cartwright and his wife, Mary Cynthia Davenport,

Born: at San Augustine, Texas.

Educated: Vanderbilt University.

Married: Justa Joiner. Date—Dec. 14, 1899 (of Sherman, Texas).

Children: Terrel Joiner
Leonidas D., Jr.
Justa
Justa Jerome
John Reagan
Mary Elizabeth

Occupation: Lon Cartwright is engaged in the Real Estate business.

Residence: Terrell; San Antonio; and at present, Beaumont, Texas.

Justa Joiner, is the daughter of Mr. and Mrs. P. D. Joiner, of Sherman, Texas. She was born—— Died: May 21, 1938.

TERREL JOINER CARTWRIGHT

(Lon D., Matthew, Matthew, John)

Terrel Joiner Cartwright, the eldest son of Lon D. Cartwright and his wife, Justa Joiner, was

Born: at Terrell, Texas.

Educated: B.A. degree from the University of Texas; followed by a course in Law there. Receiving his license, he became associated with Judge Foster in the practice of law in Dallas. After a few years there, he returned to Beaumont where he has definitely made a name for himself in his chosen line of work.

LEONIDAS D. CARTWRIGHT, JR.

(Lon D., Matthew, Matthew, John, Matthew)

Lon D. Cartwright, Jr., the second son of L. D. Cartwright and his wife, Justa Joiner, was

Born: Terrell, Texas.

Educated: Texas University; and Master's Degree in Geology at Leland Stanford.

Occupation: Geologist.

Residence: Houston, Texas.

JUSTA CARTWRIGHT

Justa Cartwright, eldest daughter of Lon D. Cartwright and his wife, Justa Joiner, was

Born: San Antonio, Texas.

Educated: Two years at Principia; and graduated from the University of Texas.

Married: Shirley Helm. Date—

Children:

Residence: Houston, Texas.

Occupation: Shirley Helm is a Lawyer.

JUSTA JEROME CARTWRIGHT

Justa Jerome Cartwright, the second daughter of Leonidas Davenport Cartwright and his wife, Justa Joiner, was

Born: San Antonio, Texas.

Educated: Attended Principia for two years, and graduated from University of Texas.

Residence: San Antonio; Beaumont; and at present, Houston, Texas.

JOHN REAGAN CARTWRIGHT
(Lon D., Matthew, Matthew, John)

John Reagan Cartwright, youngest son of Lon D. Cartwright and his wife, Justa Joiner, was

Born: Beaumont, Texas.

Educated: Received B.A. degree from the University of Texas, 1938. He will take up the study of Law next term.

Residence: Beaumont, Texas.

MARY ELIZABETH CARTWRIGHT

Mary Elizabeth Cartwright, youngest child of Lon D. Cartwright and his wife, Justa Joiner, was

Born: Beaumont, Texas.

Educated: Hockaday, Dallas (1939).

Residence: Beaumont, Texas.

JOHN REAGAN CARTWRIGHT
(Matthew, Matthew, John, Matthew)

Reagan Cartwright, the son of Matthew Cartwright and his wife, Mary Cynthia Davenport, was
Born: 1887, at Terrell, Texas.
Died: 1917.
Educated: Georgetown; and the University of Texas.
Married: Isabel Branson, of Philadelphia. Date—Nov. 9, 1911.
Residence: Alpine, Texas.

Reagan Cartwright passed on, in the heyday of youth. A man of marked intellect, and irreproachable character.

Isabel Branson is internationally recognized as one of our foremost portrait painters. She has been awarded many distinguished honors, prizes, and honorable mention, among them:
European Fellowship for one year's study.
Honorable mention, Buffalo Society of Artists.
Honorable mention, Plastic Club of Philadelphia.
Gold Medal, Art Club of Philadelphia.
Mary Smith Prize, Pennsylvania Academy of Fine Arts (best painting by a Philadelphia woman).
1st prize, of $1,500.00, San Antonio Art League (Cotton Field Scene)
4th prize, of $1,750.00, San Antonio Art League (Wild Flowers).

WILLIAM HOLMAN CARTWRIGHT
(Matthew, Matthew, John, Matthew)

William Holman Cartwright, the third son of Matthew Cartwright and his wife, Mary Cynthia Davenport, was
Born: Terrell, Texas.
Educated: University of Texas, followed by Business School, at Poughkeepsie, New York.
Married: Claire Lucas, San Antonio, Texas. Date—Nov. 11, 1914.
Occupation: Large land owner; ranchman; owner of producing gas wells. At present he is connected with the Federal Land Bank, in Houston, and is making that city his temporary home. He also maintains a residence in San Antonio, and a ranch home near Beeville, Texas.

Claire Lucas, is the daughter of Cyrus B. Lucas, of San Antonio.



JOHN REAGAN CARTWRIGHT



WM. HOLMAN CARTWRIGHT



MATTHEW CARTWRIGHT, JR.



LIEUT. BOURKE CARTWRIGHT









LIEUTENANT BOURKE CARTWRIGHT

(Matthew, Matthew, John, Matthew)

BOURKE CARTWRIGHT, the fifth and youngest son of Matthew Cartwright and his wife, Mary Cynthia Davenport.

Born: Terrell, Texas.

Educated: After two years of preparatory work at Culver, attended the University of Missouri; the University of Texas; and Columbia University, New York City.

Married: Patty Mays, Corsicana, Texas. Date—Nov. 23, 1920.

Children: Patty Mays.

Occupation: Landed interests, and manager of his father's estate.

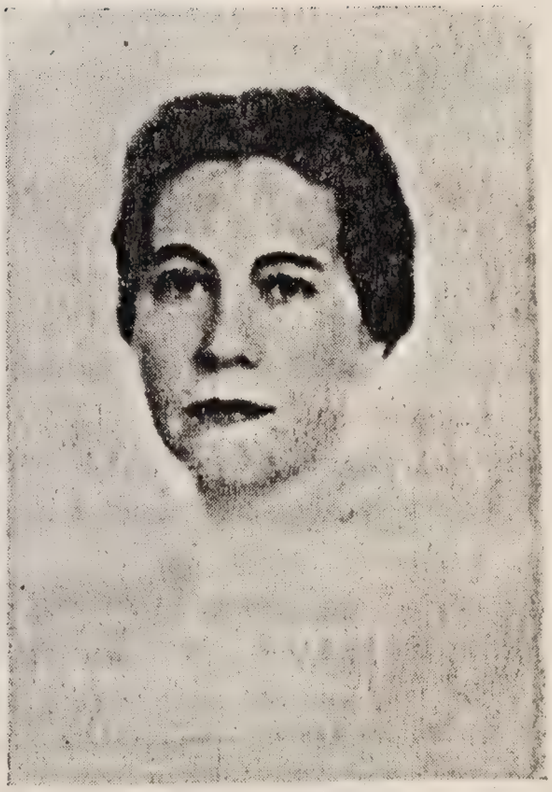
Patty Mays, is the daughter of Richard Mays and his wife, Theresa Pace, of Corsicana, Texas.

WAR RECORD: Bourke Cartwright served in the Great World War, as 2nd Lieutenant of Cavalry Troop. He was trained and transferred to the following Camps: Leon Springs, Texas; Camp Travis, Texas; Camp Kearney, Calif.; Camp Bowie, Texas; Camp Grant, Ill., A.E.F.

He served over-seas from Sept. 17, 1918, until July 18, 1919. He received honorable discharge July 25, 1919.



MATTHEW CARTWRIGHT, JR.



EMILY ROBERTS
Mrs. Matthew Cartwright, Jr.





MATTHEW CARTWRIGHT, JR.

(Matthew, Matthew, John, Matthew, John)

Birth
Year
Month Day
Jan. 17
Place of Birth
Terrell, Texas

Various places of residence
Terrell, Texas

Occupation
Cotton business
Real Estate and farming
Land Bank Appraisals

Parents: Matthew Cartwright
Mary Cynthia Davenport.

Married: Emily Roberts dau. of Matthew C. Roberts
Date—June 24, 1915, Roberts family residence, Terrell, Texas.

Children: Matthew Cartwright, III

MATTHEW CARTWRIGHT, JR., is the fourth son of Matthew Cartwright and his wife, Mary Davenport.

He attended Culver Military School for two years, then entered the University of Missouri, and later attended Business School at Poughkeepsie, N. Y.

Matthew Cartwright, Jr., is a man of sterling worth; of strong personality, and of resourceful and practical turn of mind. He has had considerable experience in the Cotton business, nad in the management of farms. At present he is actively engaged in Federal Land Bank appraisals, with offices at Houston, Texas. His work covers a large territory, operating throughout northern and central Texas. He is especially fitted for this type of work having had wide experience along these lines, and is thoroughly versed in the manner of dealing with the many phases of this business.

Residence: 604 Griffith Avenue, Terrell, Texas.



MATTHEW CARTWRIGHT, III



MATTHEW CARTWRIGHT, III

(Matthew, Matthew, Matthew, John, Matthew)

Various places of residence
Terrell, Texas

Birth
Year
Month Day
Aug. 23
Place of Birth
Terrell, Texas

Parents: Matthew Cartwright, Jr.
Emily Roberts

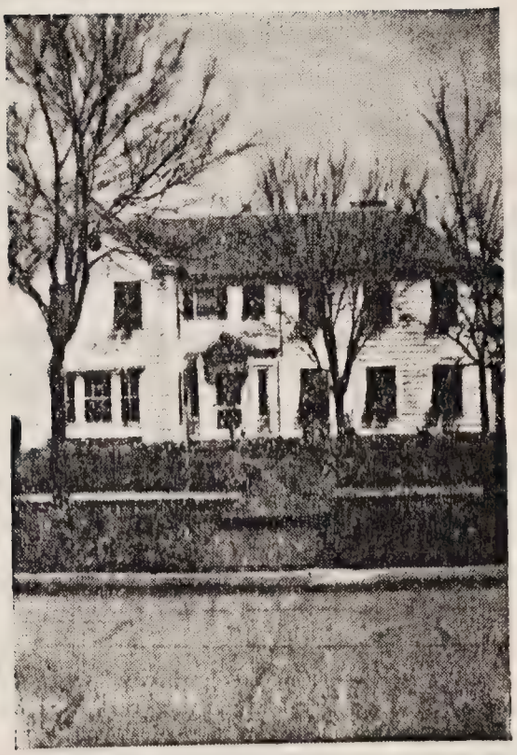
Married:

Children:

MATTHEW CARTWRIGHT, III, is the only son of Matthew Cartwright, Jr., and his wife, Emily Roberts.

Education: Graduated from Terrell High School; attended New Mexico Military Institute at Roswell, N. M.; and is attending S.M.U., Dallas, 1939.

See ROBERTS, p. 85. §3



Home of
MATTHEW CARTWRIGHT, JR.



AMANDA HOLMAN CARTWRIGHT

Amanda Holman Cartwright (Mant), eldest daughter of Matthew Cartwright and his wife, Mary Cynthia Davenport,
Born: at Terrell, Texas.
Educated: at Kidd-Key, Sherman, Texas, and St. Louis, Mo.
Married: James Lane Taylor.
Children: Eugenia Polk Taylor
Maria Louise Taylor
James Lane Taylor, Jr.

Mant Cartwright and her husband, James Lane Taylor, made their home in Sherman for a few years, then moved to San Antonio, Texas. She has interested herself in the artistic, cultural and civic life of that city, and was one of a group responsible for the preservation of some of its historic landmarks (presumably the Almo among them). She is a woman of intellect, refinement, and charm, which graces are apparent in all of the daughters of Matthew Cartwright.

Eugenia Polk Taylor, the eldest daughter of Amanda Holman Cartwright and her husband, James Lane Taylor,
Born: Sherman, Texas.
Educated: At Mt. Vernon, Washington, D. C.
Married: George Sealy. Date—Nov., 1923.
Children: Eugenia Taylor Sealy
George Sealy, Jr.
Lane Taylor Sealy
Residence: Galveston, Texas, home of George Sealy. His family have been prominently identified with Galveston since early days. The Sealy Hospital, there, bears the name of his family.

Maria Louise Taylor, second daughter of Amanda H. Cartwright and her husband, James Lane Taylor,
Born: Sherman, Texas.
Educated: at Mt. Vernon, Washington, D. C.
Married: Tom Watt Gregory. Date—Jan., 1930.
Children: Tom Watt Gregory, Jr.
Holman Cartwright Gregory
Residence: Houston, Texas.
Occupation: Bonds and Investments.

James Lane Taylor, Jr., only son of Amanda Holman Cartwright and her husband, James Lane Taylor,
Educated: University of Texas.

EUGENIA POLK CARTWRIGHT

Eugenia Polk Cartwright (Jean), is the second daughter of Matthew Cartwright and his wife, Mary Cynthia Davenport.

Born: Dec. 2, 1880, at Terrell, Texas.

Died: Oct. 8, 1937, at Dallas, Texas.

Educated: at Kidd-Key, Sherman, Texas, and two years in New York City.

Married: James Ingram Cartwright. Date—Nov. 8, 1905.

Children: Matthew III
James Ingram, Jr.

Occupation: J. I. Cartwright is the son of Leonidas and Ludie Ingram Cartwright. He has landed interests and engages in management of same.

Residence: Jean and Jim Cartwright have lived continuously in Terrell, and adjoining the residence of Matthew Cartwright.

Matthew Cartwright, III, eldest son of Eugenia Polk Cartwright and her husband, James Ingram Cartwright.

Educated: Terrell, and New Mexico Military Institute, Roswell, N. M.

Married: Bess Edwards. Date—Feb., 1926.

Occupation: Employeee of Great Southern Life Insurance Co., Actuary Dept.

Residence: Houston, Texas.

James Ingram Cartwright, Jr., youngest son of Eugenia Polk Cartwright and her husband, James I. Cartwright.

Educated: Graduate of Terrell High School, of New Mexico Military Institute, and attending the University of Texas (1938).

ESTELLE CARTWRIGHT

Estelle Cartwright, the third daughter of Matthew Cartwright and his wife, Mary Cynthia Davenport,
Born: at Terrell, Texas.
Educated: at Kidd-Key, and in Washington, D. C.
Married: William Bartle Lupe. Date—Nov. 4, 1903.
Children: Mary Davenport Lupe
William Bartle Lupe, Jr.
Sarah Elizabeth Lupe

W. B. Lupe is President of the Joint Stock Land Bank in San Antonio, Texas.
Residence: 224 West Kings Highway, San Antonio, Texas.

Mary Davenport Lupe, eldest daughter of Estelle Cartwright and her husband, William B. Lupe,
Educated: Mt. Vernon, Washington, D. C.
Married: A. M. Russ. Date—Nov., 1928.
Children: A. M. Russ, Jr. (Mac)
Mary Cynthia Russ
Residence: San Antonio, Texas.

William Bartle Lupe, Jr., only son of Estelle Cartwright and her husband, W. B. Lupe,
Educated: University of Texas.
Married: Mollie Durst Bennett. Date—Dec. 1, 1937, St. Marks Church, San Antonio, Tex.

Mollie Bennett is the daughter of Mr. and Mrs. John Mirza Bennett.
Residence: San Antonio, Texas.

Sarah Elizabeth Lupe, the youngest daughter of Estelle Cartwright and her husband, William Bartle Lupe.
Educated: Sophie Newcomb, New Orleans, La.
Married: Capt. Spencer Callaway. Date—June 23, 1934.
Children: Estelle Cartwright Calloway.
Occupation: Capt. Spencer Callaway is in the Aviation Corps, U. S. service.
Residence: San Antonio, Texas.

JEROME BROOCKS CARTWRIGHT

Jerome Cartwright is the fourth daughter of Matthew Cartwright and his wife, Mary Cynthia Davenport.

Educated: at Kidd-Key, and Mt. Vernon, Washington, D. C.

Married: William Preston Head. Date—March 26, 1907.

Occupation: William P. Head, was a ranchman, with other active interests.

Residence: Jerome and her husband first made their home in Sherman, Texas; then moved to Sulphur, Okla., for a few years; but most of their married life was spent in Abilene, Texas. Since the death of Mr. Head, she has lived in Terrell.

MARY DAVENPORT CARTWRIGHT

Mary D. Cartwright, is the fifth and youngest daughter of Matthew Cartwright an dhis wife, Mary Cynthia Davenport.

Born: in Terrell, Texas.

Educated: at St. Mary's College, Dallas; and New York City.

Married: Clarence S. Pickerell, of El Paso, Texas.

Date—Jan. 7, 1909.

Mary D. and her husband first made their home in El Paso, Texas, where they lived for several years. Later moved to California where Mr. Pickerell's brother, Major Pickrell, and other members of his family resided. Their present home is in Hollywood.

Clarence S. Pickrell is an uncle of Vincent (Giddings) Roberts; the wife of Ben S. Roberts of Terrell.



ANNE WIGGLESWORTH CARTWRIGHT
(Mrs. Benj. T. Roberts)



ANNA W. CARTWRIGHT, daughter of Matthew Cartwright and his wife, Amanda Holman.

Born: April 6, 1844, at San Augustine, Texas.

Died: May 27, 1903, at Terrell, Texas.

Married: Benjamin Thomas Roberts, son of Noel G. Roberts.
Date—Jan. 10., 1869.

Children:	Matthew Cartwright Roberts	b. 1870-1931
	Amanda Holman Roberts	b. 1871 -
	Annie Wigglesworth Roberts	b. 1872 -
	Benjamin Shadrach Roberts	b. 1874 -
	Felix Melville Roberts	b. 1875-1900
	Claude C. Roberts	b. 1877-1924
	Mary Cartwright Roberts	b. 1878-1936

"Mrs. Anna W. Roberts, a daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Matthew Cartwright, was born April 6th, 1844, and resided at San Augustine until 1888, when she moved ot Terrell, Texas, after the death of her late husband, B. T. Roberts, by whom she had seven children, all living, and three of them grown to man's estate, active business men and citizens of Terrell. She is one of those lovable women who live to do good, and to train and teach the members of their families to be ambitious, to excel in the faithful discharge of the duties of citizenship."
"Indian Wars and Pioneers of Texas," p. 633.

MATTHEW CARTWRIGHT ROBERTS, eldest son of Anne Wigglesworth Cartwright and her husband, Benjamin Thomas Roberts.

Born: Jan. 18, 1870, at San Augustine, Texas.

Died: May 27, 1931, at Terrell, Texas.

Educated: at San Augustine, Texas; and University of the South, Sewanee, Tennessee.

Children: Summerfield Griffith Roberts m. Annie Lee Warren, 1920
Emily Roberts m. Matthew Cartwright, Jr., 1915
Anne Ruth Roberts m. Glenn Rash, 1917
Matthew Cartwright Roberts, Jr. m. Kathryne Moore, 1923
Ione Roberts m. Gordon Mims, 1927

Occupation: Insurance, Lawyer, Bank President, Farmer, Oil interests.

Residence: 606 Griffith Avenue, Terrell, Texas.

Children of A. W. Cartwright—See ROBERTS, beginning p. 54. 55

MARY CRUTCHFIELD CARTWRIGHT

Mary Crutchfield, the daughter of Matthew Cartwright and his wife, Amanda Holman,

Born: Oct. 18, 1845, at San Augustine, Texas.

Died: Nov. 23, 1903, at Terrell, Texas.

Married: James Ingram (b. Dec. 7, 1840; d. June 7, 1900)

Children: William Holman Ingram
James Melville Ingram
Amanda Holman Ingram
Leonidas Cartwright Ingram

"Mary Cartwright Ingram, the second daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Matthew Cartwright, and the wife of Capt. J. M. Ingram, now resides at Sexton, Sabine County, Texas, on Capt. Ingram's father's old homestead, but he is building a residence at Terrell, intending to make that place their future home. She will be missed in her old home where, by her noble Christian example, she has won the affection of her neighbors, and will leave many warm friends to regret that she saw fit to leave them. But too, warm hearts will give her and hers, a hearty welcome in Terrell."

Copy: "Indian Wars and Pioneers of Texas," p. 633.

William Holman Ingram, the eldest son of Mary C. Cartwright and her husband, James Ingram,

Born: Dec. 23, 1867, at San Augustine, Texas.

Died: Oct. 24, 1923, at Terrell, Texas.

Married: Ethel Cowles. Date—June 6, 1900.

Children: William H. Ingram, Jr.
Nell Ingram

Occupation: William Ingram owned land throughout the state, and his business was management of these lands.

Residence: Griffith Avenue, next door to his parents.

William Holman Ingram, Jr., the eldest son of William H. Ingram and his wife, Ethel Cowles,

Born: Nov. 6, 1902, at Terrell, Texas.

Educated: A. and M. College, College Station, Texas. Graduated in Electrical Engineering.

Married: Mary Belle Ham. Date—June 6, 1933.

Children: Martha Ingram.

Occupation: Superintendent of Public Utilities.

Residence: Natchitoches, Louisiana.

Nell Victoria Ingram, the daughter of William H. Ingram and his wife, Ethel Cowles,
Born: July 20, at Terrell, Texas.
Educated: Terrell, and graduated from S.M.U., Dallas, Texas.
Residence: Nell Ingram has recently graduated, and at present makes her home with her mother at 730 Griffith Avenue, Terrell, Texas.

Amanda Holman Ingram, the only daughter of Mary C. Cartwright and her husband, James Ingram,
Born: Nov. 19, 1871, at San Augustine, Texas.
Married: W. P. Wood. Date—
Occupation: Mr. Wood is engaged in the mercantile business.
Residence: San Augustine, Texas.

James Melville Ingram, the second son of Mary C. Cartwright and her husband, James Ingram,
Born: Dec. 12, 1872, at San Augustine, Texas.
Educated: at Georgetown.
Married: 1st-May Payne Date—Jan. 4, 1894
2nd-Annie Hazel Date—
Children: James Melville Poindexter Ingram.
Residence: San Augustine, Texas.
Occupation: Mercantile business.

James Melville Poindexter Ingram, the son of James Melville Ingram and his wife, May Payne,
Born: March 8, 1895, at Sexton, Texas.
Educated:
Married: Nan Wood. Date—
Children:
Occupation: Insurance.
Residence: San Augustine, Texas.

Leonidas Cartwright Ingram, the third and youngest son of Mary C. Cartwright and her husband, James Ingram, (grandson of Matthew Cartwright and his wife, Amanda Holman).
Born: August 9, 1877, at Sexton, Texas.
Educated: Georgetown, and Galveston, Texas.
Married: Myrtle Byrn. Date—June 8, 1904.
Children: Leonidas Cartwright Ingram, Jr.
Temple Byrn Ingram
Mary Eleanor Ingram
Emelene Ingram

Lon C. Ingram and wife reside in Terrell at 403 Pacific Avenue. Like most men of his generation belonging to the Cartwright family, he owns a great deal of land, and is interested in farming. He also has large holdings in the East Texas oil fields.

L. C. Ingram has lived in Terrell since his youth, and enjoys the universal respect of its citizens, having led a blameless and exemplary life.

Leonidas Cartwright Ingram, Jr., the eldest son of Leonidas C. Ingram and his wife, Myrtle Byrn.
Born: March 27, 1905, at Terrell, Texas.
Educated: At A. and M. College, College Station, Texas.
Married: Almeta Dover. Date—Aug. 13, 1931.
Children: Leonidas C. Ingram, III
Wade Temple Ingram
Occupation: Civil engineer, Highway Department.
Residence: Lubbock, Texas.

Temple Byrn Ingram, second son of Leonidas Cartwright Ingram and his wife, Myrtle Byrn,
Born: Sept. 8, 1906, at Terrell, Texas.
Married:
Occupation: Civil Engineer.
Residence: Eagle Pass, Texas.

Temple B. Ingram with his two sisters were members of Miss Ona Brown's party to Europe, in 1934.

Mary Eleanor Ingram, daughter of Leonidas Cartwright Ingram and his wife, Myrtle Byrn,

Born: Aug. 17, 1907, at Terrell, Texas.

Educated: After doing college work at T.M.C., Terrell, Texas, she graduated from S.M.U., Dallas; and from Columbia University, New York City.

Mary Eleanor has visited several European countries as well as her home land, and usually spends her summers in travel.

Emeline Ingram, daughter of Leonidas Cartwright Ingram and his wife, Myrtle Byrn,

Born: Aug. 18, 1909, at Terrell, Texas.

Educated: At T.M.C., at Terrell; and S.M.U., Dallas.

Married: Lionel Carver. Date—Dec. 15, 1935.

Children: Lionel Carver, Jr.

Residence: Dallas, Texas, where her husband is employed by the Sun Oil Company.

COPY OF FUNERAL NOTICES

The friends and acquaintances of

MATTHEW CARTWRIGHT, SEN.

are respectfully invited to attend his funeral tomorrow morning at 10 o'clock, A. M. He will be buried with Masonic honors, at his late residence in the town of San Augustine.

San Augustine, Texas, April 2nd, 1870

FUNERAL NOTICE

MRS. ELIZABETH H. THOMAS, BORN FEB. 17, 1815
DIED FEB. 19, 1886

Funeral service by Rev. G. W. Dalby and Mr. Sandusky at Barksdale House at 10 o'clock, Saturday morning, Feb. 20th

Burial at Willow Mount Cemetery.

Shelbyville, Tenn., Feb. 19, 1886

The friends and acquaintances of Mrs. G. G. Holman, deceased, are respectfully invited to attend her funeral tomorrow at ten o'clock, at the residence of her mother, Mrs. Cartwright, four miles east of San Augustine.

March 10, 1847

Yourself and friends are respectfully invited to attend the funeral of Col. W. W. Holman, Sr., at the residence of J. M. Weeks, today at 4 o'clock P. M.

The funeral will be conducted under the auspices of the Masonic Fraternity.

Pilot Point, November 3rd, 1873

FUNERAL NOTICE

The friends and acquaintances of

I. D. THOMAS, SEN.

are respectfully invited to attend his funeral this morning at 10 o'clock. The funeral service will take place at his late residence, from which place they will proceed to the Family Burying Ground, six miles west of the town of San Augustine. The burial will take place at 2 o'clock P. M.

San Augustine, Texas, March 8th, 1866

WILL OF MATTHEW CARTWRIGHT (Emigrant)

Dated 2-20, 1688-9.
Proved 3-30, 1688-9.
St. Mary's County, Md. Year 1658-1732 (Will Book):

In ye name of God, amen. The one and twentieth of Feb. A. D. 1688-9, I, Matthew Cartwright, sick in body but of good and perfect memory, thanks to Almighty God, and calling to remembrance ye uncertain state of this transitory life, and that all flesh must yield unto death when it shall please God to call, do make, constitute, ordain and declare this my last Will and Testament in manner and form following, revoking and annulling by these presents, all and every will and wills by me made and declared either by word or writing, and this to be taken only for my last Will and Testament and none other. And first being penitent and sorry from the bottom of my heart for my sins past, most humbly desiring forgiveness for ye same, I give and commit my soul to Almighty God, my Savior and Redeemer, in whom by ye mercy of Jesus Christ I trust and believe assuredly to be saved and to have full forgiveness and remission of all my sins and that my soul with my body at ye general day of Resurrection shall Rise again to joy, and through ye merits of Christ's death and passion, possess and inherit ye Kingdom of Heaven prepared for his lost and chosen, and my body to be buried where and how it shall please my executors, hereafter named to appoynt. And now for ye settling of my temporal estate, and such goods and chattles and debts as it has pleased Almighty God far above my merits to bestow upon me. I do order, give and dispose of ye same in manner and form following—that is to say—first, all debts and duties I owe in right and conscience to any manner of persons whatsoever shall be well and truly contended and paid, or ordained to be paid by my Executors hereafter named within convenient time after my decease.

Item. I give and bequeath to my ELDEST son JOHN, 100 acres of land—to take his choice of all my fower hundred acres now situate at Chaptico in St. Mary's County, provided my wife enjoy ye Plantation I now live on during her life. To my said son his heirs and executors and assigns forever.

Item. I give and bequeath to my SECOND son MATTHEW, 100 acres of land of ye said fower hundred acres to take ye next choice of ye said fower hundred acres at Chaptico called Weston and Weston addition—to him and his heirs and assigns forever.

Item. I give and bequeath to my THIRD son THOMAS, 100 acres of ye said fower hundred acres to take his next choice—to him and his heirs and assigns forever.

Item. To my FOURTH son PETER NOTE: in a depostion made in the year 1737 Peter gives his age as 50 years. Md. Hist. Mag., June 1928, p. 120) 100 acres of land of ye said fower hundred acres to him and his heirs forever.

Item. I give and bequeath to my son JOHN, two cows, one yearling bull to be delivered when he comes to year of 18.

Item. I give and bequeath to my other three sonnes, two cows each to be delivered when they come to the age of 18.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my daughter JOANNA, two cows to be delivered when she shall arrive at ye age of 16 or on her marriage day.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my daughter JOANNA, 3000 lbs. of tobacco to be paid her by my two eldest sonnes JOHN and MATTHEW, when she shall arrive to 16 years of age or on her marriage day.

Item. I give and bequeath my stock of hogs to be equally divided amongst my wife and children, each to have an equal part that shall be alive as each of them becomes of age.

Item. I do make, constitute and ordain John Turling(minister) Senr. and SARAH CARTWRIGHT, my dearly beloved WIFE, my full and whole executors of this my last Will and Testament. In witness whereof I have hereunto sett my hand seale ye day and yeare above written.

MATTHEW CARTWRIGHT

Signed, sealed and published
in the presence of us
John Nickolls
Philip Tippet
Edward Farr

On back of will was written: "This day wit ye 18th day of March, Anno Doam 1688, come before me John Nickoll's, Philip Tippet, and Edward Farr, witnesses to ye within written Will, and make oath on ye Holy Evangelist, that they saw Matthew Cartwright sign, seal, publish and declare ye within written will to be his last Will and Testament.

Jurst coram me
Clement Hill

Eodem die I administered ye oath of an Executrix to Sarah Cartwright, executrix, of ye last Will and Testament of Matthew Cartwright, deceased as written my hand.

Clement Hill

Record in Liber No. 6 (Wills) folio 45 & C. on file Land Office of Annapolis, Md.

True copy. A. T.

"The Bulletin," September, 1931, pp. 12-13.

WILL OF MATTHEW CARTWRIGHT, 1673-1714 (a)

Will—St. Mary's County Liber P. C. No. 1 folio 196-197.
Proved—May 15, 1714.

I do bequeath my soul to God Almighty that put it in my mortal body, being in good memory at this present time. I bequeath my plantation to my wife for her life and to return to my son JOHN CARTWRIGHT to him and his heirs forever. And if my son JOHN CARTWRIGHT die without issue then to return to my daughter MARY CARTWRIGHT to her and her heirs forever. And leave to my wife SUSANNAH CARTWRIGHT my executor and my personal estate to be divided betwixt my wife SUSANNAH CARTWRIGHT and JOHN CARTWRIGHT, my son, and MARY CARTWRIGHT my daughter. I do bequeath my daughter MARY CARTWRIGHT to my brother PETER CARTWRIGHT to take the estate that belonged to MARY and to bring her up till the years of 16 and to return the estate to my daughter MARY CARTWRIGHT when at the years of 16 or the day of her marriage. Signed and sealed the 6th day of May 17IX.

MATTHEW CARTWRIGHT.

Teste.
John Sandifer
Thomas T. Orphin
Mickall Wakly

Prob. May 15, 1714
William Asquith, Depy. Comm.

NOTE—171X may mean 1709. Probably an error and should be 1714, the year the will is proved.

"The Bulletin," September, 1931, p. 14.

(Above Matthew, is son of Matthew emigrant).

WILL of PETER CARTWRIGHT, 1687-1751
(son of emigrant Matthew)

Dated: Nov. 25, 1748
Proved: July 22, 1751.

In the name of God Amen. this 25th day of November 1748, I, PETER CARTWRIGHT of Charles County, being sick and weak in Body but of sound, perfect and disposing memory and calling to mind the mortality of this transitory Life and that it is appointed for all men once to die, do make this my last Will and Testament—that is to say FIRST, and principally I recommend my soul to God who gave it, and my body to the earth to be decently buried at the discretion of Whom I leave to execute my last Will and Testament.

Imprimis——I give and bequeath to my two sons, ROBERT, and THOMAS, all that tract of land belonging to me which lyes in St.

Mary's County near the head of Chaptico Bay, known by the name of WESTON ADDITION to be equally divided between them, which I give to them and their heirs of their body lawfully begotten forever, and in case either of them should die without such heirs as above said, then it is my will and pleasure that the right shall devolve on my son SAMUEL and the heirs of his body lawfully begotten forever, and in case he dyes without such heirs as aforesaid, then to fall to my next surviving son and to the heirs of his Body lawfully begotten forever, and so from heir to heir as long as there shall be any of the name to be found.

Item. I give and bequeath to my son GUSTAVUS 23 acres of land adjoining to my dwelling plantation. It being part of a Tract of Land called LAPWORTH (NOTE: this is adjoining to tract willed to Judith, his first wife, by her father, Robert Slye, son of Robert first) which I purchased of JOHN SLYE, to him and his heirs forever, but it is my pleasure that if any of my sons on whom the above said land is entailed should see cause to dispose of the same from one to another—they may confirm title to one and the other and not otherwise.

Item. I give and bequeath to my son GUSTAVUS one negro girl called Lucy together with her future increase——to him and his heirs forever. I give and bequeath to my well belowed wife ESTHER CARTWRIGHT on negro man called Roger over and above her third of my estate for the better support of herself and small children and of the Residue of my estate after my beloved wife has one-third part thereof——it is my will and pleasure it should be equally divided among my children, and Lastly I constitute and appoint my son THOMAS CARTWRIGHT and my beloved wife ESTHER Executor of this my last Will and Testament hereby revoking and disannulling all and every other Will or Wills made. And do acknowledge this and no other to be my last Will and Testament. In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal the day and year first above written.

Sig. PETER CARTWRIGHT.

Signed sealed Published and pronounced as the last Will and Testament of PETER CARWRIGHT in presence of us.

Samuel Chunn
Peter Dent
John T. Tull

This July 22, 1751
Acknowledged by oath of Peter Dent
John Tuel
Walter Hanson
Dy. Coms.

From the Land Office at Annapolis, Md.

INVENTORY of the Estate of Peter Cartwright was dated Oct. 12, 1751. The Executors were Hester (Ester) and Thomas Cartwright. It is a complete report of the settlement of the estate. Mention is made of 847 pounds of tobacco received from MATTHEW CARTWRIGHT (this is the son who is not mentioned in the will). He mentions ten children but names nine. It is evident that the older children ROBERT and THOMAS, and perhaps some of the girls are children of the first wife, JUDITH SLYE.

Extracts from Inventory are from the Administrators' Accounts 1738 to 1759, Charles County, Md.

"The Bulletin," September, 1931, pp. 15-16.

WILL OF SARAH CARTER

(who first married John Cartwright 1671-1708)

Dated: Nov. 21, 1733
Probated: Aug. 3, 1757.

Sick and weak in body etc., I give and bequeath to my loving daughter MARY CARTWRIGHT all that tract or parcel of land I now live on called "Mere Chance," also a negro girl named Pricilla and negro woman named Jane. If said Jane should bear child or children to be equally divided between my three loving children—viz, MARY, MATTHEW, and ELIZABETH. I give unto my loving sonne MATTHEW CARTWRIGHT one negro boy named James.

To my loving grand-daughter ELIZABETH HERBERT (NOTE: either daughter of Matthew or Elizabeth) one negro boy or girl my negro Jane is now big with.

I give and bequeath unto my loving sone-in-law one negro boy named Thomas. I give the said negro unto my said sone-in-law JOHN EDWARDS and to his heirs begotten on the body of my daughter Elizabeth. I will that my sister ELIZABETH BURROUGHS have free power during her natural life to dwell on any part of the land I now live on called "Mere Chance."

I do constitute and appoint my loving daughter, MARY CARTWRIGHT my whole and sole executrix.

This Nov. 21, 1733

SARAH CARTER

In the presence of John Burroughs
Lawrence Dent
John Herbert

Land Office, Annapolis, Md.
Folio 32

"The Bulletin," October, 1931, p. 10.

WILL OF JOHN BURROUGHS

Mt. Mary's County, Md.
Dated: March 13, 1715
Proved: Dec. 5, 1717.

To dearly beloved wife MARY the plantation whereon I now live during her natural life, and after her decease to my eldest son John Burroughs, all that tract of land whereon he now liveth except that part of it formerly given to my daughter MARGARET CARTWRIGHT. (Note: this daughter may have been the wife of John Cartwright, son of Matthew 2nd) by way of Deed of Gift. To youngest son Richard Burroughs all the land laid out for him and recorded in the County Court by Deed of Gift.

I give to my daughter SARAH CARTWRIGHT (NOTE: she was the wife of John Cartwright, son of Matthew 1st, who died in 1708. After his death became the wife of ——Carter) during her natural life the northern tract of land whereon I now live. I give and bequeath unto my daughter MARGARET CARTWRIGHT that parcel of land formerly laid out for her and recorded in the County Court, by Deed of Gift.

All remaining part of my personal estate to be divided among my SIX children.

Signed-

JOHN BURROUGHS

Presence of- JOHN CARTWRIGHT
Samuel Johnson
William Hulse

Proved: December 5, 1717
William Asquith, Depy. Comy.
Land Office, Annapolis, Md.
Will Book 30, pp. 349, 350.
"The Bulletin," October, 1931, p. 9.

WILL OF DOROTHY CARTWRIGHT

Folio 603

(William, John, Matthew, Matthew)

Extracts.
Dated: Feb. 4, 1769 St. Mary's Co., Md.
Proved: June 6, 1770.

In the name of God amen. I DOROTHY CARTWRIGHT being in perfect health, etc.,

Item. I give and bequeath to my beloved brother JOHN CARTWRIGHT and to my sister SARAH CARTWRIGHT all my personal estate, to them and to their heirs, and I do nominate the above said JOHN and SARAH CARTWRIGHT to be my sole executors of this my last Will and Testament.

DOROTHY CARTWRIGHT

Signed, sealed and delivered in
presence of
John Hammett
Jos. Hammett
James Hammett

"The Bulletin," November, 1931, p. 8.

WILL OF JESSE CARTWRIGHT, 1733-1794 (e)
(Peter, Matthew)

Folio 101
Dated: Sept. 24, 1794 St. Mary's Co., Md.
Proved: Nov. 28, 1794

Being sick and weak in body and etc.——Gives and bequeaths the land whereon I now live to dear wife MARGARET, and after her decease, said land to be sold to the highest bidder and the money for which it sells to be equally divided among my four daughters; Mary Turner, Drucilla Cooke, Esther Burroughs, Lydia Chunn, share and share alike.

Granddaughters mentioned: Susannah Turner, daughter of Charles Turner; Margaret Cartwright Burroughs, and Mary Wilson Burroughs, daus. of Hezekiah Burroughs.

(Signed) JESSE CARTWRIGHT

Executors:
Wife Margaret
Son-in-law, John N. Cooke.

Both wills found in "The Bulletin," November, 1931, pp. 8-9.
Authority Jesse the son of Peter, on p. 10, January 1932, "The Bulletin."

WILL OF GUSTAVUS CARTWRIGHT 1738-1800
(Peter, Matthew)

In the name of God amen. I GUSTAVUS CARTWRIGHT, of Charles County and State of Maryland, being very sick and weak of Body, but perfect of mind and memory, thanks be to God. Calling to mind the mortality of my Body and knowing it is appointed for all men once to die, do make this my last Will and Testament, that is to say principally and first of all I recommend my Body to the ground to be buried in a decent Christian burial at the discretion of my loving wife and children, nothing doubting but at the General Resurrection I shall receive the same again by the mighty power of God and as touching such worldly estate as it hath pleased God to bless me with in this life, I give, devise and dispose of them in the following manner and form:

Vist., First: I give and bequeath to my loving wife, SUSANNAH CARTWRIGHT, all my real estate together with all my household furniture, two negroes Charles and Dinah, during her natural life, and at her decease to my son WILLIAM CARTWRIGHT. I also leave and bequeath all my stock, plantation utensils, one Hhd. Tobacco in the hands of Thomas Simpson, together with my crop on hand. Two negroes Jacob and Eve, for the use and support of my wife and daughters during my wife's natural life if they should think proper to live together and at her death to return to my son, WILLIAM.

2ndly: I give to my son SAMUEL CARTWRIGHT 5 shillings to be paid out of my personal estate.

and form

3rdly: I give to my son GUSTAVUS CARTWRIGHT, 5 shillings to be paid out of my personal estate.

4thly: I give to my son JOHN CARTWRIGHT, 5 shillings to be paid out of my personal estate.

5thly: I give to my son PETER CARTWRIGHT, 5 shillings to be paid out of my personal estate.

6thly: I give and bequeath to my daughter LYDIA CARTWRIGHT, two negroes named Bob and Eve. ?

7thly: I give and bequeath to my daughter, Ann CARTWRIGHT, two negroes named Harry and Gin.

8thly: I give and bequeath to my daughter FRANCIS CAIT, a negro woman named Terry and child.

9thly: and lastly, I give and bequeath to my son WILLIAM CARTWRIGHT, the following negroes: vist., Adam, Luke, and Lewis, for his support and schooling, and etc., and it is my will that one of his brothers shall take him under their care and see to his education, bringing up, clothing, and etc. And I do hereby utterly disallow ,renounce, and disannul all and every other former Testament, wills, legacies, and bequests by me, in any wise before named, willed and bequeathed, ratifying this, and no other to be my last Will and Testament. In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this 27th day of June 1795.

(Signed) Gustavus Cartwright

In the presence of
Ninian Burrage
James Hayden
Dated: June 27, 1795
Proved: Apr. 25, 1800, Will Book, A. K. 11, p. 575.

Children of Gustavus and Susannah Cartwright: William, Samuel, Gustavus, John, Peter, Lydia, Ann, Francis (m.——Cait).

"The Bulletin," October, 1931, p. 11.

WILL OF JOHN CARTWRIGHT, 1725-1780

In the name of God Amen.——I JOHN CARTWRIGHT of the County of Edgecomb and the State of N. C. and etc.——

Item: I lend unto my loving wife SARAH the use of my Plantation whereon I now live, with one feather bed and furniture, one horse or more, also two cows and calves, one pot, and ten head of hogs and the use of my negro fellow named Primous, during her life, only reserving unto my two daughters, SUSANNAH and SARAH the use of twenty acres of land to be laid off joining to my old Orchard, and for one-half of the twenty acres to be of cleared land to their own use until they marry, and no longer.

Item: I give and bequeath unto my son PETER CARTWRIGHT, one sow and pigs.

Item: I give and bequeath unto my son, JOHN BAPTIST CARTWRIGHT, one feather bed.

Item: I give and bequeath to my son MATTHEW CARTWRIGHT, one cow and calf.

Item: I give and bequeath to my daughter MARY CARTWRIGHT one heifer.

Item: I give and bequeath unto my daughter SUSANNAH CARTWRIGHT, one feather bed, one cow and calf.

Item: I give and bequeath unto my daughter SARAH CARTWRIGHT, one feather bed, cow and calf.

Item: I give and bequeath unto my son THOMAS NOTLY CARTWRIGHT, all that part of my land lying between Peter Hines Sr., and Peter Cartwright line and adjoining Town Creek. Also one feather bed and furniture and cow and calf.

Item: I give and bequeath unto my son HEZEKIAH CARTWRIGHT, my plantation whereon I now live after the decease of my wife, with all that part of the tract of land I bought of Charles Evans, except the land I have left to my son Thomas and the land which I have given to my son Peter by deed of gift, also I give to said son, 80 acres of land which I bought of Jacob Johnson, and adjoining my aforesaid Plantation. Also one feather bed and furniture, one horse and mare, one cow and calf.

Item: I give ot my sons aforesaid HEZEKIAH and THOMAS 220 acres of land lying between my Plantation and John Branch to be equally divided between them, share and share alike. I also desire that the lands lying in Johnson County, being 250 acres, be sold and the money equally divided amongst my surviving children. My desire is that my whip saw, cross cut saw, with the Carpenters Tools should be kept for my four sons, named Peter, Matthew, Thomas, and Hezekiah to their own use, also I leave my Grinding Stone and Cart for the use of the Plantation.

Lastly: I do hereby constitute and ordain and appoint my sons THOMAS NOTLY CARTWRIGHT, HEZEKIAH CARTWRIGHT, and MATTHEW CARTWRIGHT whole and sole executors of this my last Will and Testament, hereby revoking, Dis Annuling and making void all other Wills by me heretofore made.

In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal, this 12th day of Oct., 1780.

JOHN CARTWRIGHT

Signed in the presence of
Peter Hines
Henry Hines

Will proved in November Court, 1780, Edgecombe, N. C.

"The Bulletin," December, 1931, pp. 10-11.

NOTE: An inventory of John's estate given *after* death of Sarah Cartwright, his wife. Estate amounted to 242 pounds, 4; 0.

HEZEKIAH CARTWRIGHT, *Executor.*

LAST WILL OF MATTHEW CARTWRIGHT, DECEASED.

The State of Texas)
County of Kaufman)

KNOW ALL MEN BY THESE PRESENTS, That I, Matthew Cartwright, of the County of Kaufman, and the State of Texas, being of sound mind and memory, do make and establish this my last will and testament, hereby revoking all wills by me at any time heretofore made.

FIRST: I direct that all of my just debts shall be paid out of my estate, by my executors named, hereinafter, as soon after my decease as conveniently may be done.

SECOND: Having already prior to this date made certain advancements to each of my children as shown in book kept in my safe for that purpose and designated on cover as "M. Cartwright's Account with Children", I direct that my executors after having an appraisement made of all my property, both real and personal outside of Kaufman Co., not herein specifically reserved, in Item Three (3), shall pay to each one of my children then living or those having living issue such sums as may be required to put them on equal footing, considering advancements heretofore made, said sums are to be paid in money or property not herein specifically reserved as may be most convenient and for the best interest of my estate, at a time to be determined by my executors. As there will not be sufficient amount of this property to put all my children on an equal footing—certain of them having had much larger advancements than other—those who have had advancements in excess of what this additional advance will amount to, shall not participate in this distribution, but shall await the final distribution of my estate, in which all differences shall be adjusted under the terms of this WILL, their respective advancements being considered.

THREE: It is my will and I hereby direct that all of my Real Estate, Personal and Mixed Property, of whatsoever kind situated in Kaufman County, shall go to my beloved wife, Mary C. Cartwright, to be used and disposed of as she may see proper, save and except the lands known as my Cottonwood Ranch and Farm to be held in trust by her for our said Children, though to be operated and controlled by her in conjunction with my other executors during her natural life; she to receive and dispose of all revenues derived therefrom in administering to her wants or in making advances to any of our children, that in the opinion of my executors may be necessary; but none of said Kaufman County lands shall be sold or alienated and at her death they are to be divided equally among our children then living and those having living issue, less advances that I or she may heretofore have made to any of them.

FOUR: Should any of my said children die without issue or any

deceased child be without living issue at the time of the partition of either the property provided for in Item Two (2), lying without Kaufman County, or in Item Three (3), lying within Kaufman County, as herein-above provided; the advancements theretofore made to them from my estate, shall be in full satisfaction of any claim or claims their surviving wives or husbands may have as heirs to my said estate, and only those living, or having living issue shall participate in the two partitions provided for in Items Two (2), and Item Three (3), unless however, it be the will of my wife and executors to make further provision for them.

FIVE: It is my will and I direct that the acceptance by my wife of the devisees made to her in Item Three, (3), shall be a waiver by her of her one-third life and all other interest in my estate, together with whatever rights she may have by way of community interests in any property owned or held by us at the time of my death; in other words, accepting hereunder, she waives and releases all and every interest, community and other-wise in our property and estates except those herein specifically devised to her; thereby leaving me free to dispose of all our interest and estates. It is my wish and special direction that my Executors make no investments of any kind whatsoever in stocks of any corporation or company, but in the event it should be advisable to invest any surplus money not needed in the operation of any farm or ranch, it is my wish that it be invested in good Texas Lands or Vendor's Lien Notes.

SIXTH: It is my desire that in the distribution as provided for in Items Two, (2) and Three (3), that same shall by all means, if possible, be divided without any Court Proceedings and that my said Executors and Children shall adopt such methods of distribution as to them may seem just and proper, as it can unquestionably be more economically and fairly divided by the legatees of this will themselves, if moved by a spirit of fairness and justice to each other than by any court proceedings.

SEVENTH: I hereby nominate and appoint my wife, Mary C. Cartwright, and my sons Holman Cartwright, Matthew Cartwright, Jr., Bourke Cartwright, and my nephew and son-in-law, J. I. Cartwright, Executors of this my last will, and direct that no bond or security shall be required of them as executors; and on the death of either of them or the inability or failure of either of them to act as executors, then the four remaining to select the fifth and that no bond or security be required of him as such executor, and after his having become such executor, should there be death, failure or inability of any one or two of said executors to act, then the remaining executors shall fill the vacancy so that there wll be five provisions of this will.

EIGHTH: It is my will that no other action shall be had in the Probate Court in the administration of my estate, than to prove and record this will and return an inventory and appraisement of my estate,

and a list of claims. INTERLINED AT LINE FIVE IN ITEM TWO BEFORE SIGNING.

In witness whereof, I have hereunto set my hand this the 15th day of May, A. D., 1923, in the presence of Junius Roberson and Geo. L. Gray, who attest the same at my request.

Matthew Cartwright

The above instrument was now here subscribed by Matthew Cartwright, the Testator, in our presence; and we at his request signed our names hereto as attesting witnesses.

Junius D. Roberson
Geo. L. Gray.

Terrell, Texas,
May 16th, 1923.

TO MY EXECUTORS:

By way of further elucidation of item two (2) in this will to show the purpose and intent as to distribution after appraisement is made of the property therein referred to, will say, as an illustration that suppose two of my children had advancements say of $150,000.00 each, the other seven amounts ranging from $100,000.00 to $120,-000.00 each, and that the appraised value of this property should be $200,000.00, which would not be enough to bring the other seven up to these. Then I would want this $200,000.00 distributed among these seven in such amounts that taken together with the respective advances heretofore made to each of them would make the total advancements the same to each of them.

Matthew Cartwright.

Holman

From the HOLMAN Family Bible
FAMILY RECORD
Courtesy of Mrs. Matthew Cartwright

BIRTHS	DEATHS
Isaac Holman was born Sept. 29, 1775	And departed this life Aug. 10th, 1835
Anna Holman, his wife was born Sept. 14, 1783	And departed this life July 22nd, 1841
James S. Holman, was born Feb. th, 1804	And departed this life December 8th, 1867
Daniel Holman was born March 31st, 1805	And departed this life Oct. 8th, 1809
Polly Ann Holman was born May 16th, 1811	And departed this life 189-
Isaac Holman	And departed this life July 12th, 1833
John W. Holman was born Nov. 3rd, 1812	And departed this life Sept. 11th, 1853
Elizabeth Holman was born Feb. 17th, 1815	And departed this life Feb. 19th, 1886
Sandford Holman was born Sept. 12th, 1816	And departed this life Dec. 22nd, 1843
Amanda Holman was born July 24th, 1818	And departed this life June 26th, 1894
America Holman was born Oct. 22nd, 1822	And departed this life Feb. 6th, 1892
Elvira Holman was born Oct. 14th, 1825	And departed this life June 4th, 1854
James Barksdale was born Sept. 7th, 1801	And departed this life Feb. 24th, 1855
William W. Holman was born Dec. 8th, 1806	And departed this life Nov. 2nd, 1873
Lucius Holman	And departed this life Dec. 4th, 1879
Mrs. Martha Holman was born Aug. 30th, 1804	And departed this lfe Aug. 17th, 1879

CERTIFIED COPY
Mary Page, Notary Public, Kaufman County, Texas
, March 29th, 1935

was born July 24th, [illegible]

James Bat[illegible]
was born Sept. 7th, 19[illegible]

William W. Holman
was born Dec. 8th, 1806 — Nov. 2nd, 1873

Lucius Holman

Aug. 17th, 1879

CERTIFIED COPY
Mary Page, Notary Public, Kaufman County, Texas

Death Year
1798

Birth Year

Place of death
Not known

Place of birth
Not known

Various places of residence

The home of Thomas Holman was in Surrey Co., N. C., near Wilkes County, and was still standing in 1902. His Will was probated April 1798, with the following children mentioned:

Parents———

Married: Susannah

At———. Date———

Children:
Reuben
Absolum
Rachel
Sarah
Joseph
Daniel
Rebecca
Isaac
Thomas
Gracey
Elizabeth
Jacob
Margaret
James

"Holmans of America," Vol. I.

References "Heads of Families in Wilkes Co.," N. C., in Census 1790. (First Census of America)

For Thomas Holman's Revolutionary War Services, see Accts. of U. S. with N. C. Book A., p. 234.

To Thomas Holman—8L—165—Morgan District.

Copy: Amanda H. C. Taylor.

Death
Year
1842
Month Day

Birth
Year
1751
Month Day
June 20

Place of death
Tenn. Mulberry Village

Place of birth
North Carolina

Various places of residence
Wilkes County, N. C.
Mulberry Village, Tenn. (1808
Kentucky

Occupation
He was a soldier of the Revolution.

Parents: Thomas Holman
Susannah

Married: Nancy Saunders, b. Jan. 12, 1758.
At Wilkesborough, N. C. Date———.

Children:	Hardy	b. Nov.	17, 1774
	Isaac	b. Sept.	29, 1775
	James	b. Aug.	23, 1777
	Sarah	b. Apr.	7, 1784
	John	b. Sept.	11, 1787
	Polly	b. Feb.	17, 1789

Nancy Saunders was a very brave woman, and interesting records are left of her.

Soldier of the Revolutionary War. See "Holmans of America," Vol. I.

Copy: Amanda H. C. Taylor.



ANNE WIGGLESWORTH
(Mrs. Isaac Holman)



LIEUTENANT-COLONEL ISAAC HOLMAN



LIEUTENANT COLONEL ISAAC HOLMAN

Death Year	Birth Year
1835	1775
Month Day	Month Day
Aug. 10	Sept. 29

Place of death	Place of birth
San Augustine, Texas	Wilkes Co., N. C.

Various places of residence	Occupation
Wilkes County, North Carolina	Lawyer
Kentucky	(Partner of Henry Clay)
Tennessee	Member of Legislature of
San Augustine, Texas, in 1835	Kentucky

Parents: Daniel Holman
Nancy Saunders

Married: Anne Wigglesworth
At--Lexington, Ky. Date—Dec. 25th, 1800.

Children:		
	James Sandford	b. Feb. 7, 1804
	Daniel	b. Mch. 31, 1805
	Isaac	b. Dec. 30, 1809
	Polly Ann	b. May 16, 1811
	John Wigglesworth	b. Nov. 3, 1812
	Elizabeth	b. Feb. 17, 1815
	William Sandford	b. Sept. 12, 1816
	Amanda	b. July 24, 1818
	America	b. Oct. 22, 1822
	Elvira	b. Oct. 14, 1825
	William W. Col.	b. Dec. 8, 1826

"Isaac Holman was born in Wilkes County, North Carolina, Sept. 29th, 1775, and died in San Augustine, Texas, July 10th, 1835. He was member of the Kentucky Legislature, having worked there in youth. He was married at Lexington, Dec. 25th, 1800; afterward they moved to Fayettsville, Tenn., and then to Texas in 1833.

"Following is a toast offered by Col. I. Holman, at a banquet given in honor of Gen'l Andrew Jackson on his return after the battle of New Orleans: 'Let us with one heart cleave to the support of our own government. It is one of our own forming, and ought to be administered by men of our choice.'"

Reference: Records of Kentucky and Tennessee. Family Bible of Isaac, now in possession of Matthew Cartwright.

Copy: work of Amanda H. C. Taylor

AMANDA HOLMAN

Amanda Holman, the daughter of Lieut.-Colonel Isaac Holman and his wife, Anne Wigglesworth (dau. of Lt. James Wigglesworth, Jr., and his wife, Mary Thompson) was born at Shelbyville, Tennessee, July 24, 1818.

Married: Matthew Cartwright. Date—Oct. 18, 1831
At—Shelbyville, Tennessee.

Children:		
	Columbus	b. Aug. 3, 1827 d. 1901
	Americus Peyroux	b. Mch. 27, 1840 d. 1873
	Leonidas	b. Nov. 27, 1842 d. 1822
	Anne Wigglesworth	b. Apr. 6, 1844 d. 1903
	Mary Crutcherfield	b. Oct. 18, 1845 d. 1903
	Matthew	b. Aug. 11, 1855 d. 1925

Amanda H. Cartwright, died—June 26, 1894, at San Augustine, at the home of her son Leonidas Cartwright, with whom she was living.

Reference: Family Bible of Isaac Holman, belonging to the late Matthew Cartwright, of Terrell, Texas.

GRANDCHILDREN OF AMANDA (HOLMAN) CARTWRIGHT

The children of

Columbus:	Robert L., Clinton, John Matthew, Americus P., Mary, Ella.
Americus:	Annie T., Matthew Charles, Meck.
Leonidas:	Amanda Holman, Annie B., James I., Columbus W., Leonidas Jr., Ludie, Mary, Cleveland, Velma.
Anne W.:	Matthew C. Roberts, Amanda Holman Roberts, Anne Wigglesworth Roberts, Benjamin Shadrach Roberts, Felix Melville Roberts, Columbus Claudius Roberts. Mary Cartwright Roberts.
Mary C.:	William H. Ingram, James Melville Ingram, Amanda Holman Ingram, Leonidas Cartwright Ingram.
Matthew:	Leonidas D., Amanda Holman, Eugenia Polk, Estelle, John Reagan, Jerome Broocks, Mary Davenport, William Holman, Matthew Jr., and Bourke Cartwright.

WILLIAM SANDFORD HOLMAN

Son of Isaac and Anne Wigglesworth Holman, who were married at Lexington, Kentucky, Dec. 25th, 1800. William Sandford was born April 12th, 1816 (m. Clementina Cartwright).

His father, Isaac Holman, was born in Wake County, North Carolina; was a Lawyer; moved to Kentucky where he is said to have been a partner of Henry Clay; was a member of the Kentucky Legislature. In 1833 Isaac Holman came to Texas and settled in San Augustine.

William Sandford Holman, was a brother of Col. William W. Holman, died in San Augustine, Dec. 22nd, 1843.

(The records quoted above are found in the family Bible of Isaac Holman, in possession of Mr. Cartwright of Waco, and in the family Bible of W. S. Holman, of Belton).

In service records No. 1575, it is stated that William Sandford Holman, enlisted in Capt. Kinbro's company, March 15, and served until June 15, 1836; that he had a mule killed in the battle of San Jacinto. On Dec. 14, 1842, the Senate of the Republic approved of Mr. Holman's appointment as collector of customs for the San Augustine district.

Reference: The above copy from "The Heroes of San Jacinto," p. 432.

JAMES HOLMAN

James Holman, was the first Mayor of Houston, Texas.

"In the northwestern section of the country, the first considerable house was that of Colonel W. W. Holman, popularly known as Colonel Billy Holman. The house was built by Isaac Lindsey. House demolished in 1822."

"Two Centuries in East Texas," p. 123.

LETTER from CAPT. WILLIAM KIMBRO
regarding
Presentation of Flag, by ladies
of San Augustine

War of Texas Independence.

From Scrap Book, in possession of Leonidas Ingram, copy made by Mrs. James I. Cartwright.

The flag was made and presented by ladies mentioned in letter

Capt. R. B. Irvine:-

Sir, the standard presented to us the San Augustine Volunteers, by the ladies of that place, reached us at the Angelena, and with feelings of enthusiasm found equal to our most sanguine expectations; and may dishonor blot out our recollection and our arms dwindle by our sides, ere we prove unworthy to defend so noble a pledge of female patriotism.

You will please have the goodness to extend our gratitude to the donors of the emblem of our country. The above is dedicated to Mrs. Hotchkiss, Mrs. Parks, Misses AMANDA and AMERICA Holman.

William Kimbro, Capt.

WILL OF ISAAC HOLMAN

Isaac Holman, born about 1725, died 1808, who removed from Virginia to North Carolina, wrote a will, dated August 15, 1807 (probated May 3, 1808), part of which is introduced below.

He was one of six brothers who constituted the first generation of Holman's in America, namely: Isaac, William S., James, Thomas, Henry, Richard, Edward. His wife was Mary——, and he was presumably brother of Thomas Holman, of p. 438.

IN THE NAME OF GOD, AMEN. I, Isaac Holman of Rowan Co. and state of North Carolina being of sound mind and perfect memory, calling to mind the mortality of my body knowing that it is appointed for all men once to die, do his fifteenth day of August in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and seven, make and constitute this my last will and testament in manner and form as follows: first I recommend my soul to God who gave it and my body to the earth to be buried in a decent Christian like manner at the discretion of my friends who survive me and as touching such worldly estate as it has pleased God to bless me with, I devise and dispose of the same in the following manner:

Item, I give and bequeath unto my son Daniel Holman five pounds currency, to him and his heirs forever.

Item, I give and bequeath to my daughter Elizabeth Johnson one negro woman named Danah to her and her heirs forever.

Item, I give and bequeath to my son William Holman five pounds currency to him and his heirs forever.

Item, I give and bequeath to my son Isaac Holman two pounds currency, to him and his heirs forever.

Item, I give and bequeath to my son Reuben Holman ten shillings currency, to him and his heirs forever.

Item, I give and bequeath to my son James Holman ten shillings currency, to him and his heirs forever.

Item, I give and bequeath to my daughter Patience Dean ten shillings, to her and her heirs forever.

Item, I give and bequeath to my son Thomas Holman ten shillings, to him and his heirs forever.

Item, I give and bequeath unto my son Absolum Holman ten shillings, to him and his heirs forever.

Item, I give and bequeath unto my son Jacob Holman two pounds currency likewise all of my wearing clothes to him and his heirs foreven. Item, I give and bequeath unto my son David Holman five pounds currency to him and his heirs forever.

I give and bequeath unto my grand daughter . . .

(Will Book G. p. 93.)

Courtesy of Amanda H. C. Taylor.

Item, I give and bequeath to my son James Holman ten shillings cu

Item, I give and bequeath to my daughter Patience Dean ten shilling

to him and his heirs forever.

Item, I give and bequeath unto my son Jacob Holman two pound

even. Item, I give and bequeath unto my son David Holman fi

I give and bequeath unto my grand daughter . . .

NOTE—The following information given me by Mrs. James I. Cartwright, was given to her by Mrs. L. K. Preston, of Waco, Texas.

The WIGGLESWORTH FAMILY is an old English family from Abbott De Wigglesworth, in the year 1100 in the town named Wigglesworth, in Yorkshire, England. Court Records spell the name Wiggleworth, Wiglesworth, and Wegglesworth.

(1) JOHN WIGGLESWORTH, of Spottsylvania County, Va., owned land there in the year 1729, died in 1750. Wife, Mary, daughter of William and Mary Holladay.

Will Book B. Spottsylvania County Records, gives Mary Wigglesworth (widow of John Wigglesworth), Administration of John Wigglesworth's estate, April 3rd, 1750, p. 58 Crosier Book; 500 lb. Bond given, p. 72 Will Book B. Mary Wigglesworth gave Bond for 2000 lbs., as Guardian of John Wigglesworth.

His orphans were: Sarah
Esther
James m. Mary, dau. of John Durrett (b. 1730)
John m. Philadelphia Fox, had 16,000 a. land
William m. Mary Waller, dau. of Edmund Waller and Sarah——his wife.

(2) JAMES WIGGLESWORTH, born 1730 in Spottsylvania County, Va., (eldest son of John Wigglesworth and Mary, dau. of William and Mary Holladay) married Mary Durrett, dau. of John Durrett and Katherine Goodloe, (dau. of Henry Goodloe and Elizabeth). Henry Goodloe died 1758, son of George Goodloe and Mildred, from England.

James Wigglesworth was on the Committee of Safety for Spottsylvania County, Va., chosen Nov. 17, 1775.

See: "William and Mary magazine," Vol. 5, p. 249.

Children: Had son, James Jr., other (if any) unknown. H. John Durrett deeds to Mary Durrett his daughter, and wife of James Wigglesworth. Deed Book.

(3) LIEUT. JAMES WIGGLESWORTH, JR., was born in Spottsylvania County, Va. Son of James Wigglesworth and Mary Durrett. James Jr., married Mary Thompson, daughter of William Thompson and ANN RODES, daughter of JOHN RODES and Mary Crawford.

Children of Lt. James Wigglesworth, Jr., and Mary Thompson, were:

William 1774-1851	m. Francis Bush, daughter of Philip Bush, Jr.
John	m. Jane Bush
Thomas	m. Hannah Morrison, dau. of Gavin Morrison.
Anne Wigglesworth	m. Lt. Col. Isaac Holman, and went to Texas (parents of Amanda Holman who m. M. Cartwright)

RODES

JOHN RODES is third in descent from Baron Francis Rodes, of England, who is supposed to be descended from Edward III, King of England. Mary Crawford (wife of John Rodes) was daughter of Captain David Crawford (lived to be 100) who belonged to the Earles of Crawford, of Scotland.

JOHN RODES was son of CHARLES RODES, son of JOHN RODES, son of SIR FRANCIS RODES, son of SIR JOHN RODES, descended from WILLIAM the Conqueror through Edward III, King of England, and Phillipa Plantagenet. Anne Rodes (daughter of John) 1734-1802, married in 1752 William Thompson, 1727-1778, a planter of Louisa County. Mary Thompson, daughter of William Thompson and Anne Rodes, married LIEUT. JAMES WIGGLESWORTH, JR.

Thus:

1	2	3	4
Sir John Rodes	Sir Francis Rodes	John Rodes	Charles Rodes

5	6	7
John Rodes	Anne Rodes	Mary Thompson
m. Mary Crawford	m. Wm. Thompson	m. Lt. James Wigglesworth, Jr.

8	9	10
Anne Wigglesworth	Amanda Holman	Columbus
m. Lt. Col. Isaac Holman	m. Matthew Cartwright	Americus
		Leonidas
		Anne Wigglesworth
		Mary Crutchfield
		Matthew

This Line (maternal after the 5th Gen.) ties in with the Cartwrights, Ingram, Roberts, etc., through their common ancestor, Anne Wigglesworth.

CRAWFORD

JOHN CRAWFORD (1600-76) a cadet of Kilbirne Crawfords; came from Ayshire, Scotland, to Jamestown Va., in 1643; settled in James City County, and was killed in Bacon's Rebellion.

DAVID CRAWFORD (1625-1710) came to Virginia with his father John. Received 7 grants of land (2,700 acres) from Gov. Berkley, for importing 55 emigrants. Vestryman of Assassquin Plantation, New Kent County, Va.

CAPT. DAVID CRAWFORD (1662-1726) Burgess, New Kent County, 1692; Capt. of troop of Cavalry; Vestryman of St. Peter's Parish; married: Elizabeth Smith (1665-1766).

MARY CRAWFORD (1703-1794) married *JOHN RODES*, (1697-1775), a Vestryman of Frederickville Parish, Louisa Co., Va., and Justice of Albermarle County.

1600-76
John Crawford
b. Scotland

1625-1710
David Crawford

1662-1726
Capt. David Crawford
m. Elizabeth Smith

1703
Mary Crawford
m. John Rodes

1734-1802
Anne Rodes
m. Wm. Thompson

Mary Thompson
m. Lt. James Wigglesworth, Jr.

1783-1841
Anne Wigglesworth
m. Lt. Col. Isaac Holman

1818-1894
Amanda Holman
m. Matthew Cartwright

Mary Crutchfield Cartwright
Matthew Cartwright
Columbus Cartwright
Americus Cartwright
Leonidas Cartwright
Anne Wigglesworth Cartwright

Elisha Roberts
Alcalde)
1775-1844
m. 1800

"Patsy" Martha Glli
b. 1780
d. 12-20-1845

Noel Gill Roberts
b. 11-19-1813
d. 1864
m.

(1) Maria Thomas
d. 1850

(2) Willie Bates

Benj. Thos. Roberts
b. 4-2-1837
d. 11-6-1887
m. 1-10-1869

Benj. Thomas
b. 1805-N. C.
m.
Mary Turner

Jno. Cartwright
b. 3-10-1787
d. 7-18-1841
m. 1806

Mary Crutchfield

Matthew Cartwright
b. 11-11-1807
d. 4-2-1870
m. 10-18-1831

Matthew Cartwright
Roberts
b. 1-18-1870
d. 5-27-1931
m. 12-23-1890

Anna Wigglesworth
Cartwright
b. 4-6-1844
d. 5-27-1903

Col. Isaac Holman
b. 9-29-1775
d. 7-10-1835
m. 12-25-1800

Amanda Holman
b. 7-24-1817
d. 6-26-1894

Emmie Griffith
b. 1-29-1872

Polly Anne
Wigglesworth
See Virkus Vol. V.



illiam Roberts
b. prob. bt
1730-35. Appliad
for pension 1832
m.
Served French and
and Indian War

Rev. James Roberts
Dept. Sheriff
1777.
Member Capt. Waggoners
Co. of Regulars 1757
b. prob. bt. 1810-20

ohn Gill (Scotland)
d. in Ky.
m.
Roberts

Benj. Roberts
Will made in 1718

Matthew Cartwright
b. 2-20-1754
d. 2-2-1812
m.
olly Grimmes

John Cartwright
b. 1725
d. 1780
m.
Sarah Miller

Daniel Holman
b. 6-20-1751
d. 1842
m.
Nancy Saunders
b. 1-12-1758

Thos. Holman
b.
d. 1798
m.
Susannah

Jas. Wigglesworth, Jr.
Lieut. in Rev.

Jas. Wigglesworth
member Penn.
Com. of Safety

Jno. Wigglesworth
Spotsylvania Co.
Virginia

m.

Mary Thompson

Wm. Thompson
1727-80
m.
Ann Rodes

Samuel Thompson
Emigrant from
Scotland 1717
m. 1726
Mary McDonald

John Rodes
1697-1775
m.
Mary Crawford

Chas. Rodes
Em. to Va.

Capt. David C.
1662-1762
m. 1695
Elizabeth Smith

John Rodes
from Eng.
to New Kent
Va.

David C.
1625-1710
Ref. p. 201
Burgess

Sir Francis
Rodes
England

John
Crawford
1600-1676

THE SIMPSON FAMILY

and their relation to the

McKaughan, Mercer, Brooks, Thomas, Buford, Nelson,
Raguet, Griffith and Edwards families.

FOREWORD

The data at my disposal regarding the SIMPSON FAMILY, is meager. They are one of the old families of the state, and according to my mother are of gentle blood. The maternal branch of the family includes the names of Brooks, McKaughan, Mercer, Boyd, and others. Through Jane Mercer Brooks the line is traced to Alexander Boyd, of Ireland. It is here given in a limited and sketchy way, and from my own particular branch of the family. It is interesting to note that James Roberts of Virginia, was appraiser of the estate of Alexander Boyd.

Another distinguished ancestor, (or relative) is General Hugh Mercer, a General of the Revolution. He is presumably the father of Jane Mercer, but I cannot state it as a fact. As near as I can recall my mother stated to me: "that her mother Jane Mercer Brooks, was named for her grandmother Jane Mercer, whose father was General Mercer of Revolutionary fame." Assuming the above relationship to be correct:

General Mercer's daughter Jane, married Archibald McKaughan, Jr., they in the course of time had a granddaughter Jane Mercer Brooks, she married John J. Simpson, and their daughter, Sarah Emily Simpson, was my mother.

John Jordan Simpson was closely related to Ulysses Simpson Grant. The exact relationship was told me by my mother but lacking interest at the time, this information made slight impression and held but vaguely in my mind; nevertheless, I distinctly remember that she spoke of the relationship as close.

In funeral notice of Victor Jefferson Simpson, this relationship to Grant was mentioned in local newspaper. (see page 480).

At beginning of the Civil War the two families became estranged, and all family affiliation ceased.

John J. Simpson was also related to Jefferson Davis in about same degree, however I have no knowledge of the families being personally acquainted. Two of the sons of J. J. Simpson were named Jefferson, though this does not necessarily denote relationship.

The father of John J. Simpson was William Simpson, beyond which

point I am not certain. My authority for stating that William was the father of John J., is an application blank for membership in the "Daughters of the Republic of Texas," found among the papers of my mother (filled out but apparently not sent in) in which she states that "William Simpson was my grandfather."

Emigrant William Simpson 1732-1816, left a will dated May 29, 1810, and proved 1816, in which he names his son John and William Neely, as Executors.

Undoubtedly it will require a genealogist to place John J., in his correct niche on the family tree, but to my mind it seems probable that our William (father of John J.,) was the son of William 1732-1816, namely William, Jr., (mentioned as serving in the Revolution with his father from Buck's Co., Pa.) p. 461 and Table p. 467.

THE NAME AND FAMILY OF SIMPSON

Compiled by—The Media Research Bureau

The name of SIMPSON is of ancient Anglo-Saxon origin, and means "son of Sim," *Sim* being a nickname for the baptismal name of *Simon.* It is found in ancient English and early American records and the various forms of Symmeson, Symnson, Symeson, Symsoun, Symson, Simsone, Simson, Simpsone, Sompson, and Simpson and others, of which the last spelling is that most generally used in America today.

Families of this name were resident at early dates in the English Counties of York, Buckingham, Hertford, Cumberland, Durham, Kent, Surrey, Middlesex, Derby and Lincoln, as well as in the city and vicinity of London and in the Scottish Counties of Ayr and Linlithgow. They appear to have been for the most part, of the British landed gentry and yeomanry.

Among the earliest definite records of the name in England is that of Johannes (John) Symson or Symmeson, of Yorkshire, in 1379, who is believed to have been the ancestor of numerous families of the name in England.

Of the Yorkshire, England, family of the name, Richard Symson, who was the son of John Symson, of County Cumberland, settled at Edston, York, about the beginning of the sixteenth century, if not before. He married Margaret Jeamson or Jameson, by whom he had issue of two sons, Roger and James, of whom the younger married Isabel Wytham and was the father by her of Richard, Robert, and Dorothy.

The elder son, Roger Symson, married Dorothy, daughter of Leonard Wyldon, and had issue by her of Richard, Robert, William, John, Roger, James, and numerous daughters. Of the sons, Richard left issue by his wife, Margaret Witham, of Roger, William, Richard, Leonard, Henry, Dorothy, and Margaret. Of these Roger married a Miss Gregory and was the father of Roger and Thomas; while William married the widow Mason, and left at least one son, named William.

Robert Sympson or Simpson, second son of Roger Symson, of Yorkshire, and his wife, Dorothy Wyldon, first married Joane Kellam, by whom he was the father of a son named Henry, and later married Elizabeth Wyvill, who gave him further issue of Roger, William, Richard, Thomas, George, John, and several daughters.

Another branch of the family in Yorkshire was that represented about the beginning of the sixteenth century by Thomas Sim(p)son, of Wipley, in that county. This Thomas married Agnes Atkinson, by whom he was the father of William, Thomas, and James. Of these, Thomas died in 1553, leaving issue by his wife, Rosamond Skagffe, of a son named Thomas, who married a Miss Warde, and was the father by her of another Thomas, who married Jane Hardestye in 1603 and had issue by her of Peter and John. Of these, the first married Jane Barf in 1624 and left issue by her of at least one son, named William, who was the father by his wife, Jane Farnhill, of William, John, Thomas, Sarah, and Mary.

Richard Simpson, of Leeds, County Cork, about the middle of the sixteenth century, had a son named Richard, who was the father of William, Anthony, Thomas, George, Elizabeth, and Frances. Of these, Anthony married Jane Wilson and died in 1628, leaving issue by her of two children, John and Mary.

The County Kent, England, branch of the family was represented in the early sixteenth century by Nicholas Sympson, who left issue by his wife, Mary Roke, of John, Nicholas, Roger, Mary, and Joan. Of these, John was the father of Nicholas and John, of whom the former had a son named John; while Nicholas (the second of that name in Kent) married Dorothy Barrow and had a son named Nicholas, who was probably the father of two sons, John and Richard, of whom the latter had at least one son, named John Simpson.

One Simpson, of Yorkshire, in the latter part of the sixteenth century, was the father of a son named Hugh, who made his home in County Cumberland and was the father of another Hugh, who married Elizabeth, daughter of Lancelot Rolfe, and had issue by her of Lancelot, John, Joseph, and several others.

The Hertfordshire line was represented in the latter sixteenth century by Giles Simpson, formerly of London, who left issue by his wife, Christian Ferne, of John and Jeremy, of whom the former married Sarah Goodridge and had at least one son, named John.

Of these, Jorn was the father of Nicholas
tury, was the father or a son named Hugh, who made his home in

The Scottish line of the family is said to have been descended from the Fraser clan, but the exact connection is not in evidence. Many of the Scottish lines went into Ireland prior to the seventeenth century, and the descendants of some of these Scotch-Irish families came to America in the eighteenth century.

Of the Scottish family, the Reverend Andrew Simpson was married in the early sixteenth century to Violet Adamson and had issue by her of the Reverend Patrick, Archibald, Alexander, Richard, and William, of whom the first married Ellis Stewart. This family has numerous descendants in various parts of the world.

One of the first of the name to emigrate to America was John Simpson, of Watertown, Mass., who came from England about 1634 and brought with him his wife Susanna. His children were Sarah, Hannah, John, Jonathan, and Elizabeth.

John, elder son of the immigrant John, made his home at Charlestown, in the same colony, and was the father by his wife Abigail Smith whom he married in 1665, of John, Joseph, Benjamin, Jonathon, Abigail, Susannah, and Deborah, as well as others.

Jonathon, younger son of the immigrant John, also made his home at Charlestown and had issue by his wife Wayte or Wait Clap, whom he married in 1673, of Jonathon, Watt, and several others, who died in infancy.

Sometime before the year 1640 one Henry Simpson came from England to York, Me., and was the father there of a son, also named Henry, who had five children, Henry, Daniel, Joseph, Abigail, and Jabez, by a wife whose name is not known.

Of the sons of the second Henry, Henry had a son of the same name; Daniel left issue by his wife Frances of Samuel, Henry, Abigail, Hannah, Joseph, Daniel, Jonathan, Mary, and Jeremiah; Joseph had a son named Joseph; and Jabez probably left no issue.

John Simpson, who is said to have been a soldier in the service of Cromwell, came from England to New York shortly after the year 1662 and later made his home in that portion of Maryland which became Franklin County, Pa. John had several daughters and sons, some of whom made their homes in Virginia. The names of all of these are not on record, but it is known that he had a son named Thomas, who was the father of John Simpson, who accompanied

George Washington in 1753 on a journey of remonstrance to the French at the forks of the Ohio River. This John is said to have had seven brothers, and several sisters.

Sometime before 1680 one Savil or Sevill Sim(p)son was living at Boston, Mass., where he left issue of Jane, Savil, Samuel, and Elizabeth. This family removed to Framingham, Mass., before 1700.

Others of the name who emigrated to New England in the seventeenth century, but left few records of themselves and their families were Francis Sim(p)son, a Quaker, of Salem and Marblehead, Mass., in 1648; Peter Sim(p)son, of Milford, Conn., in 1654; Alexander Sim(p)son, a Scotchman, at Boston in 1659; and Thomas Sim(p)son, of Salisbury, Mass., in 1664, who had a daughter named Mary.

The first of the name in the South were William Simpson, of New Norfork County, Va., between 1635 and 1637; James Simpson, of Virginia, in 1636; Robert Simpson, of James City County, Va., as early as 1637; John Simpson, of Virginia, in 1639, who may have been the same as the John who was living in Gloucester County, Va., in 1652; Patrick Simpson, of Virginia, in 1639; Thomas Simpson, of Lower Norfork County, Va., between 1642 and 1653, who may have been identical with that Thomas who was living in Westmoreland County, Va., in 1654; Richard Simpson, of James City County, Va., in 1643; Edward Simpson, of Warwick and Northumberland Counties, Va., about 1654.

These records are however only fragmentary.

The brothers, John and Thomas Sim(p)son, son of John Simpson of Scotland and Ireland, came to America and settled at Paxtang, in Chester County, Pa. Of these Thomas left issue of Samuel, Joseph, William, Rebecca, John, Mary, Jean, Thomas and Michael.

One John Simpson, possibly the other of the above mentioned immigrant brothers, settled first on Long Island and later in Passaic Valley, N. J. His children included two sons, Alexander and John.

Many other members of the family came to America in the Scotch-Irish emigration of the eighteenth century, among the first being Andrew Simpson, who married Elizabeth Patton or Patten and came to America about 1725. He settled first at Boston and later at Deerfield and Nottingham, N. H. Andrew and Elizabeth were the parents

of Thomas, Andrew, Robert, Patton or Patten, and Josiah. By a second wife, the widow Brown, he had further issue of William and Abigail. Some historians also credit the immigrant Andrew with four children, Nancy, John, Joseph, and Betsey, but these are not certain.

Sometime before 1733 Peter Simpson came from London, England, to Portsmouth, N. H., and in that year he married Sarah Daley, but the names of their progeny are not in evidence.

William Simpson came from County Clare, Ireland, to Brunswick, Me., in 1735 and left issue there by his wife Agnes, of Jane, William, Robert, Lewis, Josiah, and others.

Another William Simpson, who settled at Greenland, N. H., in the early eighteenth century and left issue by his wife, Mary Haynes, of two sons, Joseph and George.

Alexander Simpson, who came from Ireland to Windham, N. H., about 1735, married Janet Templeton, of Ballywilly. His children were William (died young), Agnes, William, Janet, Sarah, John, Alexander, and Samuel.

John Simpson, of Buck's County, Pa., before 1744, was the father by his wife Mary of a son named John, and possibly of others. In the latter part of his life the elder John removed to North Carolina, and thence to Georgia.

About 1768 James Simpson emigrated from Ireland to Delaware. He served in the Revolution, and in 1799 married Margaret Conier, or Conner, by whom he was the father of John, William, Margaret, Elizabeth, James, Mary, Sarah, and Robert.

Characterized in general by energy, power of will, integrity, and fortitude, the Simpson's have been prominent in many fields of endeavor, some lines inclining to the active and adventurous, and others preferring intellectual pursuits.

Among those of the name who fought as officers in the War of the Revolution were Ensign Andrew Simpson (place of residence unknown), Suregon John Simpson, of Connecticut; Captain John Simpson, of Pennsylvania; Captain Michael Simpson, of Pennsylvania; Lieutenant Robert Simpson of New Hampshire.

John, William, Andrew, Jonathan, Henry, Joseph, Thomas, Alexander, George, James, Robert, and Samuel are some of the Christian names favored by the family for its male progeny.

A few of the many members of the family who have attained distinction in various parts of the world in comparatively recent times are:

Sampson Simpson (1780-1857) of Connecticut, American philanthropist.

Sir George Simpson (1796-1860), of Scotland, traveler.

Sir James Young Simpson (1811-1884), of Ohio, American Methodist bishop and educator.

Edward Simpson (1824-1888), of New York, American naval officer.

William Alexander Simpson (b. 1836), of Tennessee, American lawyer, scientist, and author.

Robert Tennent Simpson (b. 1837), of Alabama, lawyer and jurist.

Cyrus M. Simpson (b. 1844), of Indiana, lawyer and statesman.

Charles Torrey Simpson (b. 1846), of Illinois, zoologist, scientist, and author.

Samuel Simpson (b. 1868), of Michigan, educator, clergyman, lecturer, and author.

One of the most ancient and best known of the several *coats of arms* of the Simpson family is described in heraldic terms as follows (Burke, Encyclopaedia of Heraldry, 1844):

ARMS: *"Per bend nebulee or and sable, a lion rampant counterchanged."*

CREST: *"Out of a mural coronet argent, a demi lion rampant guardant per pale or sable, holding in the dexter paw a sword erect proper."*

BIBLIOGRAPHY

Bardsley, "English and Welsh Surnames," 1901.
Foster, "The Yorkshire Visitation," 1875.
Foster, "County Families of Yorkshire," Vol. 2.
Foster, "Cumberland and Westmoreland Pedigrees," 1891.
Burke, "Encyclopaedia of Heraldry," 1844.
Burke, "Landed Gentry," 1875.
Burke, "General Armory," 1844.
Sturtees Society, "Dugdale's Visitation of Yorkshire," 1859.
Berry, "Kent County Genealogies," 1830.
Harleian Society, "Kent Visitation," 1898.
Marshall, "The Genealogist," 1877-1878, 1895-1896.
Shipley, "The Simpson and Gillespie Genealogy," 1896.
Emery, "Simpson Family," 1891.
Savage, "Genealogical Dictionary of New England," 1862.
Bladen, "The Simpsons of Rye Top," 1905.
Kelley, "The Genealogical Sketch of the Kelley and Simpson Families," 1889.
H. A. Simpson, "Early Records of Simpson Families," 1927.

Simpson

"Ann Simpson (widow), emigrated to America with two sons:

William, 1732-1816, m. Nancy Hines.

John, 1738-1804, m. Hannah Roberts November 25, 1762, and had a son John.

Matthew Hines, (b. in Ireland 1718, d. Dec. 23, 1804) married a widow, Ann Simpson. She died Dec. 1, 1790, aged 80 years.

From the history of the Hines family we find, that Ann Simpson whom he married was a widow, and came from Ireland with her two sons: William and John. We do not know the date of her marriage to Matthew Hines; it can only be fixed approximately by the birth of her children. Her son William Hines was born 1749, and is said to be her third son by Hines."

Information given by Bertha Nelson Gary.

WILLIAM SIMPSON

Emigrant, 1732-1816

"William Simpson, emigrant and Revolutionary soldier. Fought in the battle of Trenton.

"William Simpson, Sr., and William Simpson, Jr., served in the Revolution from Buck's County, in the Company recruited partially in Buckingham township. Ref: Pennsylvania Archives, 5th series, Vol. 5, page 327, list dated—Aug. ye 21, 1775.

"Unfortunately we do not have any record of the family of William Simpson. Possibly Mr. Warren Ely, a genealogist by profession who lives at Doylestown, Pa., the County Seat of Buck's County, may have the data you need."

Very sincerely,

Gertrude MacKinney
Director of State Library.

by Jessica C. Ferguson

(extract from letter to Bertha N. Gary)

in Buckingham township.

Simpson. Possibly Mr. Warren Ely, a genealogist by profession who lives at Doylestown, [illegible], the County Seat of Buck's County, may have the data you

Very sincerely,

The following is a copy of article in THE DALLAS NEWS, of August 24, 1895, which was loaned for copy, by Augusta Raguet Hoskins of Gonzales, Texas, to Bertha Nelson Gary. She in turn loaned it to me. Copied October 19, 1933.

GRANT-DAVIS

Cousins

Bandcroft's literary associates find Ulysses Simpson Grant and Jefferson Davis second cousins.

New light on the Simpson family of Pennsylvania.

The Simpson character apparent in both men.

For "The News," copyrighted.

Many good people, well read, and interested in genealogies of great men, do not know that General Ulysses S. Grant and Jefferson Davis were relatives, having a common ancestor in the third generation back. This was a matter of common report in some parts of the western army during the Civil War, and after the war many soldiers spoke of it. Since then the question of kinship between the conqueror and the conquered, has lapsed into nothing more than family history; interesting to those however who trace out great consequences, in general history from the lives and acts of individuals. I had always regarded the rumor of the GRANT-DAVIS relationship as a mere fiction, or a passing fancy, until a few weeks ago I had occasion to turn the leaves of some old family records, which by mere accident showed me some definite statements. Yet no claim will be made in this article concerning the idea expressed in the caption, consequently there will be nothing to prove, or disprove.

A few unpretentious extracts, well vouched for, will enable any one either partially or impartially, to draw his own conclusions. Without hesitation or apology I will try first fairly to trace the three preceding generations of Gen'l Grant. A book entitled "Ancestry of General Grant," by Edward Chauncy Marshall, published in 1869, is the authentic family history according to Col. Frederick Dent Grant, now commissioner of police of New York City. From this, and other books and documents in my possession, it appears that Gen. Grant's mother was Miss Hannah Simpson, daughter of John Simpson and granddaughter of William Simpson, of Buck's County, Pennsylvania. An extract from a private letter written by Gen. Grant's father, Jessie Root Grant, is sufficient testimony to the high character and inherent merit of the Simpsons and to their origin. The date of the letter has not been transmitted. The part referred to is taken from page 65, of the "Ancestry of General Grant," and is as follows:

"Miss Hannah Simpson, was the second daughter and third child

of John Simpson, and was born and brought up in Montgomery Co., Penn., twenty miles from Philadelphia. Mr. Simpson was a highly respectable farmer. None of the family connections were aspirants for fame or political notoriety, but were more solicitous as to their standing, in regard to integrity, veracity, and independence. The family had moved to Ohio a few years previous, and settled in Clermont C."

Another letter from the same source to the New York Ledger says: "At the time of our marriage, June 4, 1821, Mrs. Grant was an unpretending girl; handsome, but not vain. She had previously joined the Methodist Church, and I can truthfully say it has never had a more devoted or consistent member. Her steadiness and strength of character, have been the stay of the family through life. She was always careful and most watchful over her children, but never austere, nor opposed to their free participation in innocent amusement." The influence and inherited traits of Gen'l Grant's mother upon his character, have been told so many times that they need no repetition here. It only remains to show the innumerable family ties of the Simpsons, and Davises, in ancestral composition, as a chemist might say.

"The Life of John Davis," is the log book by which every real Pennsylvania Davis swears. The manuscript, for it was prepared from old documents in possession of various branches of the family covering a period of nearly 200 years. The collection and arrangement of these documents for print, consumed odd moments for a number of years, and the work was done and published for private circulation in 1886, by Gen'l W. W. H. Davis, now living at Doylestown, Pa.

Gen'l Davis was an officer in the Mexican War; Brig. Gen'l in the Union Army, of the Civil War; later Gov. of New Mexico; and United States Commissioner to the 1878 Paris Exposition. His military, civil, and literary records, constitute him an authority on the subjects here discussed.

On page 30 of the "Life of John Davis," are these statements: John Davis married Ann Simpson, daughter of William Simpson, on June 21, 1783.

William Simpson was a soldier of the Revolution. We have no record of his service and cannot say where, nor how long, he served in the Continental Army. Born in 1732, he is supposed to have emigrated from the north of Ireland, between 1740 and 1750, and settled in Buckingham township, Bucks Co. Pa. He made application to purchase land (100 acres of land) Jan. 15, 1767, and the deed was executed by John Penn, May 23, 1767. He married Nancy Hines, of New Britain, and was the father of two sons and two daughters, John and Matthew, and Ann and Mary. Matthew removed to near Zanesville, Ohio, in 1810, John lived and died in the county; Ann married

John Davis. William Simpson died in 1816, aged 84 years. Gen'l Grant's mother was descendant of the Bucks County Simpsons.

The difference between Montgomery County — in Jessie Root Grant's letter—and Bucks County, in Gen'l W. W. H. Davis statement, is very slight. Montgomery County was part of Philadelphia until 1784. Both join the present city of Philadelphia on the West and North, and the entire territory where the early Davises and Simpsons lived, is within a radius of about 40 miles from the present public buildings in Philadelphia.

Thus, General Grant's great-grandfather was William Simpson, who was the father of John Simpson, who was the father of Mrs. Grant. The Roots, also married with the Grants in Ohio, and the present and preceding generation of Roots, claim a first cousinship with the Ohio Davises. In answer to a letter of inquiry on these points Gen. Davis has written:

Doylestown, Pa.
July 30, 1895.

My good cousin:

Yours at hand and contents noted. Do I know anything about John Simpson? My father's mother was Ann Simpson of Buckingham township, this county, a daughter of William, who was a Revolutionary soldier, and he had a son John. I have often heard my father say that Gen'l Grant was a cousin of his. Grant was also related to the Houghs of this county, who are our relatives. You came from the same ancestry. Judge Root did not belong to this bailiwick. Regarding the conversation I had with Jefferson Davis while he was Secretary of War, I know nothing more than I have told you. Our talk was informal. He thought we were cousins.

Goodbye,

W. W. H. Davis

During Jefferson Davis' last illness, he was prevailed upon to dictate a short statement of his ancestry, and though very feeble he made a short dictation. His first statement was:

"Three brothers came from Wales in the early part of the Eighteenth Century. They settled at Philadelphia." Then, he meagerly traced his lineage back through Samuel Davis, his father.

The life of Jefferson Davis has been ably written by his wife, Mrs. Varina J. Davis. The history of the Philadelphia Davises can be read by any one sufficiently interested. The names of David Davis, and of the innumerable lawyers, physicians, and literary men, are easily traced. Through John Davis it appears William Simpson, was the great-grandfather of Jeffrson Davis as well as of General Grant, making these men direct second cousins.

John Davis (who married Ann Simpson) crossed the Delaware

twice with Washington, took care of LaFayette when he was wounded, and for some weeks entertained James Monroe, after he was President.

The Grant and Davis characters are similar; the blood of the Simpsons, and of many other good people, coursed and courses, through the veins of each. There are about 500 descendants in the United States at the present time, who are about equally related to both General Grant, and Jefferson Davis. Though there may have been some error in tracing the exact relationship of these two great men, a few observations on the similarity of their characters, may not be out of place. The writer of this was too young even to see the last battle of the Civil War, and never met either of these men personally; but it appears that he is related to both, hence laying aside further grandfatherism, a fair comparison will be attempted:

The curtain has been drawn between this generation, and the time in which Gen'l Grant and Jefferson Davis lived and fought. The one was a soldier-statesman; the other a statesman-soldier. Both came from a common parentage in Great Britain. For four generations their mutual ancestors lived under American influence almost in the same localities; progressing westward and southward. Their forefathers were fellow Colonial subjects of Great Britain; then close comrades in Washington's army; also the War of 1812; and the in the Mexican War. When General Grant was conquering the Spaniards in the ancient Aztec country, Jefferson Davis was instituting successful plans for the conduct of the War Department in the new territories; afterward becoming Secretary of War.

Both came from obscurity; but for generations the same stress of genius in national affairs flowed through the ancestral veins of both until divided in twain, by the political conditions of the country; the two branches formed mighty cataracts, which dashed against each other, until the stain of slavery was washed out. Those intimately acquainted with them, pronounce them gentle and good in their home life and personal deportment. It is a matter of record that the Army officers who guarded Davis while he was imprisoned at Fort Monroe, were entirely surprised at his personality. Their preconceived notions of his disposition were completely reversed. Instead of the "fire-eater," they found a calm, gentle man, of the greatest fortitude in the face of the greatest calamity that ever befell an American citizen. This statement is well attested. When this was discovered, Horace Greeley, foremost of Davis' former foes, signed the bond for his release.

When Davis died in 1889, The New York Sun said: "A great soul has passed."

Through all the public careers of each, was shown tenacity, firmness, and resolution even to stubbornness. Grant never repented the merciless slaughter of Union soldiers in the great battles; Davis never

asked forgiveness for what he had done. They both looked upon the great losses as a national calamity, from which a national blessing was to come to the black man; to commerce, to all concerned; bringing happiness to all. One sleeps in almost the extreme south.

—Washington Davis

The foregoing being accepted as accurate, or as nearly so as they can be made: The following table represents the relationship between remarkable men.

Wm.
Simpson John Simpson Hannah Simpson U. S. Grant
m. Jessie Grant

Matthew
m. Hannah

Mary

Ann Samuel Davis Jefferson Davis
m. John Davis

END

Excerpts from will of William 1732-1816, of American Revolution (next page) furnished by Bertha N. Gary.

NOTE: The above children in Grants' table, are those mentioned in the will of William, 1732-1816. However William Jr., is not placed in this table. And yet he is supposedly mentioned in his father's will as Executor, and is recorded elsewhere (p. 461) as serving in the Revolution with his father.

Hannah Simpson, (granddaughter) is likewise not named in William's will, (information not verified) but since she is the daughter of John, her brothers were necessarily; Andrew, William, John, and Thomas (p. 467). There is much conflicting information regarding the elder Simpsons, which confusion is due probably to the numerous Williams and Johns. On page 468 is example of conflicting data:

GRANT'S LINE, with additional names from will of Wm. Simpson

Wm. Simpson m. Nancy Hines 1793 Ireland 1732-1816	John	Hannah Simpson m. Jessie G.	U. S. Grant
		John	
		Andrew	
		William	
		Thomas	
	Matthew	George	
		Robert	
		James	
	Mary	Emily	
	Ann m. John D.	Samuel Davis	Jefferson Davis
(Inference)	WILLIAM JR.	JOHN JORDAN m. JANE M. BROOKS	MARY
			WILLIAM M.
			CAROLINE
			JOHN J. JR.
			VICTOR J.
			FRANCES
		MARY ANN m. MAYFIELD	SARAH EMILY
			F. ROSALIE
			AUGUSTUS I.
			ISAAC JEFFERSON

This would make John J., and Hannah Simpson, first cousins; Grant and Emily Simpson, second cousins.

Just where John J. Simpson ties in with this line, is so far conjectural; however we know definitely that if this is Grant's line, we do tie in with it.

In the will of William Simpson 1732-1816, dated May 29, 1810, proved 1816, he names his son John and William Neely, as Executors. In this will he gives his son "John, the plantation whereon I now live in Buckingham;" his son Matthew "plantation whereon I live," mentions his daughter Ann (wife of John Davis); "Andrew, John, William, and Thomas, sons of my son John;" "George, Robert, and James, sons of my son Matthew;" daughter Mary Simpson and her daughter Emily Simpson; "residue to be equally divided between all."

"The history of WILLIAM SIMPSON, 1732-1816, whom you say married Nancy Hines, is not so clearly followed out as that of his brother JOHN; and it is entirely possible that he married Nancy Hines, a daughter of his mother's second husband.

JOHN SIMPSON, the son of the widow Ann Simpson, was born in the north of Ireland in 1738; emigrated to America, and died in Horsham, Montgomery county, Pa., in 1804. He married Hannah Roberts, Nov. 25, 1762. Their son JOHN SIMPSON married Rebecca Weir, and was the grandfather of General Grant."

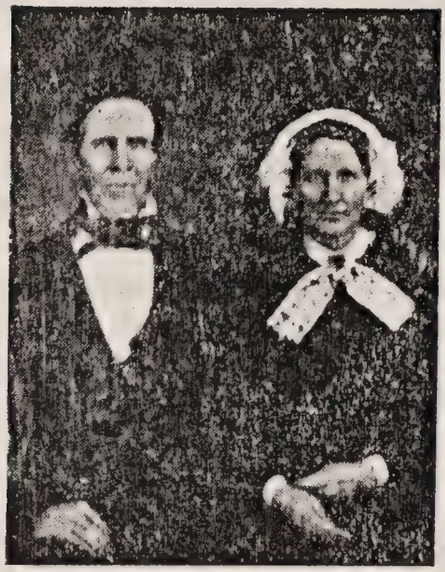
NOTE: The table of W. W. H. Davis on preceding page is in error, if above information is correct. Davis' table names William Simpson, 1732 as great-grandfather of Grant, while this table names John Simpson, 1738, as great-grandfather, and leaves out William 1732-1816 altogether as an ancestor, and making him great-great uncle to Grant.

Thus:

Ann m. 1 Simpson	1738-1804 John Simpson m. Hannah Roberts	John S. m. Rebecca Weir	Hannah Simpson m. Jessie Grant	U. S. Grant
m. 2 M. Hines	1732- 1816 William S. m. Nancy H.	John Simpson	Andrew John William Thomas	
		Matthew S. m. Hannah Stackdale	George Robert James	
		Mary	Emily Simpson	
		Ann Simpson m. John Davis	Samuel Davis	Jefferson Davis
		(Inference) William S. Jr.	John Jordan S.	Wm. Mercer S. S. Emily S. and others

This table makes John J. and Hannah S., second cousins; Grant and Sarah Emily Simpson, third cousins.

Submitted as outline of above information.



JOHN JORDAN SIMPSON
and wife
JANE MERCER BROOKS



JOHN JORDAN SIMPSON
(William)

John J. Simpson, the son of William Simpson, was born about the year 1791. In "Texas and Texans" I find his birth date given as 1788.

Little, or nothing is known by my surviving branch of the family, of William Simpson, the father of John J.

"John J. Simpson came to Texas from Kentucky, his native state; where he was born in 1788, and he died in Nacogdoches county, June 14, 1855. He spent his life as a planter, and he was always a large slave-holder." "Mr. Simpson was a man of plain but liberal education, and he came to Texas (to Nacogdoches) about 1829 entering heartily into the hardships incident to the pioneer days in the history of the Republic. There, life was marked by all the stress and strain of existence in a new and wild country; and many a night did the wife and mother spend sleeping in the brush, to keep herself from the Indians while her husband was out with the others, defending the community against the marauding red-skins. He became a large land-holder in his vicinity, and was a man of importance in the community. A member of the Methodist Church, he was a man of the highest integrity and staunchest religious convictions, and he reared his family in this faith."

"Texas and Texans," p. 1692 (Under John S. Griffith)

John J. Simpson was married to Jane Mercer Brooks, about the year 1816. She was the daughter of John D. Brooks and Rebecca McKaughan. They came to Texas not earlier than 1818, and not later than 1825.

All but two children were born in Texas when it was under the sovereignty of Mexico; and a Republic.

Their children were:

Mary Brooks	1817-1902	m.	T. Y. Buford, m. 2nd— Capt. W. R. Buford
William Mercer	18	m.	Letitia Buford
John J. Jr.	18	m.	(d. aged 21)
Jane Caroline	1825-1863	m.	Albert Aldrich Nelson
Victor Jefferson	1829-1892	m.	Harriet Arnold, m. 2nd— Nannie Gilkerson
Frances Augusta	1831-1897	m.	Col. Conde Raguet
Sarah Emily	1833-1913	m.	Gen. J. S. Griffith
Florence Rosalie	1835-1877	m.	Capt. Augustus D. Edwards
Augustus Irion	1839-1904	m.	Emma Kyle
Isaac Jefferson	youngest son	m.	

sovereignty of Mexico; and a Republic.

Upon the arrival of John Simpson in Texas, he first settled in San Augustine where presumably his sons William and John J. Jr., were born. About the year 1828, he purchased a tract of land seven miles east of Nacogdoches and on this site built his new home; which he called Oak Forest. Here most of his children were born.

The first Hotel erected in Nacogdoches was built by John Simpson. It was a three story Colonial frame building, the third story of which was used for dancing during the young-ladyhood of his five daughters. This Hotel served as home for the family at such time as they desired to be in town; and it was from this home, and this ball room, that Sarah Emily Simpson was married. In fact, all of the daughters of John Simpson were married from this same room. The house is no longer standing (having been destroyed by fire), but in appearance I've been told, was similar to the Frost Thorne home. p. 536.

Both John and Jane Simpson inherited from their respective parents considerable wealth, and each had been carefully reared. Their early days of pioneering in Texas were difficult, but they apeared to give small heed to such incidents. I think that it can be truthfully said that they represented within themselves, the best culture and refinement of their day; and after the first few years of struggle, their home became the rendezvous for such men as Thomas J. Rusk, Wm. B. Ochiltree, James Reilly (minister to U. S.), General Sam Houston, Adolphus Sterne, Colonel Frost Thorne, Colonel Henry Raguet, John S. Roberts, John Durst, and other notables.

During the war for Texas Independence, John J. Simpson held some post by appointment of the government, which had to do with furnishing men with equipment; and with furnishing supplies for carrying on the war.

For a time he was stationed in the "Old Stone Fort."

Authority—Emily (Simpson) Griffith, his daughter.

In a brief historical sketch, Blake writes: "The stone house, as it was called in the early records, has a history more intriguing and more romantic than any other building in Texas. Over its walls have flown eight flags,—the royal flag of Spain, the flag of the Magee-Guiterrez expedition of 1812, that of Dr. James Long's Republic of 1819, the flag of the Republic of Fredonia of 1826, the Mexican flag, the Lone Star flag of the Texas Republic, the Stars and Bars of the Confederacy, and the Stars and Stripes."

It served as Church, Saloon, School, Court. Razed in 1902, structure rebuilt to exact dimensions, and with original materials.'

From article by Robert M. Hayes, in The Dallas News of March 14, 1937.



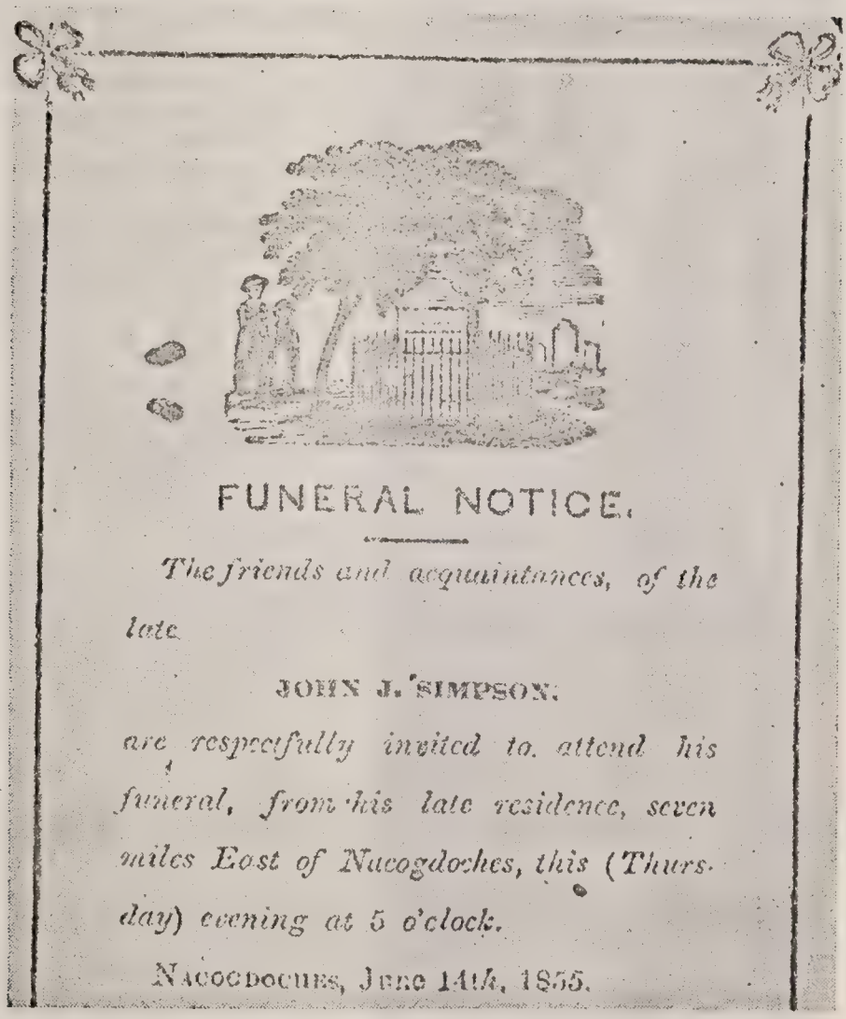
THE OLD STONE FORT
NACOGDOCHES, TEXAS

Serving as a trading house during the early 18th century. Within its walls were outfitted many soldiers hurrying to Houston's army and taking part in San Jacinto. Its restoration to serve as a museum for East Texas now asked of Texas.



Mary Ann Simpson, who married————————Mayfield, and had sons: Joseph, and William Simpson Mayfield, was the sister of John J. Simpson.

Joseph Mayfield lives in San Antonio. (not substantiated)



FUNERAL NOTICE.

The friends and acquaintances, of the late

JOHN J. SIMPSON,

are respectfully invited to attend his funeral, from his late residence, seven miles East of Nacogdoches, this (Thursday) evening at 5 o'clock.

Nacogdoches, June 14th, 1855.

SOME VERY INTERESTING FACTS ARE GIVEN ABOUT THE LIFE OF UNCLE NED SIMPSON OF NACOGDOCHES.

Nacogdoches, Texas, Dec. 20.—Ned Simpson, colored, or "Uncle Ned," is familiarly known to everyone at Nacogdoches and over East Texas generally.

He was born in Kentucky in 1810, and when a child emigrated to Texas with his master, Colonel John J. Simpson, settling at San Augustine. In 1828 he moved to Nacogdoches and has lived here ever since. At that time Texas belonged to Mexico and the revolution was still in the future. He took part in all the stirring scenes of that period and was personally acquainted with Ellis P. Bean, Stephen F. Austin, James Bowie, David Crockett and other notables of that time. Colonel Simpson established a hotel at Nacogdoches and Ned acted as waiter, looked after the horses and attended bar. He remembers Haden Edwards and his brother, Colonel Benjamin Edwards, well, and has heard the former tell all about the causes that led to the Fredonia rebellion as well as those that caused its downfall.

In 1836 Uncle Ned participated in the general stampede from Nacogdoches to the Sabine river on the rumored approach of General Santa Anna's army. In the panic, the carriage of a wealthy lady, Mrs. Engledow, broke down and was deserted in the road by its occupants. Ned righted the carriage, took therefrom $800 in gold and carried it to the Sabine, where he safely delivered it to its owner.

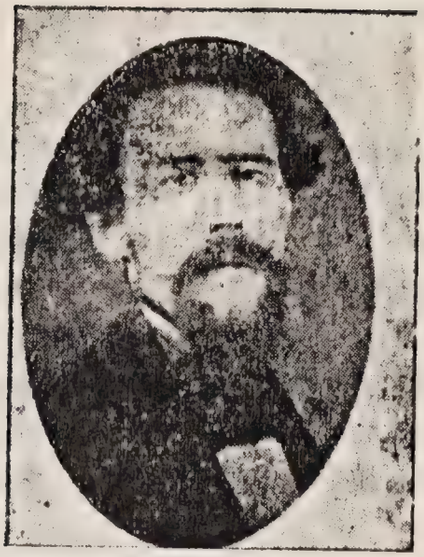
In 1846 while at Natchitoches, La., after a load of freight he was employed as a wagoner by General Jack Taylor, who was then preparing to march to Mexico.

He was afterwards impressed into the service and followed the columns of General Taylor till the war closed by the capture of the City of Mexico. In the fight at Buena Vista he was severely wounded. Uncle Ned is loved and respected by all who know him and to hear him tell of Texas and the events and conditions of 75 years ago seems like a voice from the dead past.



"Uncle Ned," the one-time slave, and later the servant of John J. Simpson, is pictured above. Loyalty and honesty, were outstanding qualities, as the above narrative shows.





WILLIAM MERCER SIMPSON



WILLIAM MERCER SIMPSON

(John J, William)

WILLIAM M. SIMPSON, the eldest son of John J. Simpson and his wife, Jane Mercer Brooks, was

Born: San Augustine Date unknown.

Educated: At Nacogdoches, and graduated from the College of New Jersey.

Died: At San Augustine, Texas. Interred on Simpson plantation.

Married: Letitia Buford.

The childhood of William Simpson was spent on the John J. Simpson plantation where his father settled in 1828, after first locating in San Augustine when he emigrated to Texas. He was given the name of William for his grandfather, William Simpson, and Mercer was the family name of his great-grandmother, Jane Mercer. Family tradition has it that William and his two younger brothers, John J. Jr., and Victor, were often kept hidden throughout the day in a deep ravine, when necessary to protect them from the Mexicans who threatened to kill all boy babies.

This information from Frances Funchess, of Beaumont, Texas.

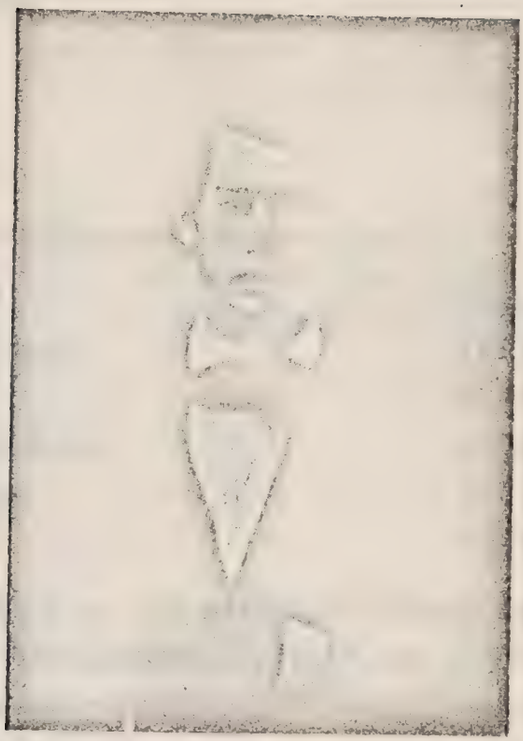
William was given a college education, as were all the sons of Jane and John Simpson. He attended an Eastern college for four years, where he graduated—(presumably Princeton, then called the College of New Jersey).

He was married to Letitia Buford, the widow of Tom Buford. There was no issue from this marriage. His wife had a son; Thomas R. Buford, by a former marriage. This step-son inherited the bulk of William M. Simpson's estate. The will of Wm. M. Simpson is interesting, see p. 560.

In "Texas and Texans" I find: "William Simpson, was a boatman and Captain; who did a considerable trading in lands, and died in San Augustine." page 1692 (under J. S. Griffith).

The following information given me by J. Buford Harrison:

"William Simpson was with Sam Houston, and was in the battle of San Jacinto."



JOHN J. SIMPSON, JR.
(John J, William,)

JOHN J. SIMPSON, JR., was the second son of John J. Simpson and his wife, Jane Mercer Brooks.

Born: Date unknown.

John Jr., was sent to an eastern college to complete his education. The rigorous climate of New Jersey proved too severe for his constitution, and in the fourth year of his stay, contracted an illness from which he did not recover.

He is said to have been an intelligent and singularly gifted young man. Considered an outstanding member of his family.

Died: In Nacogdoches. Unmarried.

LIEUTENANT VICTOR JEFFERSON SIMPSON

(John J., William,)

Victor Simpson (Vick), was the third son of John J. Simpson and his wife, Jane Mercer Brooks.

Born: 1829 on the Simpson plantation near Nacogdoches.

Died: 1892.

Educated: Nacogdoches.

Married: 1st: Harriet Arnold. Date—

Children: Frances
Jefferson

Married: 2nd: Nannie Gilkerson. Date—1861.

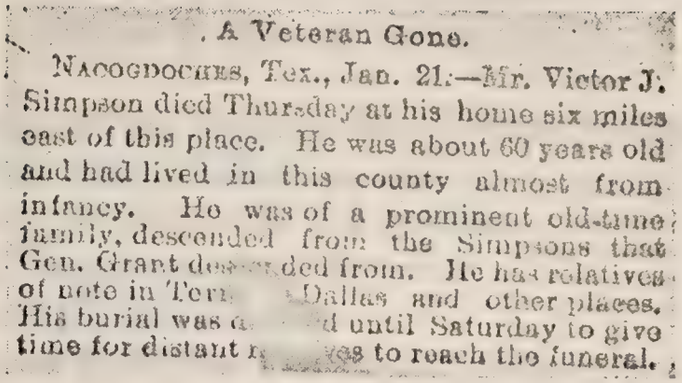
Children:	Robert D.	b.	1861-1863
	Victor Ernest	b.	1865
	Ida	b.	1868
	Augustus Irion	b.	1870
	A. Dumas	b.	1882
	Gladys	b.	1886

Victor Simpson was raised on the plantation where he was born. It lay a few miles East of Nacogdoches on the Kings Highway. When a child Victor and his two older brothers; William Mercer and John J. Jr., on occasion were hidden in ravines and other places of concealment, from marauding Indians and Mexicans.

After his marriage he built his home on a plantation adjacent to that of his father, John J., and nearer to Nacogdoches. Of this home my childhood recollections are vivid. It stood at the edge of a forest nestling among a group of tall and stately pines; making a scene of rural beauty and comfort. The interior was equally fascinating, and was filled with lovely old things, one of which seemed to stand out from all the rest. This was a round-top dining table, once belonging to my grandmother, (his mother), having a revolving center, (called lazy-daisy) designed to hold dishes of food and to be turned as desired.

Victor Simpson raised a large and interesting family, and some of his descendants are still living in Nacogdoches.

Served as Lieutenant until 1864, in Civil War.



A Veteran Gone.

Nacogdoches, Tex., Jan. 21.—Mr. Victor J. Simpson died Thursday at his home six miles east of this place. He was about 60 years old and had lived in this county almost from infancy. He was of a prominent old-time family, descended from the Simpsons that Gen. Grant descended from. He has relatives of note in Terr[illegible] Dallas and other places. His burial was d[illegible] until Saturday to give time for distant r[illegible]es to reach the funeral.

Newspaper clipping at time of death of Victor J. Simpson in 1892.

Frances Simpson, only daughter of Victor Jefferson Simpson and his first wife, Harriet Arnold (granddaughter of John J. Simpson and his wife, Jane Mercer Brooks.)

Born: On plantation near Nacogdoches, Texas.

Married:

1st: Bunch Hardeman.

2nd: Mac Templeton.

3rd: Mr. Henderson.

Children: Victor Hardeman.
Conde Hardeman.
Hunter Hardeman.

Frances Simpson was raised in and near Nacogdoches. After her first marriage she moved to Elmo, then to Terrell, and later to Dallas. After her second marriage to Mac Templeton (a lawyer) she made her home in Fort Worth. Since her marriage to Mr. Henderson, resides on a ranch near Junction, Texas.

JEFFERSON SIMPSON

(Victor J., John J., William)

Jefferson Simpson, only son of Victor Simpson and his first wife, Harriet Arnold, (grandson of J. J. Simpson).

Born: 1858, on plantation near Nacogdoches.

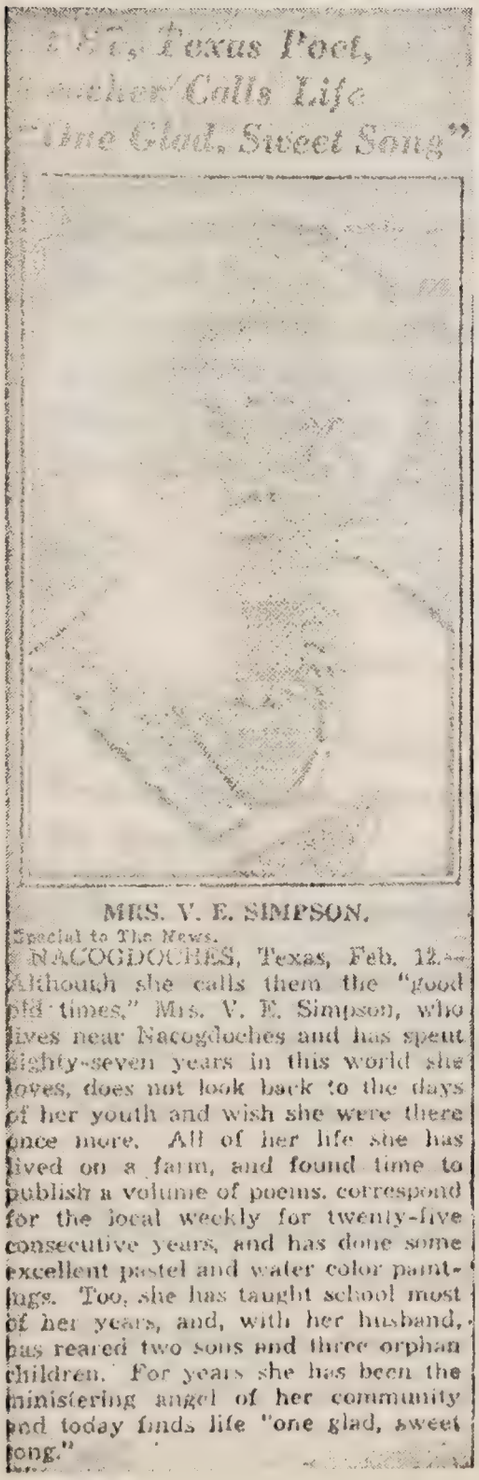
Died: 1916, at Fort Worth, Texas.

Unmarried.

VICTOR ERNEST SIMPSON
(Victor J., John J., William)

Victor Ernest Simpson, the eldest son of Victor Jefferson Simpsor and his second wife, Nannie Gilkerson, was

Born: 1865, on plantation near Nacogdoches.
Educated: At Nacogdoches and Gatesville.
Married: Frances Robinson, 1886.
Children: Robert Keith and Frank Ford



Texas Poet,
Calls Life
One Glad, Sweet Song"

MRS. V. E. SIMPSON.

Special to The News.

NACOGDOCHES, Texas, Feb. 12.—Although she calls them the "good old times," Mrs. V. E. Simpson, who lives near Nacogdoches and has spent eighty-seven years in this world she loves, does not look back to the days of her youth and wish she were there once more. All of her life she has lived on a farm, and found time to publish a volume of poems, correspond for the local weekly for twenty-five consecutive years, and has done some excellent pastel and water color paintings. Too, she has taught school most of her years, and, with her husband, has reared two sons and three orphan children. For years she has been the ministering angel of her community and today finds life "one glad, sweet song."

Ernest Simpson, since his marriage, has made his home in Nacogdoches. He has landed intersts in and around Nacogdoches and has amassed a sizable fortune.

Frances Robinson is the daughter of Mr. and Mrs. R. O. Robinson. She is active in all civic improvement, and is a Clubwoman of standing, being prominent in the State Federation of Women's Clubs. She is interested in political affairs; and identifies herself with all progressive movements.

She has published a volume of poems, entitled "Autumn Leaves."

DR. ROBERT KEITH SIMPSON

(Ernest, Victor J., John J., William)

Robert Keith Simpson, the son of Victor Earnest Simpson and his wife, Frances Robinson, (great-grandson of John J. Simpson and Jane Brooks.)

Born: In Nacogdoches.

Educated: Attended S. M. U., graduated from University of Texas, and State Medical College, Galveston, Texas.

Married: Dr. Linda Coleman, daughter of Thomas Coleman, 1917

Children: Thomas Coleman.

Dr. Keith Simpson volunteered for service in the U. S. Army, in 1917, and served in the World War as Lieutenant; promoted to Captain; and later to Major. He practiced medicine in Germany, during his two years stay in the Army of Occupation, A. E. F. At the close of the war he was located in the Medical Corps, at San Antonio, Texas. Recently he has been promoted to Lieut. Colonel, M. C., and is now doing a two year foreign service at Manilla, Phillipine Island.

FRANK FORD SIMPSON

(Ernest, Victor J., John J., William)

Frank Ford Simpson, son of V. Earnest Simpson and his wife, Frances Robinson, (great-grandson of J. J. Simpson, and his wife, Jane M. Brooks.)

Born: In Nacogdoches.

Educated: Texas University.

Married: Thelma March, daughter of Webb March. Date 1917.

Children: Frances Gertrude
Frank Ford, Jr.

Ford Simpson lives in Nacogdoches and is Manager of the Texas Power and Light Company.

Ford Simpson served in the Great World War in 1918. No data as to his rank, or branch of service.

Ida Simpson, daughter of Victor Jefferson Simpson and his wife, Nannie Gilkerson, (granddaughter of John J. Simpson and Jane Mercer Brooks.)

Born: Dec. 5, 1868, on plantation near Nacogdoches.

Married: Sam Roach of Coleman, Texas. Date—Jan. 31, 1897. Son of John M. Roach.

Children: Margaret Roach
Gladys Roach

Ida Simpson and her husband, Sam Roach, have made their home in Coleman. Mr. Roach is engaged in the Florist business.

Gladys Roach, the eldest daughter of Ida Simpson and her husband, Sam Roach, (great-granddaughter of John J. Simpson.)

Born: July 24, 1898.

Educated: Coleman High School and Baylor College. (B. A. Degree).

Married: J. Pat Kellis.

Children: William Samuel Kellis
James Thomas Kellis

Residence: Gladys Roach and her husband reside in Sterling City.

Husband's occupation: Lawyer.

Margaret Roach, the daughter of Ida Simpson and her husband, Sam Roach.

Born: Dec. 3, 1904.

Educated: Coleman High School, and graduated from the University of Texas, with B. A. degree.

Married: Sam T. Dowty, Aug. 7, 1929.

Residence: Coleman, Texas.

Occupation of husband: Nurseryman and Florist.

AUGUSTUS IRION SIMPSON
(Victor J., John J., William)

Augustus Irion Simpson (Dock), was the son of Victor Jefferson Simpson and his wife, Nannie Gilkerson, (grandson of John J. S.)

Born: 1870 on plantation near Nacogdoches.

Died: Oct. 6, 1920.

Educated: In Nacogdoches.

Married: Ethel Wilson, 1907, in New York, N. Y.

Children: Doris Simpson
Iris Simpson

Residence: Nacogdoches, Fort Worth, Texas, and New York, N. Y.

Occupation:

ALEXANDER DUMAS SIMPSON

(Victor J., John J., William)

Alexander Dumas Simpson, the youngest son of Victor Jefferson Simpson and his wife, Nannie Gilkerson (grandson of J. J. Simpson).

Born: July 15, 1882, on plantation near Nacogdoches.

Educated: In Nacogdoches and——

Married: Gussie McAnear Feb. 3, 1917, daughter of J. J. McAnear.

Children: Alexander Dumas Simpson, Jr.

Residence: Nacogdoches; and Clarksville, Texas.

Occupation: A. Dumas Simpson, is prominent in the community in which he lives, and throughout the State. He is President of the Lide-Tayloe Oil Company, and Vice-President of the Red River Bank of Clarksville, Texas.

ALEXANDER DUMAS SIMPSON, JR.

(Dumas, Victor J., John J., William)

A. D. Simpson, Jr., the son of A. Dumas Simpson and his wife, Gussie McAnear, (great-grandson of John J. Simpson and Jane M. Brooks.)

Born:

Educated:

Married:

Children:

Occupation:

Residence:

GLADYS SIMPSON, the youngest daughter of Victor J. Simpson and his wife, Nannie Gilkerson, (granddaughter of John J. Simpson).

Born: July 27, 1886, near Nacogdoches.

Educated: Normal, at Huntsville, Texas; and Kidd-Key College at Sherman, Texas.

Married: John Ralph Webb, Sept 11, 1910, the son of Jesse Robert Webb.

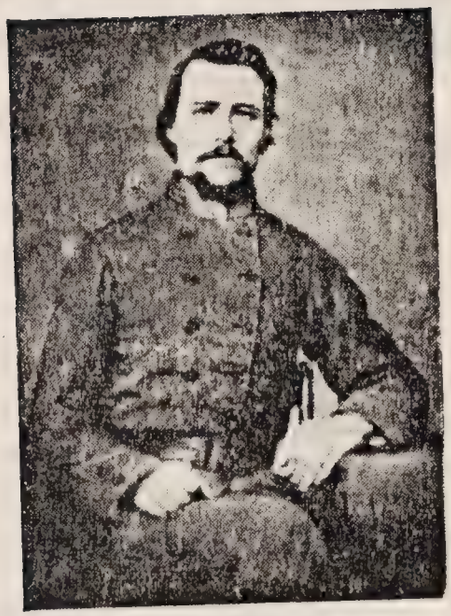
Children:

Robert Dumas Webb
Joe Ernest Webb

Residence: Gladys Simpson and her husband, J. R. Webb, are living in Douglas, Arizona.

Husband's Occupation: Railroad official.

Victor Simpson m. 1st Harriet Arnold m. 2nd Nannie Gilkison	*1st* Frances m. Bunch Hardeman m. Mack Templeton m. Mr. Henderson	Victor Hardeman Conde Hardeman Hunter Hardeman	
	Jefferson		
	2nd Robert D.		
	V. Ernest S. m. Fannie Robinson	Robert Keith Simpson m. Dr. Linda Coleman	Thomas Coleman S
		Frank Ford Simpson m. Thelma March	Frances Gertrude Frank Ford, Jr.
	Ida m. Sam Roach	Margaret Roach m. Sam T. Dowty	
		Gladys Roach m. J. Pat Kellis	
	Augustus Irion S. m. Ethel Wilson	Doris Simpson Iris Simpson	
	Alexander Dumas S. m. Gussie McAnear	A. D. Simpson, Jr.	
	Gladys m. John Ralph Webb	Robert Dumas Webb Joe Earnest Webb	



CAPTAIN AUGUSTUS IRION SIMPSON



CAPTAIN AUGUSTUS IRION SIMPSON

(John J., William)

Augustus Irion Simpson (Dock), the son of John J. Simpson and his wife, Jane Mercer Brooks).

Born: Feb. 18, 1839, at Oak Forest, near Nacogdoches, Texas.

Died: June 6, 1904, at Garrison, Texas.

Educated: Finished High School in Nacogdoches and San Augustine, and received his college education at McKinzie Institute located at Clarksville; at that time the only University in the State. He attended four years, and graduated with honors.

Married: Emma Kyle, March 17, 1859. The daughter of Col. A. S. Kyle and his wife, Margaret Clark, daughter of William Clark.

Children:	Jenny Mercer	b.	1860
	Augustus Victor	b.	1862-1891
	Emma Rosalie	b.	1865
	Ada Kyle	b.	1869
	Frances Augusta	b.	1871
	June Anna	b.	1873
	William Clark	b.	1875
	Donald Kyle	b.	18—
	Theo Starr	b.	1887

Augustus Irion Simpson, was a veteran of the Civil War, and won the rank of Captain.

Captain Simpson was married at the age of twenty. For many years he and his wife made their home on the plantation called Oak Forest, once the home of his parents,—where he was born. Here most of his family of nine children were reared. The house was a picturesque pioneer home with a charm all its own, having the open hall; porch running entirely across the front, and other features typical of that day.

Captain Simpson moved to Garrison, Texas, in the middle 80's, at which place he departed this life at the age of 65. He was a noble-minded, and chivalrous gentleman.

He was the name-sake of Dr. Irion, who married Anna Raguet.

Emma Kyle was the granddaughter of William Clark, signer of the Declaration of Texas Independence. "William Clark was born in 1778, of a very distinguished line of the wealthy Virginia Clarks, who played a leading part in the annals of the early American history.

Hence, he was well reared and well educated." (F. M. Delany, article in the Dallas News.)

He was a member of the Second Congress of the Republic of Texas. He died in Nacogdoches in 1871 at the age of 93.

Margaret Clark, the mother of Emma Kyle, and Jane Clark the mother of Thomas Bond Griffith, were sisters.

JENNY MERCER SIMPSON, the eldest daughter of Capt. A. I. Simpson and his wife, Emma Kyle, (granddaughter of Jane Mrcer Brooks and her husband John J. Simpson).

Born: Dec. 16, 1860, at Oak Forest, near Nacogdoches.

Married: 1st: Adolphus Taylor, April 16, 1878. He died Sept. 10, 1880.

Children: Dolphie Taylor.

Married: 2nd: Ralph A. Barrett.

Children: Conrad F. Barrett
Emily Barrett
Augustus Irion Barrett
William B. Barrett

Jenny (Simpson) Barrett, is living in El Paso, Texas.

AUGUSTUS VICTOR SIMPSON

(Augustus I., John J., William)

AUGUSTUS VICTOR SIMPSON was the eldest son of Capt. Augustus Irion Simpson and his wife, Emma Kyle, (grandson of Jane Mercer Brooks and her husband, John J. Simpson).

Born: April 16, 1862, at Oak Forest, near Nacogdoches, Texas.

Died: 1921.

Married: Della Wilson, Dec. 17, 1885, at Melrose, Texas.

Children: Fanny Lois Simpson m. Carroll Smith.
Link William Simpson
Will Eva Simpson m. Collen Campbell (one son)
Irion Simpson

Occupation: Augustus V. Simpson was engaged in the Lumber business.

Residence: Nacogdoches

Emma Rosalie Simpson, the second daughter of Capt. A. I. Simp son and his wife, Emma Kyle, (granddaughter of Jane Mercer Brooks and her husband, John J. Simpson).

Born: Feb. 22, 1865, in Nacogdoches.

Married: William B. Barrett Nov. 1881, at Oak Forest.

Children: Ada Barrett
Florence Ouida Barrett
Wanda Barrett

Residence: Emma (Simpson) Barrett, and her husband are living in Nacogdoches.

Ada Barrett, the daughter of Emma Rosalie Simpson and her husband, William B. Barrett, (great-granddaughter of Jane Mercer Brooks and her husband, John J. Simpson).

Married: R. B. Wright.

Children: One daughter.

Wanda Barrett, the daughter of Emma Rosalie Simpson and her husband, William B. Barrett, (great-granddaughter of John J. Simpson).

Married ———— Griffin.

Children: Robert Griffin.

Ada Kyle Simpson, the third daughter of Capt. A. I. Simpson and his wife, Emma Kyle (granddaughter of John J. Simpson and his wife, Jane Mercer Brooks).

Born: Nov. 30, 1869, at Oak Forest, near Nacogdoches.

Educated: In Nacogdoches and Terrell, Texas.

Married: John Buford Harrison, June 7, 1893, son of Elizabeth Catherine Buford and I. H. Harrison, p. 508.

Residence: Living in Sulphur Springs, Texas. Formerly lived in El Paso and Fort Worth, and for a short time in Arkansas.

Born: Nov. 30, 1869, at Oak Forest, near Nacogdoches.

Educated: In Nacogdoches and Terrell, Texas.

Frances Augusta Simpson, the fourth daughter of Capt. A. I. Simpson and his wife, Emma Kyle, (granddaughter of John J. Simpson and his wife, Jane Mercer Brooks).

Born: Dec. 6, 1871, at Oak Forest, Nacogdoches, Texas.

Educated: In Nacogdoches, and two years in Terrell, Texas.

Married: Henry Bascomb Funchess, Aug. 11, 1895, at Nacogdoches.

Children: Henry Bascomb Funchess, Jr.
Rhoene Funchess

The maternal great-grandfather of Frances Simpson, was William Clark, Jr. who came from Virginia in the early days of Texas, and settled on a plantation in Sabine County, and was *one of the signers of the declaration of Texas Independence.* He and his family moved to Nacogdoches.

Occupation of husband: Printing, Book-Binding and Stationery.

Residence: Beaumont, Texas.

Henry Bascomb Funchess, Jr., the only son of Frances Simpson and her husband, H. B. Funchess, (great-grandson of John J. Simpson).

Born: In Beaumont, Texas.

Educated: Graduated from the University of Texas four year course of Business Administration. He has also had two years of Law.

Married: Elizabeth Parks, April 10, 1928, in Beaumont, Texas.

Children: Henry Bascomb Funchess, III.

Elizabeth Parks, the wife of H. Bascomb, is the daughter of Col. Sam Parks, of Biarritz, France, and was living in Paris, France, at time of her marriage. She was educated in France and England; and made her debut in Washington, D. C., the year before she was married. She was born in Beaumont, Texas, April 17, 19—,

Occupation: Real Estate, Stock and Bonds, and Secretary and Treasurer of American Printing Company.

Residence: Beaumont, Texas.

Rhoene Funchess, is the only daughter of Frances Simpson and her husband, H. B. Funchess, (great-granddaughter of John J. Simpson).

Born: In Beaumont, Texas.

Educated: One year at the University of Texas, and three years

at Southwestern University at Georgetown, receiving her degree.

Married: Sam Parks, Jr., August 31, 1931, at Beaumont, Texas.

Children: Sam Parks, III
James Parks

Sam Parks Jr., the husband of Rhoene Funchess, is the son of Col. and Mrs. Sam Parks, of Biarritz, France. He speaks French, and German, having studied in both countries. He was graduated from Middlesex Boy School, in Concord, Mass., then attended University of Texas. Beaumont is now the home of both families.

JUNE ANNA SIMPSON, the fifth daughter of Captain A. I. Simpson and his wife, Emma Kyle.

Born: Oct. 9, 1873.

Married: Rho Garrison October 10, 1890.

Children: Albert Leon Garrison
Rhozine Garrison

Residence: Living in Houston, Texas.

RHOZINE GARRISON, the daughter of June Anna Simpson and her husband, Rho Garrison, (great-granddaughter of John J. Simpson).

Married: H. Eugene Carter.

Children: Douglas Eugene Carter
June Anna Carter

WILLIAM CLARK SIMPSON

(Augustus I., John J., William)

WILLIAM CLARK SIMPSON, the second son of Capt. A. I. Simpson and his wife, Emma Kyle.

Born: Nov. 9, 1875.

Married: Kate Tinkle, June 27, 1893, at Garrison, Texas.

Children:		
	Kathleen Simpson	m. 1. Earl Atkins 2. Walton Hale
	Augustus Irion Simpson	m. Gladys Guthrie
	Anna Leen Simpson	m. Louie Simpson

William Clark Simpson died, 1938, in El paso.

Married: Kate Tibble, June 27, 1895, at Garrison, Texas.

Kathleen Simpson, the daughter of William Clark Simpson and his wife, Kate Tinkle, (great-granddaughter of J. J. Simpson.)

Born: 1899, Garrison, Texas

Married: 1st. Earl Atkins 2nd Walton Hale

Children: Jess Atkins
Bill Atkins

AUGUSTUS IRION SIMPSON

(Wm. Clark, Augustus I., John J.)

Augustus Irion Simpson, the son of William Clark Simpson and his wife, Kate Tingle, (great-grandson of John J. Simpson and his wife, Jane Mercer Brooks.)

Born: 1901, Garrison, Texas

Married: Gladys Guthrie, 1924

Children: William Clark Simpson
Augustus Irion Simpson, Jr.

Anna Leen Simpson, the daughter of William Clark Simpson and his wife, Kate Tingle, (great-granddaughter of John J. Simpson and his wife, Jane Mercer Brooks.)

Born: 1904, Garrison, Texas

Married: Louie Simpson, 1926

Children: Lou Ann Simpson

DONALD KYLE SIMPSON

(Augustus I., John J., William)

Donald Kyle Simpson, the third son of Captain A. I. Simpson and his wife, Emma Kyle.

Born: At Oak Forest, near Nacogdoches, Texas.

My last information of him was, that he was a prosperous business man of Bisbee, Arizona. Unmarried.

Theo Starr Simpson is the sixth daughter of Captain A. I. Simpson, and his wife, Emma Kyle.

Born: Feb. 11, 1887, at Oak Forest, Nacogdoches, Texas.

Married: William Jarvis, Nov. 20, 1906.

Residence: San Antonio, Texas.

Capt. A. I. Simpson
m.
Emma Kyle

Jenny M. m. 1 A. Taylor m. 2 R. A. Barrett	Dolphic Taylor Conrad Barrett Emily Barrett A. I. Barrett William B. Barrett	
A. Victor m. Della Wilson	Fanny Lois Link William Will Eva Irion	
Emma Rosalie m. Wm B. Barrett	Ada Barrett Florence O. B. Wanda Barrett	
Ada Kyle m. J. B. Harrison		
Frances Augusta m. H. B. Funchess	H. B. Funchess, Jr. m. Elizabeth Parks	H. B. Funchess, III
	Rhoene Funchess m. Sam Parks, Jr.	Sam Parks, III James Parks
June Anna m. Rho Garrison	A. L. Garrison	
	Rhozine Garrison m. Eugene Carter	June Carter Douglas Eugene Carter
Wm. C. Simpson m. Kate Tinkle	Kathleen m. 1. Atkins, 2. W. H	Jess Atkins Bill Atkins
	Augustus Irion m. Gladys Guthrie	William Clark Simpson Augustus Irion Simpson, Jr.
	Anna Leen m. Louie Simpson	Lou Ann Simpson
Donald Kyle		
Theo Starr m. Wm. Jarvis		



MR. BUFORD and JANE BROOKS SIMPSON
Mrs. William Ragsdale Buford



MARY BROOKS SIMPSON

Mary Simpson was the eldest child of John J. Simpson and his wife, Jane Mercer Brooks.

Born: Oct. 13, 1818, in Hardeman county, Tennessee.

Died: April 3, 1902, at Sulphur Springs, Texas.

Educated: In Nacogdoches.

Married: 1st: Thomas Young Buford, December 23, 1836.

Children: Mary Thomas Buford
Susan Jane Buford

Married: 2nd: William Ragsdale Buford, June 17, 1841.

Children: John Christopher Buford
Elizabeth Catherine Buford

Mary Simpson was a small child when her parents emigrated to Texas, and she was reared in San Augustine, and on the Simpson plantation known as Oak Forest.

She was married in Nacogdoches and moved to Sulphur Springs, Texas. Her latter years were spent in the home of her daughter, Elizabeth Catherine Harrison.

Thomas Young Buford 1814-1839, served in the Texas Revolution and fought in the battle of San Jacinto, for which service he was given two donation warrants of land; for military service in the revolution; and for service in the battle of San Jacinto.

After his death, Mary married a younger brother of her deceased husband; William Ragsdale Buford. He served in the war between the States, and became Captain.

Children of Mary B. Simpson by 1st marriage:

Mary Thomas Buford (Mary Tom), daughter of Mary Brooks Simpson and her husband, Thomas Young Buford.

Married: 1st: R. G. Edwards.

Children:	Florence Edwards	m.	William S. Swann
	Mamie Edwards	m.	Dr. W. W. Wallace
	Lottie Edwards	m.	H. W. Moore
	Kit Young Edwards	m.	Blanche Severs

Married: 2nd: Egbert Watson

Children:	Agnes Watson	m.	Earl Wright

1

Florence Edwards, daughter of Mary Tom Buford and her husband, R. G. Edwards, (granddaughter of Mary Brooks Simpson and her husband, Thomas Young Buford.)

Married: William S. Swann.

Children:

Eula May Swann	m.	
Hubbard Swann	m.	unmarried, lives in New York
Robert Swann	m.	
Lottie Swann	m.	Lem Tedford

Residence: San Antonio, Texas

Hubbard Swann, son of Florence Edwards and her husband, William Swann, is unmarried, and lives in New York.

Robert Swann, son of Florence Edwards and her husband, William Swann, deceased. No information.

Lottie Swann, daughter of Florence Edwards and her husband, William Swann.

Married: Lem Tedford

Children: Johnnie Tedford

Residence: San Antonio, Texas

2

Mamie Edwards, daughter of Mary Tom Buford and her husband, R. G. Edwards, (granddaughter of Mary B. Simpson and her husband, T. Y. Buford.)

Married: 1st Dr. W. W. Wallace

Children:

Lottie Wallace	m.	Elwood Moore
Lucian Wallace	m.	Marie Marast
Mary Wallace	m.	Roland Howell
Willie W. Wallace	m.	Eli E. Brown

Married: 2nd: P. H. Kilpatrick.

Residence: Abilene, Texas

Lottie Wallace, daughter of Mamie Edwards and her husband Dr. W. W. Wallace.
Married: Elwood Moore
Children: Tansel Moore
Occupation: Mr. Moore is a rancher
Residence: Abilene, Texas

Lucian Wallace, son of Mamie Edwards and Dr. W. W. Wallace.
Married: Marie Marast
Children:
Marie Wallace
Anna Gay Wallace
Residence: Houston, Texas

Mary Wallace, daughter of Mamie Edwards and her husband, Dr. W. W. Wallace.
Married. Roland L. Howell
Children: Roland L. Howell, Jr.
Residence: Dallas, Texas

Willie W. Wallace, daughter of Mamie Edwards and Dr. W. W. Wallace. (great-granddaughter of Mary B. Simpson and her husband, T. Y. Buford.)
Married. Dr. Eli E. Brown
Children:
Residence: San Antonio, Texas
Occupation: Dr. Eli E. Brown, is officer in Medical Corps, U. S. Army.

3

Lottie Edwards, the daughter of Mary Tom Buford and her husband, R. G. Edwards.
Married: W. H. Moore
Children: W. Howard Moore, Jr.
Occupation: farmer
Residence: Coweta, Oklahoma

W. Howard Moore, Jr., son of Lottie Edwards and her husband, W. H. Moore.
Married:
Occupation: Journalist
Residence: Coweta, Oklahoma

4

R. Y. Edwards, (Kit) only son of Mary Tom Buford and her husband, R. G. Edwards, (great-grandson of John J. Simpson and wife, Jane M. Brooks.)

Married: Blanche Severs

Children: Watson Edwards

Residence: San Antonio, Texas

5

Agnes Watson, daughter of Mary Tom Buford and her second husband, (granddaughter of Mary B. Simpson and husband, T. Y. Buford, great-granddaughter of John J. Simpson.)

Married: Earl Wright

Children:

Lucile Wright
Florence Wright
Ruth Wright
Clifford Wright
Bess Wright

Occupation: Earl Wright is a merchant, and their home is Coweta, Oklahoma.

Lucille Wright, (or Louise), daughter of Agnes Watson and her husband, Earl Wright.

Married: Henry Trower

Children: Joe Earl Trower
Bill Trower

Florence Wright, daughter of Agnes Watson and her husband, Earl Wright.

Married: Ruel Martin

Children: Zita Ruth Martin

Residence: Eufaula, Oklahoma

Ruth Wright, daughter of Agnes Watson and her husband, Earl Wright.

Married: Cowen (?)

Children: Lucy Cowen (?)

Clifford Wright, son of Agnes Watson and her husband Earl Wright.

Married: Louise Pennybacker

Children:

Residence: Oklahoma City

Bess Wright, daughter of Agnes Watson and her husband, Earl Wright.

Married:

No information

II

Susan Jane Buford, daughter of Mary Brooks Simpson and her husband, Thomas Y. Buford, (granddaughter of John J. Simpson and his wife, Jane Mercer Brooks.)

Born:

Married: William Thomas Date——at San Augustine, Texas

Children:

William Buford Thomas
John Wesley Thomas
James Edward Thomas
H. Bascom Thomas
Mack Tyre Thomas
Enoch Marvin Thomas
Hubbard Harrison Thomas

1

William Buford Thomas, the son of William Thomas and his wife, Susan Jane Buford, (grandson of Mary B. Simpson and her husband, T. Y. Buford.)

Married: Rebecca Leonora Askew

Children:

Occupation: Real Estate and Rentals

Residence: Sulphur Springs, Texas

2

John Wesley Thomas, son of Susan Jane Buford and her husband, William Thomas, (grandson of Mary B. Simpson and her husband, T. Y. Buford.)

Married: Mollie McKechnie

Children: Molly Lee Thomas
John Wesley Thomas, Jr.

John Wesley Thomas, son of Susan Jane Buford and her husband,

Molly Lee Thomas, daughter of John Wesley Thomas and his wife, Mollie McKechnie.

Married: Haskell Green

Children: John Thomas Green
Maclyn Green

John Thomas Green married Betty Milligan; Residence, Sulphur Springs.

Maclyn Green married Thomas Wings. One Child: Jerry Wings. Residence Sulphur Springs.

John Wesley Thomas, Jr., son of John W. Thomas and his wife, Mollie McKechnie, (great-grandson of Mary B. Simpson.)

Married. Myrtice Stringer

Children: Billy Stringer Thomas
Sue Ann Thomas

Occupation: Oil

Residence: Wichita Falls, Texas

3

James Edward Thomas, the son of Susan Jane Buford and her husband, William Thomas, (grandson of Mary B. Simpson and her husband, Thomas Young Buford.)

Married: Hattie Tweedle

Children:	William Buford Thomas	m.	Francis McClemons
	Flora Thomas	m.	Robert Kipp
	Elsie Sue Thomas	m.	Lester Long
	John Edwards Thomas	m.	
	Lillie Thomas	m.	James H. Arnspiger
	Nora Thomas	m.	
	Earnest Sterling T.	m.	
	James Thomas	m.	
	Paul Thomas	m.	
	Helen Thomas	m.	Davis Glover
	Hazel Thomas	m.	Carl Stockard
	Hattie Thomas	m.	Capp Glover
	Mildred Thomas	m.	

Occupation: James Edward Thomas is City Commissioner

Residence: Sulphur Springs, Texas

Thomas

Mr. Davis Glover

William Buford Thomas, son of James Edward Thomas and his wife, Hattie Tweedle, (great-grandson of Mary B. Simpson and her husband, Thomas Young Buford.)

Married: Francis McClemons

Children: Emily McClemons Thomas

Occupation: Collections department Olive-Myers Furniture Co.

Residence: Dallas, Texas

Flora Thomas, daughter of James Edward Thomas, and his wife, Hattie Tweedle.

Married: Robert Kipp

Children: Robert Kipp, Jr.
Betty Sue Kipp

Occupation: Robert Kipp is an Oil Company official

Residence: San Antonio, Texas

Elsie Sue Thomas, the daughter of James Edward Thomas and his wife, Hattie Tweedle.

Married: Lester Long

Children: Dorothy Long
Johnny Long

Residence: Sulphur Springs, Texas

John Edward Thomas, the son of James Edward Thomas and his wife, Hattie Tweedle.

Residence: Sulphur Springs unmarried.

Lillie Thomas, daughter of James Edward Thomas and his wife, Hattie Tweedle.

Married: James Arnspiger

Residence: Dallas, Texas

Nora Thomas, daughter of J. E. Thomas and his wife, Hattie Tweedle.

Unmarried: Living in Houston, Texas

Ernest Stirling Thomas, son of James Edward Thomas and his wife, Hattie Tweedle.

Unmarried:

Occupation: Manager Lyon-Gray Lumber Co. Sulphur Springs.

James Thomas, son of James Edward Thomas, and wife, Hattie Tweedle.
Unmarried:
Residence: Sulphur Springs, Texas

Paul Thomas, son of James Edward Thomas and his wife, Hattie Tweedle.
Unmarried:
Residence: Sulphur Springs, Texas

Helen Thomas, daughter of James Edward Thomas and his wife, Hattie Tweedle.
Married: Davis Glover
Residence: Longview, Texas

Hazel Thomas, daughter of James Edward Thomas and his wife, Hattie Tweedle.
Married: Carl Stockard
Children: Patricia Ann Stockard
Occupation: Employee of (?) Oil Company
Residence: Beeville, Texas

Hattie Thomas, daughter of James Edward Thomas and his wife, Hattie Tweedle.
Married: Capp Glover
Occupation: Filling Station
Residence: Longview, Texas

Mildred Thomas, daughter of James Edward Thomas and his wife, Hattie Tweedle, (great-granddaughter of Mary B. Simpson and her husband, Thomas Young Buford.
Unmarired: and lives in Sulphur Springs

4
H. Bascom Thomas, son of Susan Jane Buford and her husband William Thomas, (grandson of Mary Brooks Simpson).
Married: Minnie Little
Children: H. Bascom Thomas, Jr.
Julian Thomas
George Finger Thomas
Occupation: Real Estate
Residence: Dallas, Texas

H. Bascom Thomas, Jr., son of H. Bascom Thomas and his wife, Minnie Little.

Married: Margaret Hyer

Children: Bobbie Thomas
Margaret Thomas

Occupation: Lawyer

Residence: Dallas, Texas

Julian Little Thomas, son of H. Bascom Thomas and his wife, Minnie Little.

Married: Irene ————

Children: Two, one boy and one girl

Residence: San Antonio, Texas

George Finger Thomas, son of H. Bascom Thomas and his wife, Minnie Little.

Married:

Occupation: Former professor at Dartmouth College.

5

Mack Tyre Thomas, son of Susan Jane Buford and her husband, William Thomas, (grandson of Mary Brooks Simpson and T. Y. Buford.)

Married: Mary McDonald

Children: Mary Lou Thomas
Madeline Thomas
Junius Thomas
Ruth Thomas

Occupation: Real Estate and Rentals

Residence: Wichita Falls, Texas

Mary Lou Thomas, daughter of Mack Tyre Thomas and his wife, Mary McDonald.

Married:———— Sandford

Occupation: Mr. Sanford is a merchant, and lives in Taos, New Mexico.

Madeline Thomas, daughter of Mack Tyre Thomas and his wife, Mary McDonald.

Married: Bob Nolan

Children: Four—three boys, one girl

Residence: Tyler, Texas

Junius Thomas, son of Mack Tyre Thomas and his wife, Mary McDonald.

Married: Margaret ————

Children: Edward Thomas
Elaine Thomas
Margaret Thomas
Junius Thomas

Occupation: Rental Library, Wichita Falls, Texas

Ruth Thomas, daughter of Mack Tyre Thomas and his wife, Mary McDonald. is a student in College, and lives with her parents at Wichita Falls, Texas.

6

Enoch Marvin Thomas, the son of Susan Jane Buford and her husband, William Thomas.

Married: Louella Hargraves

Children: Rose Thomas
William Thomas (?)

Residence: Dallas, Texas

Rose Thomas, the daughter of Enoch Marvin Thomas and his wife, Lou Hargraves, (great-granddaughter of Mary B. Simpson)

Married: George Phillips

Children: Melville Phillips
Frank Phillips

Residence: Greenville, Texas

7

Hubbard Harrison Thomas, the son of Susan Jane Buford and her husband, William Thomas, (grandson of Mary B. Simpson and T. Y. Buford.)

Married: Virginia Russell

Children: Marvin Russell Thomas
Harold Thomas
Robert Edward Thomas
Virginia Thomas
Earl Thomas

Occupation: Retail Shoe Merchant

Residence: Sulphur Springs, Texas

Marvin Russell Thomas, son of Hubbard H. Thomas and his wife, Virginia Russell, (great-grandson of Mary B. Simpson and T. Y. Buford.)

Married: Margaret Guinn

Children: Marvin Russell Thomas, Jr.
James Guinn Thomas

Occupation: Traveling Salesman.

Residence: Sulphur Springs.

Harold Thomas, son of H. H. Thomas and his wife, Virginia Russell. Unmarried.

Occupation: Advertising manager of McClurkan Department Store

Residence: Wichita Falls, Texas

Robert Edwards Thomas, son of H. H. Thomas and his wife, Virginia Russell.

Married: Irene Taylor

Children:

Occupation: Government employee; living in Washington. D. C.

Virginia Thomas, daughter of H. H. Thomas and his wife, Virginia Russell.

Married: Weldon Taylor

Children:

Residence: Port Arthur, Texas

Earl Thomas, son of Hubbard Harrison Thomas and his wife, Virginia Russell, (College Student.)

Children of Mary B. Simpson by Second marriage

III.

John Christopher Buford, son of Mary Brooks Simpson and her husband, Captain W. R. Buford.

Married: Lizzie Askew

Children:	William Askew	m.	Minnie Williams
	Joe Ed Buford		Unmarried
	Sam Hamil Buford		Unmarried
	Robert Britton Buford	m.	Marcellus Fossick
	Maury Zoll Buford	m.	Faye Wolfe

Residence: Sulphur Springs, Texas

NOTE—Mrs. John C. Buford, is authority for most information regarding descendants of Mary B. Simpson Buford.

William Askew Buford, son of John C. Buford and his wife, Lizzie Askew, (grandson of Mary B. Simpson and her husband Capt. W. R. Buford.)

Married: Minnie Williams

Children: Dr. Ben R. Buford
Rosa Buford
Eddie Lou Buford

Dr. Ben R. Buford, the son of William Askew Buford and his wife, Minnie Williams (great-grandson of Mary B. Simpson and her husband, Capt. W. R. Buford.)

Married: Lesta Vaughn

Children: Jane Buford

Occupation: Physician; office in Medical Arts Building

Residence: Dallas, Texas, Melrose Hotel

Rose Buford, the daughter of William Askew Buford and his wife, Minnie Williams, (great-granddaughter of Mary Brooks Simpson and her husband, Capt. W. R. Buford.)

Married: First W. W. Bettison Date————
Second Dr. Sim Driver Date————

Rose Buford, is an artist of international reputation. In November, 1937, she was elected member of the National Women's Sculpture and Artists' Association, of New York. Her home is in Dallas; 4805 St. Johns Drive.

Dr. Sim Driver, is associated with Drs. Carrell and Girard, with office in the Carrell-Driver-Girard Clinic, at 3107 Maple.

Eddie Lou Buford, daughter of William Askew Buford and his wife, Minnie Williams.

Married: Bill Trammell

Children: Rose Trammell
Lou Trammell

Residence: Sulphur Springs, Texas

Joe Ed Buford, the son of John C. Buford and his wife, Lizzie Askew, (grandson of Mary B. Simpson and her husband, Capt. W. R. Buford.)

Occupation: Farming

Residence: Unmarried, and lives in Sulphur Springs, Texas

Sam Hamil Buford, the son of John C. Buford and his wife, Lizzie Askew.

Unmarried

Occupation: Druggist

Residence: Sulphur Springs, Texas

Robert Britton Buford, son of John C. Buford and his wife, Lizzie Askew.

Married: Marcellus Fossick

Children:	John C. Buford	m.	Roy Searcy
	Margaret Buford	m.	
	Robert Britton Buford, Jr.	m.	

Maury Zoll Buford, son of John C. Buford and his wife, Lizzie Askew, (great-grandson of John J. Simpson and his wife, Jane Mercer Brooks.)

Born: at Sulphur Springs, Texas

Educated: Sulphur Springs; and graduated from the Atlanta School of Pharmacy, Atlanta, Ga.

Married: Faye Wolfe Date, March 20, 1912

Children: William Ragsdale Buford
Joel Lee Buford

Occupation: Druggist.

Residence: Terrell, Texas, at 606 West Nash Avenue

Faye Wolfe, is the daughter of Lee Pinkney Wolfe and his wife, Martha Elizabeth Stinson.

William Ragsdale Buford, the son of Maury Zoll Buford and his wife, Faye Wolfe, (great-great-grandson of John J. Simpson.)

Born: Terrell, Texas

Educated: in Terrell; and graduated with honors from A. and M. College, College Station, Texas

Married: Pauline Millis Kincaid

Occupation: Electrical Engineer; and is employed by the Humble Oil and Refining Company, Houston, Texas

Residence: At present in West Texas

Joel Lee Buford, the youngest son of Maury Zoll Buford and his wife, Faye Wolfe.

Born: At Terrell, Texas

Educated: At present in Terrell High School

IV

Elizabeth Catherine Buford, youngest daughter of Mary Brooks Simpson and her husband, Capt. W. R. Buford (granddaughter of John J. Simpson).

Married: I. H. Harrison

Children:	May Hubbard Harrison	m.	James Arthur Pounds
	Wm. Johnston Harrison	m.	Emma Henry
	John Buford Harrison	m.	Ada Kyle Simpson
	Beatrice Cornelia H	m.	William E. Spira
	Allie Harrison	m.	George T. Stevens
	Elizabeth Harrison	m.	Wayland McBride
	Jim Nat Harrison	m.	Helen Abott
	Anna Kate Harrison	m.	Earnest L. Palmer

May Hubbard Harrison, daughter of Elizabeth Catherine Buford and her husband, I. H. Harrison, (granddaughter of Mary Brooks Simpson and her husband, Capt. W. R. Buford).

Married: James Arthur Pounds.

Children: James Arthur Pounds, Jr.
Ira Daniel Pounds
William Buford Pounds

James Arthur Pounds, Jr., son of May Hubbard Harrison and her husband, James Arthur Pounds, (great-great-grandson of John J. Simpson).

Married: Sallie Moore.

Children: James Arthur Pounds, III.

William Johnston Harrison, son of Elizabeth Catherine Buford and her husband, I. Hubbard Harrison, (grandson of Mary B. Simpson and her husband, Capt. W. R. Buford).

Married: Emma Henry.

Children: Sybil Harrison.

John Buford Harrison, son of Elizabeth Catherine Buford and her husband, I. Hubbard Harrison,

Married: Ada Kyle Simpson, June 7, 1893.

Residence: Sulphur Springs.

NOTE—J. B. Harrison gives the information that William Mercer Simpson was with General Sam Houston, in the battle of San Jacinta. Ada Kyle Simpson is the daughter of Capt. A. I. Simpson and his wife, Emma Kyle, of Nacogdoches and Garrison, Texas.

Beatrice Cornelia Harrison, daughter of Elizabeth Catherine Buford and her husband, I. Hubbard Harrison, (granddaughter of Mary B. Simpson and her husband, Capt. W. R. Buford).

Born: In Sulphur Springs.

Married: William E. Spiva.

Children: Gladys Spiva
William E. Spiva, Jr.

Elizabeth Harrison, daughter of Elizabeth Catherine Buford and her husband, I. H. Harrison.

Married: Wayland McBride.

Jim Nat Harrison, son of Elizabeth Catherine Buford and her husband, I. H. Harrison, (grandson of Mary B. Simpson and Capt. W. R. Buford).

Married: Helen Abbott.

Children: Catherine Buford Harrison.

Anna Kate Harrison, daughter of Elizabeth Catherine Buford and her husband, I. H. Harrison.

Married: Ernest L. Palmer

Children: Ernest L. Palmer, Jr.
Mildred Elizabeth Palmer

* * *

The following article is a copy of newspaper clipping loaned by Ida Simpson Roach, of Coleman, Texas. R. B. Blake is the author. Paper dated June 3, 1937.

Buford Family Traced Lineage to Feudal Days of France, England.—Thomas Y. Buford, in Texas Revolt.

Thomas Young Buford was born in Chester District, South Carolina, August 5, 1814. At the age of ten years his father, Miles Buford and his mother, Catherine Young of Union District, South Carolina, moved to Fayette County, Tennessee.

Miles and Catherine Young Buford afterward came to Louisiana and in all probably came on to Nacogdoches during the Mexican regime, since Thomas Young Buford reached here on June 2, 1835 and also two brothers and two sisters of T. Y. Buford, Christopher Young Buford and William Ragsdale Buford, Letitia Buford and Susan H. Buford.

Just prior to the Texas Revolution Thos. Y., caught the land fever and did considerable buying and selling of land around Nacog-

doches. With the outbreak of the revolution, he enlisted in Calvary Company 1, 2nd Texas Volunteer Regiment, in which company he participated in the battle of San Jacinto. After his discharge, he returned to Nacogdoches and was married Dec. 23, 1816, to Miss Mary B. Simpson, daughter of John J. and Jane Simpson, a well to do and prominent family of early Nacogdoches, and who were the founders of the "Planters Hotel," across Main Street, north of the court house.

Following his marriage, Mr. Buford engaged in farming, probably in the Oak Ridge community, though probably not on an extensive scale, as his estate shows he owned only one slave, a man, two horses and one yoke of oxen for work animals, with one stock horse, together with some hogs and cattle.

Buford died August 23, 1839, leaving two baby girls; one a year and nine months of age, Mary T. Buford, and one nine months old named Susan Jane. Mary B. afterwards married a younger brother of Thomas Y. Buford, William Ragsdale, and reared her two little girls to womanhood; Mary T., becoming the wife of Robert G. Edwards; and Susan Jane marrying William Thomas; neither of whom remained in Nacogdoches county, and we have been unable to trace their descendants.

Two donation warrants for 640 acres each were issued to Thomas Y. Buford estate, one for military service in the revolution, and the other for participation in the battle of San Jacinto. There was also granted to his estate a headright league, indicating his marriage before the Declaration of Independence, though no record of a former marriage has been preserved. The donation warrants were located in Van Zandt county, and the league in the old Red River county.

The Buford family may be traced back to feudal days in France, and England, and has many distinguished connections in this country. Another branch of the family also came to Texas in the early days and Miss Aliza Buford, second cousin of Thomas Y., married Judge W. W. Wingfield; their daughter, Mary E. Wingfield became the wife of R. W. Hall; and Miss Mary B. Hall married J. J. Hayter, in Oct. 1878.

William Clark Buford, of Henderson, Texas, who was Judge of the fourth judicial district at the time of his death in 1916, was also a descendant of this same branch of the family.

Miss Susan H. Buford, sister of Thomas Y., became the wife of Moses L. Patton.

The Buford monument erected by the State of Texas, was placed in Oak Grove cemetery by the Centennial Commission.

Descendants of Mary B. Simpson
through first and second marriages

Mary B. Simpson
m. 1st
Thos. Y. Buford

(I)
Mary Tom Buford
m. 1st
Robert G. Edwards
m. 2nd
Egbert Watson

1 Mamie Edwards
m. Dr. W. W. Wallace
m. P. H. Kilpatrick

- Lottie Wallace — m Elwood Moore
- Lucian Wallace — m. Marie Marest
- Mary Wallace — m. Roland L. Howell
- Willie W. Wallace — m. Eli E. Brown

2 Florence Edwards
m. Wm S. Swann

- Eula May Swann — m.
- Herbert Swann — m.
- Robert Swann — m.
- John Swann — m.
- Lottie Swann — m. Lem Tedford

3 Lottie Edwards
m. H. W. Moore

- Howard W. Moore, Jr.

4 R. Y. Edwards
m. Blanche Severs

- Watson Edwards — m.

5 Agnes Watson
m. Earl M. Wright

- Lucille Wright — m. Henry Trower
- Florence Wright — m. Rue Martin
- Clifford Wright — m. Lucy Pennybacker
- Bess Wright — m.
- Ruth Wright — m.

(II)
Susan Jane Buford
m.
Wm. Thomas

1 Wm. Buford Thomas
m. Rebecca L. Askew

2 John W. Thomas
m. Mollie McKechnie

- Mollie Lee Thomas — m. Haskell Green
- J. W. Thomas, Jr. — m. Myrtice Springer

3 James E. Thomas
m. Hattie Tweedle

- Wm. Buford Thomas — m. Francis McClemons
- Flora Thomas — m. Robert Kipp
- Elsie Sue Thomas — m. Lester Long
- John E. Thomas — m.
- Lillie Thomas — m. James H. Arnspiger
- Nora Thomas — m.
- Earnest Thomas — m.
- James Thomas — m.
- Paul Thomas — m.
- Helen Thomas — m. Davis Glover
- Hazel Thomas — m. Carl Stockard
- Hattie Thomas — m. C. Glover
- Mildred Thomas — m.

4 H. Bascom T.
m. Minnie Little

- H. Bascom T. Jr. — m. Margaret Hyer
- Julian L. Thomas — m. Irene ———
- George F. Thomas — m.

5 E. Marvin T.
m. Louella Hargraves

- Rose Thomas — m. George Phillips
- m.

6 Mack Tyre T.
m. Mary McDonald

- Mary Lou Thomas — m. ——— Sandford
- Madaline Thomas — m. Bob Nolan
- Junius Thomas — m. Margaret ———
- Ruth Thomas — m.

7 Hubbard Harrison Thomas
m. Virginia Russell

- Marvin R. Thomas — m. Margaret Guinn
- Harold Thomas — m.
- Robt. E. Thomas — m. Irene Taylor
- Virginia Thomas — m. Weldon Taylor
- Earl Thomas — m.

Mary B. Simpson
m. 2nd Capt. W. R. Buford

(III)
John C. Buford
m. Lizzie Askew

- Wm. A. Buford, m. Minnie Little
 - Dr. Ben Buford, m. Lesta Vaughn
 - Rosa Buford, m. 1: W. W. Bettison, 2: Dr. Sim Driver
 - Eddie Lou Buford, m. Bill Trammel
- Joe Ed Buford (unmarried)
- Sam Hamil Buford (unmarried)
- Robert B. Buford, m. Marcellus Fossic
 - John C. Buford, m. Ruby Searcy
 - Margaret Buford, m.
 - Robt. B. Buford, Jr., m.
- Maury C. Buford, m. Faye Wolfe
 - Wm. R. Buford, m. Pauline Kincaid
 - Joel Lee Buford, m.

(IV)
Elizabeth C. Buford
m. I. H. Harrison

- May Harrison, m. Jas A. Pounds
 - Jas. A. Pounds, Jr., m. Sallie Moore
 - Ira D. Pounds, m.
 - Wm. Buford Pounds, m.
- Wm. J. Harrison, m. Emma Henry
 - Sybil Harrison, m.
- J. Buford Harrison, Ada K. Simpson
- Beatrice C. Harrison, m. Wm. E. Spira
 - Gladys Spira, m.
 - Wm. E. Spira Jr., m.
- Allie Harrison, m. Geo. T. Stevens
 - Elizabeth S., m.
 - Monette Stevens, m.
 - Mary C. Stevens, m.
- Elizabeth Harrison, m. Wayland McBride
- Jim Nat Harrison, m. Helen Abott
 - Catherine B. H., m.
- Anna Kate Harrison, m. Earnest L. Palmer
 - E. L. Palmer, Jr., m.
 - Mildred E. Palmer, m.



JANE CAROLINE SIMPSON
Mrs. Albert Aldrich Nelson



JANE CAROLINE SIMPSON

Caroline Simpson was the daughter of John J. Simpson and his wife, Jane Mercer Brooks.

Born: Feb. 28, 1825—enroute from Tenn. to Texas; in State of Arkansas.

Died: 1863

Married: Albert Aldrich Nelson Oct. 9, 1845; 8 miles east of Nacogdoches, at home of her father.

Children:	Charles Albert Nelson	b.	1846-1846
	John Brooks Nelson	b.	1847-1929
	George Aldrich Nelson	b.	1849-1899
	Jane Amelia Nelson	b.	1854-1870
	Mary Louise Nelson	b.	1856-1876
	Frances Starr	b.	1858-1817
	William Augustus	b.	1861-1919

Nacogdoches was the home of Caroline Simpson and her husband, Albert Nelson, throughout their lifetime. They raised a family of three boys and three girls; the eldest son having died in infancy.

John Brooks Nelson, the second son of Caroline Simpson and her husband, Albert A. Nelson, (grandson of John J. Simpson and his wife, Jane Mercer Brooks).

Born: Dec. 28, 1847, in Nacogdoches

Died: Jan. 13, 1929, in Nacogdoches

Married: Sallie Moore

Children: Molly Nelson
Margaret Nelson
Nicholas Moore Nelson
Albert Aldrich Nelson

The first three children of John B. Nelson and his wife, died in early childhood.

Dr. Albert Aldrich Nelson, the son of John Brooks Nelson and his wife, Sallie Moore, (great-grandson of John J. Simpson).

Born: In the early 70's

Died: Dec. 28, 1834, in Nacogdoches, Texas

Married: Mattie Langston

Children: Langston Nelson
Julia Nelson

Dr. Albert Nelson was a prominent Surgeon, heading the staff of his own Hospital in Nacogdoches.

The following is extract from Nacogdoches paper: "Dr. Nelson was about 60 years of age and had practiced medicine and surgery in Nacogdoches for the past 35 or more years. He was rated as one of the calmest, keenest, and most efficient surgeons and physicians in the South, and was well known in medical circles."

Dr. Langston Nelson, the son of Dr. Albert Aldrich Nelson and his wife, Mattie Langston.

Married: Virginia Perkins

Dr. Langston Nelson has succeeded his father in medical profession.

Julia Nelson, daughter of Dr. Albert Nelson and his wife, Mattie Langston.

Married: 1st John Woods
2nd Jay Jack Kelley

Children: Albert Nelson Woods

Dr. George Aldrich Nelson, the third son of Caroline Simpson and her husband, Albert Aldrich Nelson, (grandson of John J. Simpson and his wife, Jane Mercer Brooks).

Born: July 31, 1849, at Nacogdoches

Died: Feb. 24, 1899, at Uvalde, Texas

Married: Emma Maria Maddux, March 16, 1869, of Buena Vista, Georgia.

Children:	Albert Elmo Nelson	b.	May 16, 1870
	Bertha Alan Nelson	b.	Feb. 8, 1872
	Norman Clark Nelson	b.	Jan. 16, 1874
	George Aldrich N. Jr.	b.	Nov. 18, 1875
	Charles Horatio Nelson	b.	July 5, 1879
	Marion Cutts Nelson	b.	Oct. 13, 1880
	Mary Lois Nelson	b.	Oct. 16, 1890

Dr. George Nelson stood high in his profession as attested by a large and lucrative practice. He moved to Terrell in the late 70's and located on Griffith Avenue, on the lot now owned by B. B. Childress. After his death his family moved to Fort Worth.

Emma Maddux, was the daughter of Lucius Maddux, of Buena Vista, Ga.

Born: July 23, 1851 Died: Jan. 16, 1934.

Albert Elmo Nelson, the son of Dr. George A Nelson and his wife, Emma Maddux, (great-grandson of John J. Simpson).

Born: May 16, 1870, in Nacogdoches, Texas

Died: 1928?

Married: Rushia Grayson Oct., 1893, of Ardmore, Okla.

Children:

Albert Elmo Nelson, Jr.	b.	Feb. 8, 1895—died?
Jack Nelson	b.	Apr. 10, 1897—died 1897
Jack Grayson Nelson	b.	June 1898
Mary Jane Nelson	b.	about 1905
William Nelson	b.	

Bertha Alan Nelson, the eldest daughter of Dr. George Aldrich Nelson and his wife, Emma Maddux, was

Born: Feb. 8, 1872, at Nacogdoches, Texas

Married: George Arthur Gary, July 19, 1897, Trinity Episcopal Church, Fort Worth, Texas

Children:

Arthur Nelson Gary	b.	April 27, 1898
George Marie Gary	b.	July 8, 1902
Charles Desha Gary	b.	Aug. 4, 1909

"The childhood of Bertha Nelson was spent in Terrell, Texas, and her married life in and around Yazoo City, Mississippi, with the exception of one year spent in Fort Worth, Texas. After Mr. Gary's death Nov. 13, 1921, she resided in Oklahoma; Texas; and for the past eleven years in Hollywood, Calif.

NOTE—Mrs. Bertha Nelson Gary is authority for most information regarding descendants of Jane Caroline Simpson Nelson.

Arthur Nelson Gary, the son of Bertha Nelson and her husband, George Arthur Gary, (great-great-grandson of John J. Simpson).

Born: April 27, 1898, at Eden, Mississippi

Married: 1st: Olive Anderson, of Vicksburg, Miss., Oct. 9, 1921

Married: 2nd: Helen Singleton, of Kan. City, Mo., Apr. 21, 1937

Occupation: Fire Insurance Adjuster, in Hollwyood, California.

George Marie Gary, the daughter of Bertha Nelson and her husband, George Arthur Gary.

Born: July 8, 1902, Fort Worth, Texas

Married: M. G. Harrison, July 3, 1924, in Jackson, Miss.

Children: Jean Nelson Harrison, born Sept. 28, 1928

Residing at present: Hollywood, Calif.

Mary Jane Nelson

Charles Desha Gary, the son of Bertha Nelson and her husband, George Arthur Gary.

Born: Aug. 4, 1909, at Yazoo City, Miss.

Married: Thelma Connor, Feb. 28, 1936 (birth date of his great-grandmother, Jane Caroline Simpson, Feb. 28, 1825)

Occupation: Actor

Residence: Hollywood, California

Norman Clark Nelson, the second son of Dr. George Aldrich Nelson and his wife, Emma Maddux.

Born: Jan. 16, 1874, at Linn Flat, Texas

Married: 1st: Bertie Wilfong, in Purcell, Okla., Jan. 2, 1902

Married: 2nd: Veva King, in Watonga, Okla., Oct. 1, 1924

Children: Norma Gene Nelson, born May 13, 1930

Occupation: Insurance Adjuster

Residence: Los Angeles, California

George Aldrich Nelson, Jr., the third son of Dr. George Aldrich Nelson and his wife, Emma Maddux, (great-grandson of John J. Simpson).

Born: Nov. 18, 1875, at Lynn Flat, Texas

Married: 1st: Sallie Houser, Jan., 1903

Children:

George A. Nelson, III	b. Feb., 1904, in Paris, Texas
Kenneth Nelson	b. July, 1908, in Fort Worth
Florence Eileen Nelson	b. Jan., 1909, in Fort Worth

Married: 2nd: Bessie ————Date——1929, at Fort Worth

Children: Robert Nelson, born June, 1930

Occupation: Employee of Texas and Pacific Railroad

Residence: Fort Worth

Charles Horatio Nelson, the fourth son of Dr. George A. Nelson and his wife, Emma Maddux.

Born: July 5, 1879, at Terrell, Texas

Married: 1st: Myrtle Trout, (?) Oct. 16, 1904, Dallas, Texas

Children: Mildred Elizabeth Nelson

Married: 2nd: Beverly Crowdus, Dec. 24, 1922, Ardmore, Okla.

Children: Charles H. Nelson, Jr., born in Oklahoma City, Okla.

Occupation: Insurance Adjuster

Residence: Oklahoma City, Okla.

Mildred Elizabeth Nelson, the daughter of Charles H. Nelson and his wife, Myrtle Troat (?)

Born: August, 1906

Married: Kenneth Webster, May 1, 1937

Residence: Sunburst, Montana

Marion Cutts Nelson, the fifth son of Dr. George Nelson and his wife, Emma Maddux.

Born: Oct. 13, 1880, at Terrell, Texas

Married: 1st: Magella Roberts, July 9, 1902, Oklahoma City

Children: Albert Frederick Nelson, born July 29, 1903, at Bowie, Texas.

Married: 2nd: Marie————Oct. 11, 1918, Decatur, Ill.

Residence: "Marion is quite a public figure in Des Moines, and has a large Federal Propect Bridge named in his honor,, the "Nelson Bridge." He heads several Civic organizations and has recently purchased an estate in one of Des Moines' most exclusive residential districts."—B. N. Gary.

Occupation: Vice President and State Manager of Iowa, for Equitable Society of Life Insurance of New York.

Mary Lois Nelson, the youngest daughter of Dr. George A. Nelson and his wife, Emma Maddux, was

Born: Oct. 16, 1890, at Terrell, Texas

Married: James Settle Anderson, July 23, 1913, at El Paso

Children:

Arthur Glouster Anderson	b.	1915,	in Columbus, N. M.
James Fletcher Anderson	b.	1923,	in Fort Worth, Texas
Mary Louise Anderson	b.	1925,	in Houston, Texas
Bertha Elizabeth Anderson	b.	1935,	in Houston, Texas

Residence: Austin, Texas

Jane Amelia Nelson, the daughter of Jane Caroline Simpson and her husband, Albert Aldrich Nelson, was

Born: Jan. 9, 1854

Died: Dec. 5, 1870, at the age of 16, in Nacogdoches. Unmarried

Mary Louise Nelson, the daughter of Jane Caroline Simpson and her husband, Albert Aldrich Nelson.

Born: Feb. 28, 1856

Died: June 6, 1876, at the age of 20, in Terrell. Unmarried

Frances Starr Nelson, (Fanny), was the daughter of Jane Caroline Simpson and her husband, Albert Aldrich Nelson.

Born: August 13, 1858

Died: Jan. 20, 1917, in Nacogdoches, Texas.

Unmarried:

William Augustus Nelson, the fourth son of Jane Caroline Simpson and her husband, Albert Aldrich Nelson, (grandson of John J. Simpson).

Born: June 24, 1861

Died: Oct. 1, 1919

Married: Helen Henderson, in Ruston, La.

Children:

Fanny Bert Nelson	m	Edgar Rodger, res. San Francisco
Luther Albert Nelson	m.	no data
Martha Griffith N.	m.	Bowden Cason, res. Nacogdoches
Helen Augusta N.	m.	—— —— res. Nacogdoches

Jane Caroline Simpson
m.
Albert A. Nelson

- Chas. A. Nelson
- Jno. Brooks Nelson
 m. Sallie Moore
 - Molly Nelson
 - Margaret Nelson
 - Nicholas M. N.
 - Dr. Albert A. Nelson
 m. Mattie Langston
 - Dr. Langston N.
 m. Virginia Perkins
 - Julia (Nelson) Woods
- Dr. Geo. A. Nelson
 m. Emma M. Maddox
 - Albert Elmo N.
 m. Rusha Grayson
 - A. Elmo Nelson, Jr.
 - Jack Nelson
 - Jack Grayson Nelson
 - Mary Jane Nelson
 - William Nelson
 - Bertha Alan N.
 m.Geo. Arthur Gary
 - Arthur Nelson Gary
 m. 1. Olive Anderson
 m. 2. Helen Singleton
 - George Marie Gary
 m. M. G. Harrison
 - Jean N. Harrison
 - Chas. D. Gary
 m. Thelma Connor
 - Norman C. Nelson
 m. 1. Bertie W.
 m. 2. Vera King
 - Norma Jean Nelson
 - Geo. A. Nelson, Jr.
 m. 1. Sallie Houser
 m. 2. Bessie
 - George A. Nelson, III
 - Kenneth Nelson
 - Florence Eileen Nelson
 - Robert Nelson
 - Chas. Horatio N.
 m. 1. Myrtle Trout
 m. 2. Beverly Crowdus
 - Mildred Elizabeth Nelson
 - Charles H. Nelson, Jr.
 - Marion Cutts N.
 m. 1 Magella Roberts
 m. 2. Marie
 - Albert Frederick Nelson
 - Mary Lois Nelson
 m. Jas Settle Anderson
 - Arthur Glouster Anderson
 - James Fletcher Anderson
 - Mary Louise Anderson
 - Bertha Elizabeth Anderson
- Wm. Augustus Nelson
 m.Helen Henderson
 - Fanny Bert Nelson
 m. Edgar Rodgers
 - Luther A. Nelson
 - Martha Griffith Nelson
 - Helen Augustus Nelson
- Jane Amelia N. unmarried
- Mary Louise N. unmarried
- Frances Starr N. unmarried



FRANCES AUGUSTA SIMPSON
Mrs. Conde Raguet



FRANCES AUGUSTA SIMPSON

Frances Simpson (Fanny), was the third daughter of John J. Simpson and his wife, Jane Mercer Brooks.

Born: Dec. 16, 1831, at plantation near Nacogdoches
Died: Aug. 20, 1897, at Dallas, Texas
Educated: Nacogdoches and San Augustine
Married: Colonel Conde Raguet Date: Feb. 12, 1853
Children: Anna Raguet
Augusta Raguet
Marcia Raguet
Henry Raguet

Nacogdoches was the home of Fanny and Conde Raguet. Anna, their eldest daughter, was named for Anna Raguet, the sister of Conde, whose romance with Gen'l Sam Houston is told in an article by Vivian Richardson, published in The Dallas News of Oct. 12, 1830. See p. 533.

Colonel Conde Raguet lost his life under tragic circumstances. He and his sister, Mary, were drowned in the Mississippi (or Ohio) River, while enroute to New York City where he had intended buying goods for his mercantile establishment, at the same time visiting another sister who lived there. A boat loaded with kerosene collided with the boat on which they had set sail, resulting in the burning and sinking of same, with all lives lost, excepting that of the Captain. Conde Raguet was last seen in the water, where he was holding to his sister and clinging to a raft of some sort, and struggling unsuccessfully to save their lives.

Colonel Conde Raguet was the son of Colonel Henry Raguet and his wife, Marcia Ann Towers. His grandfather was James Michael Raguet, of France.

Conde Raguet served in the Confederate army, and became Col. of Cavalry.

Following the death of Col. Raguet, his widow moved with her family to Terrell where she remained until about 1889, at which time she broke up housekeeping, and went to live in the home of her daughter, Anna, (wife of Judge William Charlton) who was then living in Dallas. She was an active member of the Episcopal Church; and of a deeply religious nature. Colonel Raguet died 1868.

Frances Simpson m. Conde Raguet

- Anna m. Wm. Charlton
 - Conde — Unmarried
 - Georgia — m. Charles Sorg, Jr.
 - Fanny — m. R. F. Henderson
 - Anna Charlton H.
 - Robt. F. Henderson, Jr.
 - Wm. Allen m. Mildred Volk
 - Sallie Charlton
 - Wm. Conde Charlton
 - George Charlton
- Augusta m. B. B. Hoskins
 - Charles H. — m. Kennon Jones
 - Baker B. H. — m. Booth Cary Pilgram
 - Conde R. H. — m. Lena Walker
 - Lawrence H. — m. Cordelia Harwood, 2nd Dorothy Kuykendal
 - Clarence H. — m.
 - Dudley H. — m.
 - Augusta H. — m. Winston Harwood
 - Henry H. — m. Francis Elder
- Marcia
- Henry W. m. Hattie Roberts

ANNA RAGUET, eldest daughter of Frances A. Simpson and her husband, Conde Raguet, (granddaughter of John J. Simpson and his wife, Jane Mercer Brooks).

Born: Dec. 31, 1854

Died: July 17, 1911

Married: Judge William Charlton, son of Judge George P. Charlton, and his wife, Mary Guynn Nunn, of Alabama.

Children: Conde Charlton, Georgia Charlton, Fanny Charlton, Wm. Allen Charlton

Anna Raguet attended school in Nacogdoches and Terrell, and was sent to Canada, to complete her education.

At the time of her marriage to William Charlton, his family were residents of Rockwall, Texas. He moved to Terrell, and began the practice of Law; became Judge, and moved to Dallas about the year 1889. (He was brother of Georgia Charlton, the wife of W. C. Griffith).

CONDE CHARLTON, the eldest son of Anna Raguet and her husband, William Charlton, (great-grandson of John J. Simpson and his wife, Jane Mercer Brooks.)

Educated: Graduated from Oak Cliff High School and Metropolitan Business College.

Occupation: For a time he ran a successful Grocery in Oak Cliff. At present, he is engaged in the Real Estate business.

Residence: Dallas, Texas Unmarried.

Residence: Dallas, Texas

GEORGIA CHARLTON, the eldest daughter of Anna Raguet and Judge Wm. Charlton, (great-granddaughter of John J. Simpson).

Born: in Terrell, Texas

Educated: Attended Cowart Hall; St. Mary's College; and graduated from Patton Seminary.

Married: Charles Sorg, Jr. Date———

Residence: Living in Dallas, at 208 East Ninth Street.

Charles Sorg, Jr., is the son of Charles Sorg and his wife, Margaret Broadrig. Charles Sorg was born in Basil, Switzerland, Margaret Broadring was born in Windsor Lock, Conn. Charles Jr., was born in Galveston, Texas.

NOTE—Georgia C. Sorg, is authority for most information regarding descendants of Francis A. Simpson Raguet.

FANNY CHARLTON, the second daughter of Anna Raguet and her husband, Judge William Charlton, was

Born: in Terrell, Texas

Educated: at Cowart Hall; St. Mary's College; and graduated from Patton Seminary.

Married: Robert F. Henderson, Date———

Children: Anna Charlton Henderson
Robert F. Henderson, Jr.

Robert Henderson, is the son of Frank Henderson, born in Bathesda County, Tennessee, and his wife Elba G. Brinkley, born in Cherokee County, Texas.

Fanny Charlton and her husband, Robert F. Henderson, make their home at 524 E. Thirteenth Street, Dallas.

ANNA CHARLTON HENDERSON, daughter of Fanny Charlton and her husband, Robert F. Henderson, (great-great-granddaughter of John J. Simpson.)

Born: at Dallas, Texas

Educated: Graduated from S. M. U., Dallas, making an excellent record for high scholastic standing.

Married: Dr. Gordon F. Wallace. Date: February, 1937, Christ Church Episcopal, Dallas, Texas

Dr. Gordon F. Wallace is the son of Mr. and Mrs. L. G. Wallace, of Dallas, Texas.

Residence: Farmingdale, L. I. and Dallas, Texas.

Robert F. Henderson, Jr., the son of Fanny Charlton and her husband, Robert F. Henderson, (great-great-grandson of John J. Simpson.)

Born: Dallas, Texas

Educated: Graduated in Dallas; and two years at North Texas Agricultural College, Arlington.

Occupation: Employed in the Liberty State Bank.

Residence: Dallas, Texas

William Allen Charlton, the youngest son of Anna Raguet and her husband, Judge William Charlton, (great-grandson of John J. Simpson.)

Born: at Terrell, Texas

Educated: Dallas; and graduated from V. M. I., in Lexington, Va., and graduated from Law School at the University of Texas

Married: Mildred Volk Date February 2, 1921

Children: William Conde Charlton
Sallie Charlton d. in c.
George Charlton

Allen Charlton, engages in the practice of Law as did his father, and grandfather. He is member of the firm of Ryburn, Burford, Hinks and Charlton of Dallas.

Mildred Volk is the daughter of George Volk and his wife, Sallie C. Jones; both born in Baltimore, Md.

War Record: "Commissioned Captain, from First Officers Training Camp, Leon Springs. Served as Captain, 343rd Field Artillery, until July 1919. Graduate Ft. Sill School of Fire. Stationed at Camp Travis until June 1918, then overseas with 90th Division; six months in France and six months in Germany with army of occupation. 90th Division Artillery was not in action as it was never fully equipped in France. No horses."

Augusta Raguet, the second daughter of Frances Simpson and her husband, Conde Raguet, (granddaughter of John J. Simpson and his wife Jane Mercer Brooks.)

Born: in Nacogdoches, Texas

Educated: in Terrell, graduating from the Portmus School.

Married: Baker Blount Hoskins Date Nov. 3, 1880.

Division Artillery was not in action as it was never fully equipped in
husband, Claude Raguet, (granddaughter of John L. Simpson and his

Children: Charles Henry Hoskins
Baker Blount Hoskins
Conde Raguet Hoskins
Lawrence Hoskins
Clarence Hoskins
Dudley Hoskins
Augusta Hoskins
Henry Hoskins

Augusta (Raguet) Hoskins, lived in Terrell for many years following her marriage. Her husband B. B. Hoskins, engaged in the Mercantile business there. They moved to Cuero, and then to Gonzales, their permanent home.

Baker Hoskins, died July 28, 1926; he was a brother of the late Mrs. Kate Childress, of Terrell.

Charles Henry Hoskins, the eldest son of Augusta Raguet and her husband, Baker Blount, (great-grandson of John J. Simpson and his wife, Jane Mercer Brooks.)

Born: in Terrell, Texas

Marired: Kennon Jones Date: January 12, 1910.

Children: Charles Henry Hoskins, Jr.

Charles Henry Hoskins, was engaged in the Mercantile business in Gonzales, with his brothers; and continued in this business until his death, December 30, 1918.

Baker Blount Hoskins, Jr., is the second son of Augusta Raguet and her husband Baker B. Hoskins, (great-grandson of John J. Simpson and his wife, Jane Mercer Brooks.)

Born: in Terrell, Texas

Married: Booth Cary Pilgram Date: June 14, 1905.

Children: Cary Fleda Hoskins
Raguet Hoskins

Baker Blount Hoskins, is living in Gonzales, and is a merchant. In his youth he published a book of fiction; adjudged creditable, which won him decidedly favorable comment.

and her husband Peter D. Huskins, great-grandson of John J.

Baker Blount Huskins, is living in Gonzales, and is a merchant
which won him decidedly favorable comment.

Conde Raguet Hoskins, is the third son of Augusta Raguet and her husband Baker Blount Hoskins, (great-grandson of John J. Simpson and his wife, Jane Mercer Brooks.)

Born: in Terrell

Married: Lena Walker Date: November 1905.

Children: Lenore Hoskins
Marcia Hoskins
Evelyn Hoskins
Francis Hoskins
Conde Hoskins
Walter Hoskins
Donald Hoskins

Conde Hoskins lives in Gonzales, and has been engaged in the Insurance business. At present he is a Representative from Gonzales, to the Legislature, at Austin, Texas.

Lawrence Hoskins, the fourth son of Augusta Hoskins and her husband Baker Blount Hoskins, (great-grandson of John J. Simpson and his wife, Jane Mercer Brooks.)

Born: in Terrell

Married: 1st: Cordelia Harwood Date: February 11, 1911

Children: Helen Hoskins
Florence Hoskins
Elizabeth Hoskins

Married: 2nd Dorothy Kuykendal Date: June 20, 1921

Children: Worth Hoskins
Marian Hoskins

While living in Gonzales Lawrence Hoskins was in the mercantile business, since leaving there he is in the Insurance business. He lives on a ranch near Austin. Post Office, Budda.

Clarence Hoskins, the fifth son of Augusta Raguet, and her hus-Baker Blount Hoskins, (great-grandson of John J. Simpson and his wife, Jane Mercer Brooks.)

Clarence Hoskins held a position in the First National Bank of Gonzales. He was never married. He departed this life, February 1919.

on a ranch near Austin. Post Office, Bonda.

Baker Blount Hoskins, (great-grandson of John J. Sumpson and his Gonzales. He was never married. He departed this life. February 1919.

Dudley Hoskins, the sixth son of Augusta Raguet and her husband Baker Blount Hoskins, (great-grandson of John J. Simpson and his wife, Jane Mercer Brooks.)

Born:

Dudley Hoskins, lives in Gonzales, and is in the Mercantile business. He is unmarried.

Augusta Hoskins, the only daughter of Augusta Raguet and her husband Baker Blount Hoskins, (great-granddaughter of John J. Simpson and his wife, Jane Mercer Brooks).

Married: Winston Harwood Date: September 10, 1919

Children: Winston Harwood, Jr.
Cordelia Harwood

Augusta and her husband make their home in the Valley, at Harlingen. Her husband is interested in Ranching, and she owns and manages the Harwood Gift Shop, in Harlingen.

Dr. Henry Hoskins, the youngest son of Augusta Raguet and her husband Baker Blount Hoskins, (great-grandson of John J. Simpson and his wife, Jane Mercer Brooks.)

Married: Francis Elder Date: December 1935

Children:

Dr. Henry Hoskins is a graduate of the University of Texas and of the Medical School in Galveston. He interned in Philadelphia. He has practiced medicine in San Antonio and Harlingen, and at present is Assistant Superintendent of the State Sanatorium, out fifteen miles from San Angelo.

Marcia Raguet, the youngest daughter of Frances A. Simpson and her husband, Conde Raguet, (granddaughter of John J. Simpson.)

Born: June 17, 1859

Died: January 19, 1917

The girlhood of Marcia Raguet was spent in the historic town of Nacogdoches, and in Terrell where her family moved. She visited the relatives of her father (the Thornes and Raguet's living in New York) at frequent intervals; which contributed largely toward making for her a full and interesting life. She traveled extensively with the family of her uncle, Col. Charles M. Raguet, of Marshall, Texas, to

whom she was devoted, and with whom she made her home after the death of her mother in 1897.

She was unmarried.

Henry W. Raguet, the only son and youngest child of Frances Augusta Simpson and her husband, Conde Raguet, (grandson of John J. Simpson).

Born: Dec. 16, 1866

Died: Aug., 1896

Married: Hattie Roberts of Tyler, Texas

Educated: at the University of the South, Sewanee, Tennessee.

It is interesting to recall the thrill of a by-gone day on the advent of the large-wheel bicycle, in the rural town of Terrell. Henry Raguet and his cousin, Gus Griffith, returning from college at the same time—introduced this bicycle to their native heath. Many are the pranks these two boys perpetrated; for they were full of fun, frolic, and the joy of youth. It brings a smile to the lips and a warmth to the heart, to remember the love and loyalty unfailingly expressed by these two inseparable friends.

Henry Raguet's span of life was brief. He passed on in his twenty-ninth year.

Raguet

James Michael Raguet was born in France, and was a member of Napoleon's staff. After the downfall of Napoleon, he with his two brothers, Paul and Claudius, embarked for America. Claudius was drowned on the way over. James and Paul reached Virginia, but Paul was there killed by Indians. James Raguet then removed to Buck's County, Pa., and was married there to Ann Wynkoop, 1755-1815.

Colonel Henry Raguet was the son of Ann Wynkoop and James Raguet.

Born: Feb: 11, 1796, at Buck's county, Pa.
Died: Dec. 8, 1877, at Marshall, Texas
Married: Marcia Ann Towers

Children:			
	Anna	m.	R. A. Irion
	Conde	m.	Frances Augusta Simpson
	Henry W.	m.	
	Augusta	m.	Mortimer Thorne
	Mary	m.	
	Charles M.	m.	Isabelle Edwards

As a young man Henry Raguet removed to Ohio, and engaged in the mercantile business in Cincinnati. In 1831 he sold this business and emigrated to New Orleans, La., reaching there by horseback and steamboat. In New Orleans he accidentally made the acquaintance of Gen'l Sam Houston and John Durst. They spoke in glowing terms of Coahuila and Texas, in the Republic of Mexico, and invited him to join their party. This he did and traveled with them along the Red River and to the present site of Nacogdoches. From there they went on to the home of John Durst, on the Angelina River. Soon he decided to locate in Nacogdoches, and in 1832 opened up a mercantile business there. "He was the first merchant in Texas to sell goods by the American yard of 36 inches, instead of the Mexican yard of 33 inches."

"His three sons (Conde, Henry W., and Charles M.) rendered distinguished service to the South during the Civil War. They enlisted at Nacogdoches at the beginning of the war as privates, in Gen'l Tom Green's brigade, and took part in the expedition to New Mexico under Gen'l Sibley."

the American yard of 36 inches, instead of the Mexican yard of 3

1

Conde Raguet was elected Captain; later made Major; and became Colonel of Cavalry.

2

Henry W. Raguet was promoted to First Lieutenant; to Captain; and then Major of Infantry and Cavalry, and was known as a dashing and gallant soldier. He was killed in the battle of Glorietta, N. M., March 6, 1862.

"Henry W. Raguet was the first fiscal agent of the Republic of Texas, serving under President Sam Houston. He drove alone through the new republic, and collected tax money in an open wagon, which he handled without a guard."

3

Major Charles M. Raguet was first a private in Teel's battery; promoted to First Lieutenant commanding Teel's battery in all engagements in New Mexico campaign. Served in Louisiana; promoted to Major of the First Virginia Cavalry, Lee's army, but the surrender came before he reached this post. He took part in both battles of Galveston.

Major Charles M. Raguet was

Born: Sept. 22, 1832, at Cincinnati, Ohio

Died: Nov. 11, 1903, at Marshall, Texas

Married: Isabel Edwards, April 21, 1879, granddaughter of Col. Hayden Edwards

Children: Charles H. Raguet

A few years after the war, Major Charles Raguet moved to Marshall, and became a partner of Mr. E. J. Fry, in the Banking business. In about eight years sold out his interest to Mr. Fry, and engaged in the land business. He was educated at Sewanee, Tenn., and Kenyon College, in Cambridge, Ohio.

Charles H. Raguet, the son of Major Charles M. Raguet, was

Born: Jan. 27, 1875

Married: Harriette Rouse Gallagher, of San Antonio

"Mr. Raguet enlisted in 1897 as a private in Company D., Third Texas Volunteer Guard (Texas National Guard under the "Dick" bill after July, 1903). He served as an enlisted man, corporal and sergeant, up to May 23, 1900, at which time he was promoted to the rank of first lieutenant and battalion adjutant. He served in that rank until April 19, 1910, when he was promoted to his present rank of Captain, and assigned as quartermaster of the Third Regiment of the Texas National Guard."

Condensed from "Texas and Texans," p. 1820.

Dallas News—of Oct. 12, 1930, has an article by Vivian Richardson, entitled "Houston Was a Texas Miles Standish." Excerpts from this article is especially interesting, to that branch of the family related to Anna Raguet:

"In Nacogdoches Sam Houston hung out his lawyer's shingle. John Durst lived in a mansion in the settlement. And at the crossroads General Raguet, with his years of experience as a merchant, and banker in Cincinnati, set up a general merchandise store, and sometimes accompanied his friend Houston on his trips to see the Indians.

Almost two years went by. And General Raguet sent for his family from Philadelphia. They came to a handsome home, with as many conveniences as the day and the place afforded, and soon met the General's two warm friends; Houston and Durst. . . .

And Anna Raguet was beautiful. Exclusive schools of Philadelphia, had molded that poise and modulated the voice. Thirty years before Lucy Holcomb reigned in Marshall and captured New Orleans. Ann Raguet was queen of Nacogdoches. Houston himself at one time said, that of all the members in his cabinet, but one was not in love with her.

And she was a linguist.

Houston halted in the parlor doorway. The broad beaver hat came off with a flourish. He asked Miss Anna to teach him Spanish. And presently was in love with her. He wrote her letters. And poetry. It was not good poetry. Nevertheless, Sam Houston wrote it. . . .

And then on Sept. 1, 1835, Stephen F. Austin arrived home from two years imprisonment in Mexico.

"War," Austin said, "is our only recourse."

And Sam Houston issued the call to arms. . . .

General Henry Raguet and his wife gave a dinner for their friend, the night before Sam Houston left Nacogdoches for consultation at Washington on the Brazos. The guest of honor sat in the doorway, his back to the opening, and talked with Anna Raguet, as she was sitting opposite watched the shadows play in and out of the lilac bushes as the moon crept higher above the trees outside.

The girl cried out "Hush," she cautioned, peering into the darkness. Then, "I was mistaken, I thought I saw some one moving among the lilac bushes—a man."

"I see no one. The night has unnerved you Miss Anna. But remember we leave Nacogdoches in sane hands. Your father as you know does not go to Washington. To him I have entrusted the care of the Indians."

So they talked. Miss Anna spoke of her grandfather Raguet, who also went out to fight for liberty—but that was in '76, and of his sword, still cherished in the family.

And as he spoke death lurked in the lilac bushes. The Mexican crept nearer, nearer, his eyes glinting, weapon raised.

And then he was sprawling on the floor of the veranda, with the knife ten feet away. Miss Anna had jumped forward, thrown herself at that sinister upraised arm, and there was a hub-bub as they collared the Mexican. He was imprisoned for a time and released. He was an imbecile.

On the eve of the battle of San Jacinto, Sam Houston sent a note to Henry Raguet.— After the battle Houston, true to his promise gathered a huge bunch of laurel, and sent it by special messenger to the girl who had taught him Spanish, and pinned on his armor. The yellowed and frayed note which accompanied the laurel, may still be read in the home of J. R. Irion, Anna Raguet's son, in Dallas:

"To Miss Anna Raguet. Nacogdoches, Texas:

These are the laurels I send you from the battlefield of San Jacinto.

Thine,

Sam Houston."

(After the battle of San Jacinto, Anna Raguet was sent to Philadelphia and returned near Christmas. Sam Houston then wrote his first letter to her):

Columbia, Texas, 1st Jany., 1837

My Excellent friend:

I have learned that you have reached home in charming health and spirits. I am rejoiced to learn it and avail myself of a moment to say a "Happy New Year." This is part in return for placing on my armor when we parted. In a few days I will again set out for the army and rumour be true, I will again wear it. If so I hope the spell will still last, and if I am not mistaken, you shall have more laurels. (Note: With the next sentence the writing is finer, showing that Houston stopped here to sharpen his quill pen). If I win them, you shall have them, for I dare only wear the civic wreath. I hope you will at least enjoy peace, security and happiness if the tocsin of war is again sounded on our borders. I did intend to forward you a few stanzas for criticism, but as it would be taking a liberty with the brain of a friend, I feel some hesitancy in doing so. I may yet send them previous to my departure to the army.

If the enemy is not about to advance, I will return to the seat of Government which will be Groce's retreat until the first of May. I pray you be so kind as to salute your father and mother—kiss the little girls, and cuff Carlos for me. Will you write to me often; if you do not, 'I will not die 'appie. (This was a slang expression of the time).

My friend, adieu,

Sam Houston.

Miss Anna W. Raguet

P. S.—My health is restored and spirits fair."

—Between the lines he wrote it is easy to infer that Miss Anna replied fitfully and at long intervals. For Houston was a man in his forties, and Anna Raguet was but seventeen when she received the laurels from San Jacinto, and though no normal feminine being could have failed to respond to the warmth and sincerity of that gesture, she was not in love with him.

From his letters we see that he was but one of many courtiers. In his cabinet was a young doctor named Irion—R. A. Irion. A modest likable chap, and Houston's personal physician and friend. Irion became Texas' first Secretary of State. And when he was riding Nacogdoches way, he would often carry notes to Miss Anna Raguet from Sam Houston. He seemed to be riding that way often.

It must have been another case of "Why don't you speak for yourself, John?" Old General Raguet saw what was happening, even if Houston did not, but as he favored neither his very good friend, Mr. Houston, nor this young doctor for a son-in-law, he immediately prepared to pack Anna off to Philadelphia, where she would again meet the estimable and wealthy Pennsylvanian he had chosen to hold his daughter's heart and hand. But tut: that was nothing in love's way. Anna and R. A. Irion eloped in 1840.

And when their first child was born Sam Houston sent it a gold piece. And continued to write to both of them.

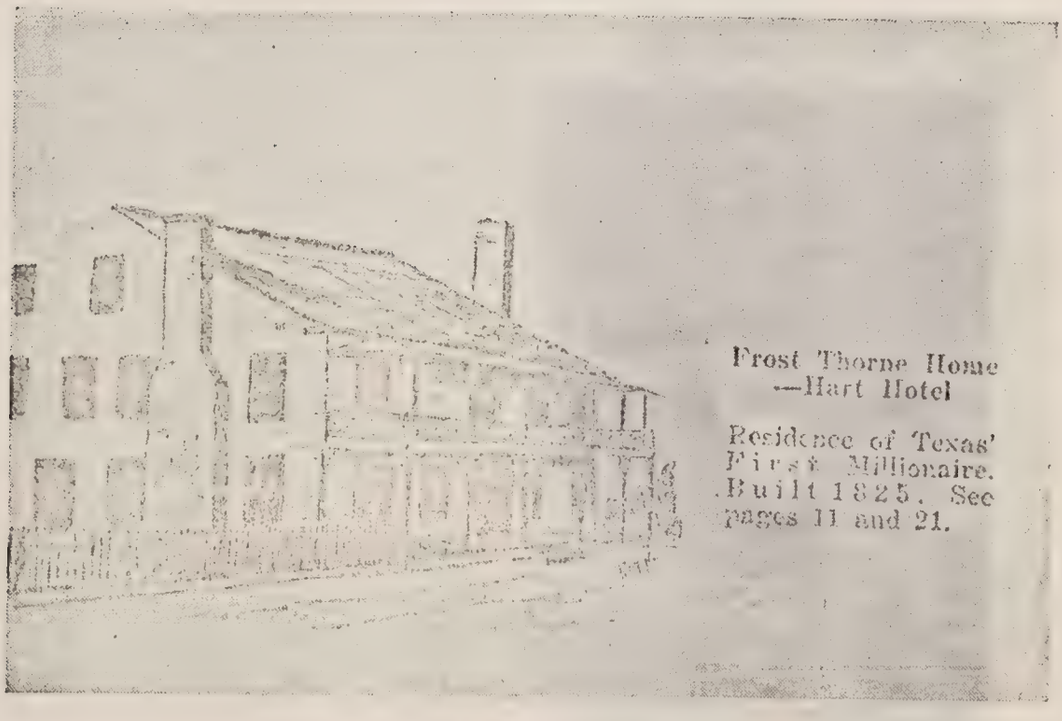
And bequeathed them the hickory sword stick, and to General Raguet, the portrait by Wright."

"Incredible as it may seem, the son of Anna Raguet Irion, the woman to whom Sam Houston wrote poetry, and Dr. Irion, Texas' first Secretary of State for whom Irion county is named; still lives in Dallas.

Houston's letters to his father and to his mother have been cherished for years in the family, and now these priceless mementoes of a faded romance and of a period in history that will never fade, have been sold to the University of Texas, where they will be preserved in its library for all Texas and Texans."

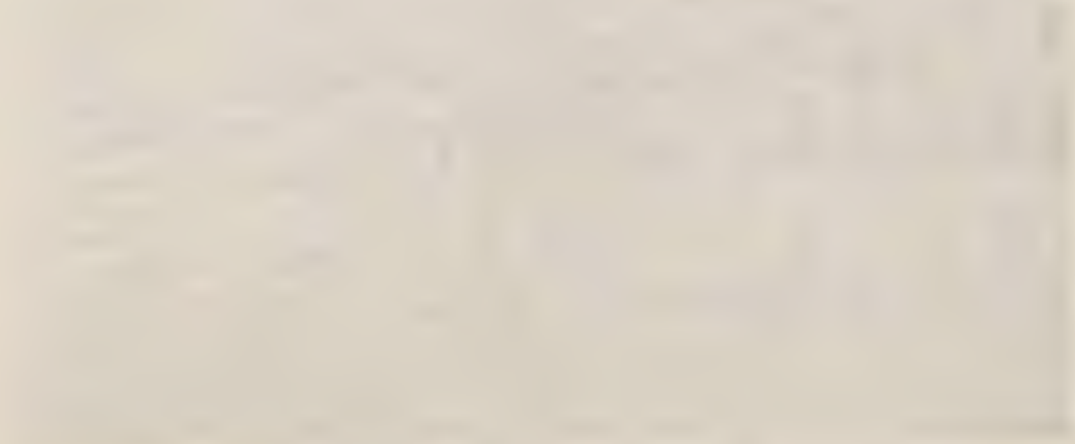
"At Nacogdoches Houston made many strong and true friendships. One of the most lasting of these attachments was with Colonel Henry Raguet, a Philadelphian of Swiss-French descent, who had emigrated to Nacogdoches with his family. Henry Raguet was an intelligent, well-educated man, a merchant, a large land owner, and a substantial citizen. His was the finest house in town, and he always entertained generously. In this home Houston met the seventeen-year-old daughter, Anna, the pride and joy of her father's heart. This young girl was possessed of a brilliant mind that had been well trained in the best schools of Philadelphia. She was a linguist of ability, being mistress of five languages. When Houston first met her, he had already realized that to be a successful lawyer in Texas a man must know the Spanish language, and he had been seeking a good teacher of that language. Anna untertook the task of tutoring him in this tongue. That he became proficient in Spanish idioms one may well doubt, but the fact stands clear that he learned to adore his young teacher, and for several years he was an ardent suitor for her hand."

Copy—"Following General Sam Houston," by Amelia Williams, page 80.



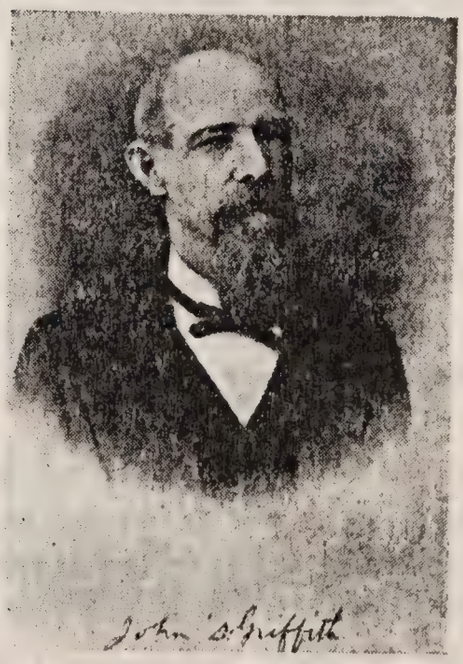
Similar to home of J. J. Simpson

The Thorne's and Raguets were closely connected. Augusta Raguet (sister of Conde) married Mortimer Thorne.





SARAH EMILY SIMPSON
Mrs. John S. Griffith



GEN. JOHN SUMMERFIELD GRIFFITH





SARAH EMILY SIMPSON

Sarah Emily Simpson (Em), was the fourth daughter of John J. Simpson and his wife, Jane Mercer Brooks.

Born: Nov. 28, 1833, at Oak Forest, near Nacogdoches
Died: Dec. 31, 1913, at Fort Worth, Texas
Married: John Summerfield Griffith Date: Dec. 8, 1851

Children:	John Summerfield Griffith, Jr.	d.	aged 5 years
	Emily Griffith	d.	aged 2 years
	William Crabb Griffith		
	Augustus Bascom Griffith		
	Emily Griffith (Emmie)		
	Frances Ruth Griffith	d.	aged 6 months

The Simpson-Clark Hotel in Nacogdoches was built by John Simpson, and served as town house for his family when not on their plantation. From the third story of this building Emily Simpson and John S. Griffith were married. They remained in East Texas for some years subsequent to their marriage; then moved to Dallas for a period of approximately three years, after which time they moved to Rockwall, and it was here that they were living at outbreak of the Civil War. J. S. Griffith volunteered for service and was soon ordered to the front.

Left alone Emily Griffith faced many dangers as real and trying as those experienced on field of battle. With her home situated in a wild section of the country; with few and scattered neighbors; with all able white men away in the service; with only Negroes left as protectors; there could exist small sense of security—rather a constant state of anxiety and fear. Under these conditions she learned to shoot a riflle as well as any frontiers-man, and kept one ever ready and near at hand.

It devolved upon her to superivse the planting and the harvesting of the crops; she also attended to and assisted in the spinning of flax and cotton from which she wove the material to clothe her household (including the slaves), and after it was woven she cut the cloth and made it into garments. Beside these never-ending tasks she had the care and responsibility of her two small sons; Will and Gus. Later, "carpet-baggers," and "bush-whackers," renegade men from the North added their bit to trials and hardships already severe. (There was a very thrilling experience with some "bush-whackers.")

Following readjustment after the close of the war, the family decided to move to Terrell, which they did in the fall of 1873. Here J. S. Griffith and his brother, Crabb Griffith, became partners in a mercantile business for a few years. Their home was built on Griffith Avenue on the lot now owned by Mr. and Mrs. S. E. Noble, which homestead then extended north to State Street; east to Francis Street (though line not parallel to it); and west to J. C. Griffith's property. The house, a one and one-half story frame cottage (painted white with green blinds) had five rooms on ground floor and four above. The Griffith families acquiring property and building homes on this street were: Captain Frank Griffith, Captain J. C. Griffith, Dr. L. E. Griffith and John Summerfield Griffith. Here the family of Summerfield and Emily Griffith remained for about fifteen years, then in the year 1889 they again moved to Dallas. After four years they returned to Terrell and built a new home on Griffith Ave., which was later used by their son William C. Griffith. This house has now been demolished, and W. C. Griffith built his new home on the old site, about the year 1922.

Emily (Simpson) Griffith was an interesting and exceptional woman in every sense of the word. Unwilling to grow old and useless, as did so many of her generation when past the meridian of life; she continued young in spirit and active in mind and body. No words of mine can adequately portray the qualities and characteristics of this truly great and good woman, suffice it to say; that she was a pattern of industry, thrift, and common sense, and an example of faith and courage to her family.

NOTE—An amusing incident once happened to my father, of which my mother liked to tell. She thought it illustrated his resourcefulness in a domestic emergency:

One afternoon in Rockwall as my father sat upon his front porch, a stranger riding past reined in his horse and called "Hello!" My father (as was customary in those days) answered with "Light, my friend, come in and have some supper." The man hesitated and said: "No thanks, guess I'd better not; the boys are down town expecting me." My father said hospitably: "That's alright, get the boys and all of you come to supper." So off the visitor went to bring the boys, and in a few minutes here they came, a whole COMPANY of soldiers passing through; so many "boys" the small house could not accomodate

them so they spread themselves upon the porch and lawn. My mother was aghast and a little exasperated, so she said: "Well Summer, you got yourself into this muddle, and you'll just have to get yourself out of it!" And he did. One negro was put to slicing meat and nothing else; another to making bread and nothing else; another to making coffee and so on; then, others were put to cooking and keeping the fires going, and in a short time all was ready and the men were served two or three kinds of meat, potatoes, plenty of bread and black coffee.

See J. S. Griffith in Index.

A Pioneer Woman, Whose Strong Personality Made Her A Power For Good In Her Circle of Influence

Mrs. Griffith was born near the old historic town of Nacogdoches, Texas, in 1833, and therefore was 80 years of age, celebrating her natal day only a few weeks ago. She was the wife of General John S. Griffith, widely known all over the state as a soldier and man of large substantial affairs, prominent in public matters.

Mrs. Griffith was one of the pioneer women of the state, the type to which all owe so much. Possessed of strong personality, of commanding presence, and endowed with qualities that drew irresistibly friends from all classes; her circle of influence was a wide one, and her position she used both wisely and well. Endowed with a mind of unusual power, she stamped her impression on the movements of her time that were for the betterment of society. In spite of her advancing years, she never lost interest in events around her and with them kept constantly in touch.

Mrs. Griffith was united in marriage to General Griffith in 1850 and moved to Rockwall county in 1860. Ten years later they moved to Dallas, and in 1873 to Terrell, residing here ever since. General Griffith died some years ago.

From—Terrell Weekly Transcript, January 9, 1914.

William Crabb Griffith

William C. Griffith, the son of Sarah Emily Simpson and her husband, John Summerfield Griffith (grandson of John J. Simpson).

Born: April 22, 1858

Married: Georgia M. Charlton, Feb. 9, 1881, daughter of Judge G. P. Charlton and his wife, Mary Guynne Nunn.

Children: Lydia Griffith
William Charlton Griffith
John Summerfield Griffith
Mary Guynne Griffith
Frederic Maxwell Griffith

See Griffith, p. 239.

Augustus Bascom Griffith

Augustus B. Griffith, the son of Sarah Emily Simpson and her husband, John Summerfield Griffith, was

Born: June 3, 1863

Educated: A. & M. College, and Kentucky Military Institute

Married: Nancy Harmon, Feb. 22, 1888, daughter of Hamilton Harmon and his wife, Katherine Duncan.

Children: Emily Griffith

See Griffith, p. 249.

Emmie Griffith

Emmie Griffith, the daughter of S. Emily Simpson and her husband, John Summerfield Griffith, was

Born: Jan. 29, 1872, at Rockwall, Texas

Died:

Educated: Graduated T. H. S.

Married: Matthew Cartwright Roberts, Dec. 23, 1890, Dallas

Children: Summerfield Griffith Roberts
Emily Roberts
Anne Ruth Roberts
Matthew Cartwright Roberts, Jr.
Ione Roberts

See Griffith, p. 253.
See Roberts, pp. 63 to 93

Emily Simpson m. John S. Griffith

- Lydia Griffith m. F. Best
- Charlton Griffith
- William C. G. m. Georgia Charlton
 - J. S. Griffith m. Nell Mason
 - Billy Griffith
 - Jerry Griffith
 - Guynne Griffith m. Werth Wimberly
 - Guynne Wimberly
 - F. Maxwell Griffith m. Lola Edwards
 - F. Maxwell Griffith, Jr.
- Augustus B. G. m. Nancy Harmon
 - Emily Griffith m. Richard O. Meents
 - Nancy Meents
 - James A. Meents
 - Mary Meents
- Summerfield G. Roberts
- Annie Lee Warren
- Emmie Griffith m. Matthew C. Roberts
 - Emily Roberts Matthew Cartwright, Jr.
 - Matthew Cartwright, III
 - Anne Ruth Roberts m. Glenn Rash
 - Natalie Ruth Rash
 - Glenn Roberts Rash
 - Emily Anne Rash
 - Matthew C. Roberts, Jr. m. Katheryne Moore
 - Matthew C. Roberts, III
- Ione Roberts m. Gordon Mims





FLORENCE ROSALIE SIMPSON
Mrs. Augustus D. Edwards



H. ORBEN. ROSALIE SIMPSON
Mrs. Augustus D. Edwards

FLORENCE ROSALIE SIMPSON

Florence Rosalie Simpson, (Rose) was the youngest of the five daughters of John J. Simpson and his wife, Jane Mercer Brooks.

Born: June 21, 1835, at Simpson plantation near Nacogdoches, Texas

Died: Feb. 7, 1877, at Terrell, Texas

Married: Captain Augustus Daniel Edwards, Feb. 13, 1855

Children:

Augustus D. Edwards, Jr.		
William Mercer Edwards		
Florence Rosalie Edwards		
Mary Emma Edwards	m.	J. Frank Gilmore
Gertrude Edwards	m.	A. Henry Adams
Summerfield Griffith Edwards	m.	Ione Nicolds

Captain Augustus D. Edwards was the son of Augustus Edwards and his wife, Patsey Roberts (daughter of William Roberts).

See Roberts, p. 29.

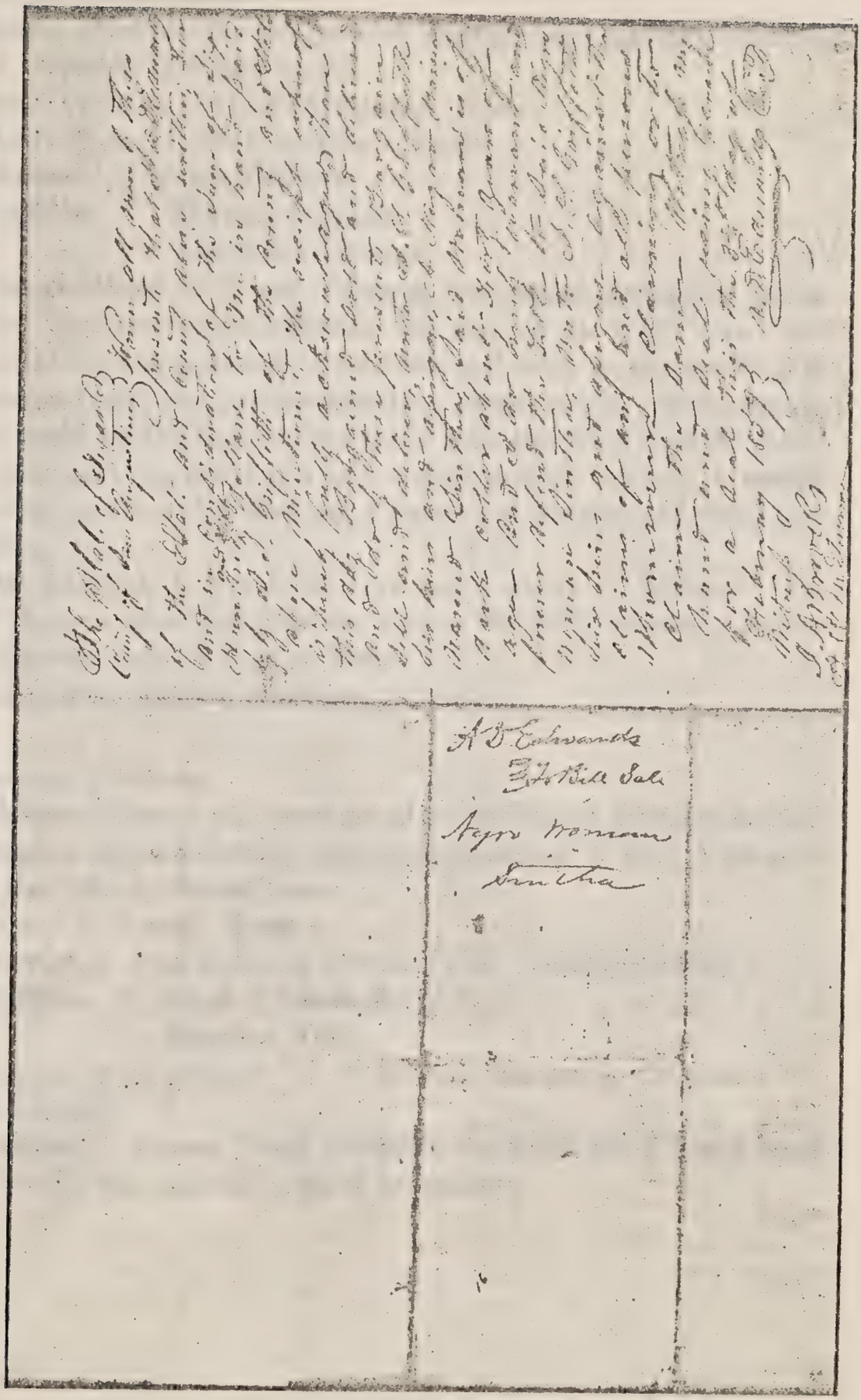
Augustus D. Edwards volunteered for service in the Confederate Army at outbreak of the Civil War. He entered service, and became Captain. During his absence at the front, his wife, like other women of her day, rose with an indomitable spirit to meet all exigences which arose. Her home was burned; so she planned, financed, and superintended the building of a four or five room cottage in which she was living with her small daughter Emma, when Captain Edwards returned from the war.

The Edwards home in Terrell was located on Griffith and Pacific Avenue, and extended through to First Street. The old home place has been demolished, but the property remains in the family, and their son, Summerfield, has erected his home thereon.

An oil portrait, and a miniature of Rose Simpson remain in the family, to reveal the beauty of the original.

Residence: Hempstead; Rockwall, and Terrell.

Captain A. D. Edwards was born Sept. 1, 1829. Died March 25, 1882.



A. B. Edwards
Bill Sale
Negro Woman
Louisa

BILL OF SALE



Mary Emma Edwards

Emma Edwards, the daughter of Rose Simpson and her husband, Capt. Augustus D. Edwards, was

Born: June 3, 1861, at Hempstead, Texas

Died: June 11, 1934, at Athens, Texas

Married: J. Frank Gilmore

Children: Florence Gilmore
Will Allen Gilmore

The childhood of Emma Edwards was passed during the trying period of reconstruction following the close of the Civil War. Resourcefulness and endurance were evidenced daily by this sturdy generation and faith and courage were their breath of life. Such environment could not fail to leave its imprint upon the thought of the growing child and she developed into a most unusual woman; a woman of strong and forceful character a woman of decision and vivid personality.

Her husband, J. Frank Gilmore was a native of Alabama. He early became identified with the Cotton Oil Mill business; and located permanently at Athens, Texas.

Residence: Terrell, Kaufman, Athens.

Florence Gilmore

Florence Gilmore, the daughter of Mary Emma Edwards and her husband, J. Frank Gilmore, (great-granddaughter of John J. Simpson and Jane Mercer Brooks) was

Born: In Terrell, Texas

Married: J. Pete Kelly, at Athens, Texas. Gilmore residence.

Children: Frank Gilmore Kelly
Herndon Kelly

Occupation of husband: J. P. Kelly is engaged in the Cotton Oil Mill business

Residence: Athens, Texas, occupying the stately old Colonial home on Tyler Street, once the home of her parents.

Residence: Athens, Texas, occupying the stately old Colonial home

Frank Gilmore Kelly

Frank Gilmore Kelly, son of Florence Gilmore and her husband, J. Pete Kelly, was

Born: In Athens, Texas

Educated: At University of the South, Sewanee, Tenn., Terrill School, in Dallas; and the University of Texas.

Married: Margaret Tozelle Tindel, June 23, 1937. Margaret Tindel is the daughter of Mr. and Mrs. James Bolen Tindel, of Corsicana, Texas.

Residence: Athens, Texas

Herndon Kelly, son of Florence Gilmore and her husband, Pete Kelly, was

Born: In Athens, Texas

Educated: University of the South, Sewanee, Tenn., Terrill School, in Dallas; and graduated from A. & M. College, College Station, Texas.

Will Allen Gilmore

Will Allen Gilmore, the only son of Emma Edwards and her husband, J. Frank Gilmore, was

Born:

Educated: New Mexico Military Institute, Roswell, New Mexico.

Married: Velma Cartwright

Children: John Frank Gilmore
Velma Gilmore

Velma Cartwright is the daughter of Leonidas Cartwright and his wife, Ludie Ingram; granddaughter of Matthew Cartwright and his wife, Amanda Holman.

See Cartwright, in Index.

Occupation: Will Allen is owner and manager of Cotton Mills.

Residence: Athens, Texas.

Gertrude Edwards, the youngest daughter of Florence Rosalie Simpson and her husband, Captain Augustus Daniel Edwards, was

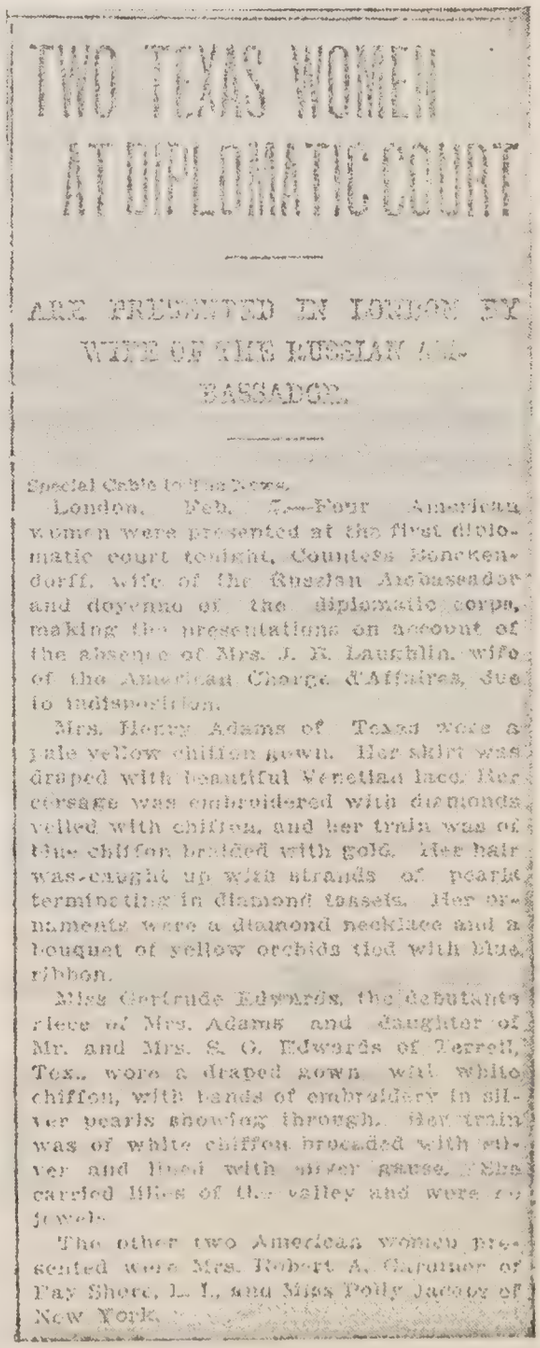
Born: At Hempstead, Texas

Educated: At Helmet College, London, Ontario, Canada

Married: Arthur Henry Adams, Oct. 17, 1895

Children: William McMillan Adams

Few have had the interesting and outstanding life of Gertrude Edwards. Her father, Capt. Edwards, died during her last year at college leaving a second wife (Kate Hunt Knight), two daughters and one son. Shortly afterward she entered the Boston Conservatory of Music where she studied voice for approximately five years; then followed instruction abroad, where she remained for several years studying in London, and in Paris, France. She made her debut in Paris, singing in Opera there at the Paris Opera House.



TWO TEXAS WOMEN
AT DIPLOMATIC COURT

ARE PRESENTED IN LONDON BY
WIFE OF THE RUSSIAN AM-
BASSADOR.

Special Cable to The News.

London, Feb. 7.—Four American women were presented at the first diplomatic court tonight, Countess Benckendorff, wife of the Russian Ambassador and doyenne of the diplomatic corps, making the presentations on account of the absence of Mrs. J. R. Laughlin, wife of the American Charge d'Affaires, due to indisposition.

Mrs. Henry Adams of Texas wore a pale yellow chiffon gown. Her skirt was draped with beautiful Venetian lace. Her corsage was embroidered with diamonds veiled with chiffon, and her train was of blue chiffon bordered with gold. Her hair was caught up with strands of pearls terminating in diamond tassels. Her ornaments were a diamond necklace and a bouquet of yellow orchids tied with blue ribbon.

Miss Gertrude Edwards, the debutante niece of Mrs. Adams and daughter of Mr. and Mrs. S. G. Edwards of Terrell, Tex., wore a draped gown of white chiffon, with bands of embroidery in silver pearls showing through. Her train was of white chiffon brocaded with silver and lined with silver gauze. She carried lilies of the valley and wore no jewels.

The other two American women presented were Mrs. Robert A. Gardiner of Bay Shore, L. I., and Miss Polly Jacoby of New York.

Few have had the interesting and outstanding life of Gertrude Edwards. Her father, Capt. Edwards, died during her last year at college leaving a second wife (Kate Hunt Knight), two daughters and one son. Shortly afterward she entered the Boston Conservatory of Music where she studied voice for approximately five years; then followed instruction abroad, where she remained for several years studying in London, and in Paris, France. She made her debut in Paris, singing in Opera there at the Paris Opera House.

After her marriage to Mr. Adams, they made their home in London, England, in a beautifully appointed and exclusively located house facing Regent Park. While living in England, she was presented at Court, and her niece, Gertrude Edwards of Terrell, was also extended this honor.

In 1915, Harry Adams lost his life on the ill fated Lusitania. His son William, who accompanied him, survived, after a harrowing experience. Since then Gertrude Adams has spent the greater part of her time in the United States. She owns a summer home in the Berkshire Hills, and spends her winters in New York with her son;

in London or elsewhere.

Arthur Henry Adams (b. 1865) was the son of Henry Adams (b. 1845), and his wife, Katherine Tinney.

The Adams family are socially prominent in Boston; and political leaders in American history.

William McMillan Adams

(Gertrude, Rosalie, John J., William)

William Adams, only son of Gertrude Edwards and her husband, Arthur Henry Adams, was

Born: At Paris, France

Educated: At Eton; and Cambridge; England

Married: 1st: Julia McDonald Davis, Oct. 13, 1923

Married: 2nd: Eleanor Herman

Children: John Perry Adams

Occupation: Export business, Fortnam and Mason (London) in New York. At present he is Business Executive specializing in reorganization and rehabilitation of concerns needing help. Also organization and management of new enterprises.

Residence: England; Copenhagan, Denmark, (representing U. S. Rubber Company); and at present, New York City, 235 East 73 St.

Julia Davis is the daughter of John W. Davis. Lawyer, and one time Presidential candidate; and Ambassador to England.

Eleanor Herman, is the daughter of Perry Herman. Motor Industry.

War Record:

1914—With British Royal Engineers.

1915—Invalided out following injuries received on Lusitania.

1917—Joined Signal Corps, as 2nd Lieutenant.

1918—Served at Front in U. S. Balloon Corps.
Decorated—Military Cross (French), Balloon Air Corps Service.

1918—Appointed Assistant Military Attache', American Embassy, London, as 1st Lieutenant.

1919—Honorable discharge. Capt. U. S. Military Intelligence.

by James Truslow Adams, published by the Literary Guild, 1930, New York, states in its Prologue:

"In America there is one family, and only one, that generation after generation has consistently and without interruption made contributions of the highest order to our history and civilization. After four generations of simple but public-spirited yeomen, following the primal immigration from England, a something, we know not what, occurred in the blood or brain of the line and lifted it to a high plane, from which it has never descended. The family story is an inspiring tale and a facinating problem. That a farmer's son should become President is happily, no strange phenomenon in the Great democracy but it is strange indeed, that his descendants for five generations, by public service in the highest of offices or by intellectual contributions, should remain leaders of the nation which their ancestor so conspicuously helped to found."



SUMMERFIELD GRIFFITH EDWARDS



Summerfield Griffith Edwards

(Rosalie, John J., William)

Summerfield Edwards is the youngest child of Rosalie Simpson and her husband, Captain A. D. Edwards, and was

Born: Feb. 13, 1872, at Rockwall, Texas

Educated: Graduated from T. H. S., in the class of 1889

Married: Ione Nicolds, June 7, 1893, Marshall, Mo.

Children:

Ione Gertrude Edwards

Augustus Daniel Edwards

S. G. Edwards moved to Dallas in the fall of 1889, where he began his business career with the W. L. Diamond Real Estate Company. After a short time he secured a position with the J. H. Bemis Lumber Company, and remained in their employ for several years. He then located in Jefferson, Texas, which is in the heart of the lumber mill district, for a short time; then returned with his family to Terrell and went into the lumber business for himself under the firm name of "Elliott-Edwards Lumber Company," which partnership was later dissolved, and became the "Edwards Lumber Company."

S. G. Edwards has been Chairman of the Public School Board, for approximately twenty years; and is one of Terrell's substantial and prominent citizens.

Ione Nicolds, was the daughter of Richard and Sarah Nicolds, of Marshall, Mo. She was

Born: July 31, 1873

Died: May 17, 1921

She was a woman of intellectual attainment, charm of manner, and grace of spirit.

Ione Gertrude Edwards

Gertrude Edwards, the daughter of Summerfield Griffith Edwards and his wife, Ione Nicolds, was

Born: April 27, at Dallas, Texas

Educated: Terrell; Scoville School, New York; and London, England

Married: Brig. Gen'l Herbert Owen Williams, Nov. 21, 1920

The life of Gertrude Edwards has been unusually colorful and interesting. For two years she lived with her aunt, Gertrude Adams,

approximately

Born: July 31, 1873

grace or spirit.

in London, England, during which time she was presented at Court; a wonderful experience for any girl. She spent one season in Switzerland; and visited Paris, and other points on the Continent.

After her marriage General Williams was stationed in Panama; Atlanta, Ga., and Washington, D. C., where they entertained officially the dignitaries and foreign notables, as well as those high in Navy, Army, and official circles in the United States.

General Williams' death occurred in 1936, since that time Gertrude Williams has lived in London, where she witnessed the Coronation of King George VI, in 1937.

Augustus Daniel Edwards

Gus Edwards is the only son of S. G. Edwards and his wife, Ione Nicolds, (great-grandson of John J. Simpson) and was

Born: At Terrell, Texas

Educated: Graduated from V. M. I., Lexington, Va.

Married: Lola Powell, Feb. 27, 1933

Children:

Summerfield Griffith Edwards	b.	Sept. 7, 1924, d. in i.
Alto Ione Edwards	b.	Oct. 28,
Summerfield Daniel Edwards	b.	Oct. 5,

War Record:

"Enlisted in Infantry, 4th O. T. S., Camp Grant, Rockford, Ill. Transferred to Artillery School at Camp Taylor, Louisville, Ky. After receiving Commission, was assigned to C. Battery, 71st Field Artillery. After about six weeks was transferred to Brig. General Koester's Staff, as Brigade Radio Officer; Headquarters 24th Brigade. Honorable discharge in 1919."

Upon his return to Texas and entering business, he bought and sold cotton; then was manager of a Gulf Gasoline Station and at present is interested with his father, in the Edwards Lumber Company.

Lola Powell is the daughter of Tom Powell and his wife, Alto D. Martin. She was educated in East Texas, and New York City where she attended Columbia University. She also studied dancing and was a pupil of Kosloff.

1935-1877 Rosalie Simpson m. Augustus D. Edwards 1829-1882	Mary Emma E. .. m. J. F. Gilmore	Florence Gilmore..... m. J. P. Kelly	Frank Gilmore Kelly m. Margaret Tindel Herndon Kelly
		Wm. Allen Gilmore..... m. Velma Cartwright	Frank Gilmore Velma Gilmore
	Gertrude E. m. A. H. Adams	Wm. McMillan Adams..... m. 1. Julia Davis 2. Eleanor Herman	John Perry Adams
		Gertrude Edwards m. Brig. Gen'l Williams	
	S. G. Edwards . m. Ione Nicolds	Augustus D. Edwards..... m. Lola Powell	Alto Ione Edwards Summerfield Daniel E.

The grandchildren of Rosalie Simpson are second cousins to the children of Matthew C. Roberts through the Simpson blood, and third cousins through the Roberts blood.

ROBERTS LINE

James Roberts..... William Roberts..... Patsey Roberts.....
m. Augustus Edwards

Augustus D. Edwards
m. F. Rosalie Simpson Gertrude Edwards..... William M. Adams
m. A. H. Adams m. Eleanor Herman

John Perry Adams

WILL
of
JOHN J. SIMPSON

THE STATE OF TEXAS)
)
COUNTY OF NACOGDOCHES)

Know all to whom these presents shall come: that I, John J. Simpson, a citizen of said County and State, being in the full possession of the powers of my mind, have this day and by these presents make, execute, sign and seal and deliver this my last will and testament;

FIRST—I commend my spirit to God who gave it, relying upon his infinite goodness and mercy for the forgiveness of sin and the justification of my hope of life eternal, and upon you my beloved wife and children, in your intercourse with each other and the world, I especially enjoin that you exercise paternal forbearance, motherly affection, brotherly love and charity—

In regard to my worldly effects, I give and bequeath

FIRST—To Jane M. Simpson, my beloved wife, to-wit: One Negro Woman named Eliza, and her three younger children, Unis, Laueo and als: A Negro Woman named Esther and her three children, Mary, James and Dausel. This property to my said wife with full power to sell convey or give to any person, or persons she may wish and at such time or for such consideration she may choose. I also will to my said wife all of my Negroes, male and female, not hereinafter disposed of in any other way, to-witt: Jacob, a man and Demsel, his wife, Ned, a man and Caroline, his wife and their two children, Willis, a boy, and Tennessee, a girl, Leedham a man, Willie a man, Sumpter a man, James a man, Fred a man, Jerry a boy, Henry a boy, and Maria a girl. Also my plantation in said County, known as Oak Forest, and the land on which the same is located together with all my horses, mules, cattle, hogs and stock of every description, including farming utensils, and also my household furniture and fixtures, my said wife to own, occupy and use said farm and Negroes, and other property, and the profits arising therefrom during her life and at her death an equal division shall be made of all said property between all my hereinafter named children, to-wit: Mary B. Buford, William M. Simpson, J. Caroline Nelson, Victor J. Simpson, Fanny A. Raguet, S. Emily Griffith, Florence R. Edwards, Augustus I. Simpson, Isaac J. Simpson, but if my said wife should wish to have said property, or any part thereof divided among my said children before her death, she may deliver such of said property to my hereinafter named Executors as she may wish to have so divided, and my said Executors shall proceed to divide the same equally among them.

To my Son Victor J. Simpson, I will and bequeath a Negro man

named So So (Little Joe), also my tract of land containing 850 acres more or less known as the Jesse Whaling place, situated in said County on the East Bank of the Atacosa Creek on the Stage Road leading from Nacogdoches to San Augustine, the Eight Mile Post from Nacogdoches, being near the center of said tract of land.

To my son Augustus, I give, will and bequeath a Negro Boy named Mansfield and also One Thousand Dollars in cash to be by my Executors to this will, loaned upon interest until my said son shall have attained twenty-one years of age, at which time the principal together with the interest that may have accrued thereon, shall be paid over to him by them. I also will to him a good saddle horse and bridle to be furnished from the estate, which I have left to my wife for final distribution.

To my Son Isaac J. Simpson, I will, give and bequeath a Negro Boy named March, also One Thousand Dollars in cash to be loaned at interest by my hereinafter named Executors, until my said son shall have attained the age of Twenty-one years when the principal and the interest thereon shall be paid over to him. And I also will to him a good saddle horse, saddle and bridle, to be furnished from my estate which I have herein willed to my wife for final distribution.

My daughter Mary Buford has heretofore received a Negro Woman named Anneka. My Son William () named Sam. My daughter Jane C. Nelson, a Negro Woman. My Daughter S. Emily Griffith a Negro Woman, and my Daughter F. A. Raguet a Negro Woman, and my Daughter F. A. Edwards a Negro Woman.

To all my children, male and female equally and finally, I will and bequeath my Headright League of land situated in Polk County, in said State on the West Bank of the Trinity River. To my children Mary B. Buford, William M. Simpson, Jane C. Nelson, F. A. Raguet, S. E. Griffith, and F. R. Edwards and I. J. Simpson, I will and bequeath the following tracts of my land to wit:

One tract supposed to contain about 3850 acres in Van Zandt County, granted to the undersigned Assignee of Eliza Alvarado, about 2750 acres of which belongs to me.

Also, one tract of about 854 acres in Hunt County.

Also 1107 acres of the third of a League granted to the undersigned as Assignee of W. H. Bruce.

Also about 2030 acres in two surveys in Hunt County, one 1280 acres in the name of Ogden, and the other about 750 in the name of Eliza Alvarado.

Provided said lands are all together and not appraised to be more than Six Thousand Four Hundred Dollars. Said lands shall be appraised by persons acquainted with the same, appointed by my Executors for the purpose, and if they shall appraise said lands to be more than the above mentioned sum, then and in that event my said children above designated, shall only receive so much thereof as will

amount to that sum, and the balance shall be equally divided among all my children, but if the valuation shall not amount to the said sum of Six Thousand and Four Hundred Dollars, then and in that event my said children above alluded to, shall receive the whole of said land.

To my children jointly and severally all of them, I will, give and bequeath all of other lands and claims of every description whatsoever. To land which has not been heretofore disposed of in this will, I also will and bequeath to my children jointly and severally, all of them my property in the town of Nacogdoches known as the Planters Hotel, with all the lots and appurtenances thereto belonging, also other town lots and houses which belong to me in said town, or in any other town or place. Also any and all other property which I have, own, or am entitled to in this State or out of it, and which has not been enumerated in this will, including assets of every description.

In regard to the bequest of One Thousand Dollars to each of my younger sons Isaac J. and Augustus, I wish the said amount to be raised by my Executors from and out of any of the debts which are due, and I the said John J. Simpson appoint my said wife Jane M. Simpson Executrix and my sons Wm. M. Simpson, Victor J. Simpson, William R. Buford and J. Summerfield Griffith Executors to this my last will and testament. And I hereby empower and authorize them to take possession of my estate after my death and carry out, and strictly to enforce every provision and tradition thereof. I also authorize my said Executors to sell convey or exchange for other property known as the Planters Hotel in Nacogdoches as they may think to be the best interest of the Legatees, and my said Executors are hereby invested with full power to make any concession or compromise as they may think the interest of my estate requires, and to make purchase of any lands adjoining my homestead, taking titles for the benefit of my estate or Legatees and said Executors are to exercise a supervisory care over the lands, farms, homestead, stock, Negroes, which I have willed to my said wife, to see that the same are not mismanaged, or suffer to depreciate in value, and to make sales of any and all of said property that may be on the incline, or depreciating in value, provided my said wife shall consent to such sale or exchange, and with the powers thereof to replace such property for the use of my said wife on said farm as they may think necessary for the conducting and management of the same, and to sell such property as they may not think desirable to be kept on the farm.

It is my wish that my two junior sons, Augustus I. and Isaac J. shall be kept at school until they have attained a good education, provided their health will permit of it, and that my said Executors take charge of their education, and that the expenses incident thereto be paid out of the proceeds arising out of the farming on my homestead farm, or out of the hire of some of the Negroes, which I have left for the management of said farm.

Of my Negroes. My Daughter J. C. Nelson has heretofore received an infant child, my Daughter S. E. Griffith has heretofore received a girl named Jane, my Daughter F. A. Raguet has received a girl named Susan, and my Daughter Florence R. Edwards has received a girl named Betty and an infant child, the titles of all of which are hereby confirmed to each respectively.

To my son, Victor J. Simpson, I will the interest which is his by the provision of this my will to receive in my Headright League of land situated as above described in Polk County, that this be awarded to him in the lower corner of the league fronting on the Trinity River, to be an equal part or one-ninth part of said League.

To my daughter Mary R. Buford. I will and bequeath a little Negro Boy named William Bill in addition to what has heretofore been given her my Negro Boy Sam, which was not included in the list above named of Negroes which I willed to my wife for final distribution among my children. I will to my wife to be under the same management and discretion as the aforesaid Negroes, to be kept and worked on my aforesaid farm as the others are to be managed, and at the death of my said wife to be equally divided among my aforesaid children. I will to my wife the sum of Eight Hundred Dollars, which she has in hand, to be by her used for the payment of my debts, or for contingent expenses which she may think proper.

The survey of 854 acres of land which I have hereby willed to a portion of my said children situated in Hunt County, Texas, is in the name of Antonio Dan Keller. Other tract of land containing said bequests to them situated in Wood County, containing about 2030 acres of land is in the name of Eligio Alvarado, and comprise all of the lands which I have situated in Wood County, Texas.

And I, the said John J. Simpson do most earnestly desire that the County Court of Nacogdoches County, or any other County Court in said State, shall not have any control or management of the same, other than to probate this my will and testament, and to receive this my last will and testament and to file an inventory of the property of, or belonging to my said estate. It is also my desire that this my said will be recorded for probate, in said County of Nacogdoches.

In testimony of all of which, I have hereunto set my hand and affixed my seal (using a scroll for seal).

In the presence of the undersigned witnesses on this the 28th day of May, A. D. 1855.

John J. Simpson.

ATTEST
M. L. Pattent
T. Jeff Johnson
Daniel Askins
L. L. Skeeters

WILL
of
WM. MERCER SIMPSON

STATE OF TEXAS
SAN AUGUSTINE COUNTY.

KNOW ALL MEN BY THESE PRESENTS: That I, William M. Simpson, a citizen of said County and State, being in the exercise and possession of the full powers of my mind have this day, and by these presents make execute and sign this my last will and testament.

FIRST:

I will and bequeath my soul and spirit to the God who gave it hoping, trusting and believing in a future state of happiness prepared by God for his believing children.

SECOND:

My body I leave to be disposed of as my friends may determine.

THIRD:

Of my property or effects: To my beloved and affectionate wife Letitia Simpson, I will and bequeath my homestead in this of San Augustine, with all of the houses improvements and lands thereto attached, being forty acres more or less. Also my stock, horses, wagon and vehicles of every description together with all my furniture and household goods of every description. I also will and bequeath to my said wife all my monies; notes for money and claims of every description for money or property. I also will and bequeath to my said wife all my houses, town lots and lands situated in and adjoining said town of San Augustine. I will and bequeath to my said wife all my Negroes, with full power to sell and dispose of them as she may see fit. I also will and bequeath to my said wife the following described lots, tracts or parcels of land situated in said State of Texas, to-wit. About 1235½ acres of land in Rusk County, Patented to the undersigned as the Assignee of Christian Knodell. Also 960 acres of land situated in Upsher County Patented in the name of Bird L. Hanks, Assignee of J. H. Mitchell. It is a part of 1280 acre tract. Also 100 acres more or less in Van Zandt C. Patented to John J. Simpson, Assignee of Mona Corello Carias, part of a league survey. Also 640 acres of land in Henderson County, a part of my own Headright. Also one other tract of 640 acres in the same County in the name of Wirt Anderson not yet Patented. Also 320 acres in the same County patented in the name of the undersigned, Assignee of Jas. M. Wilson. Also 1107 acres in Van Zandt County, a part of the survey Patented in the name of John J. Simpson, Assignee of Elijo Alvasando. Also 640 acres of land in Madison County a part of a league of land Patented to John Crawman. Also 640 acres of land in Wood County Patented in the name of the undersigned, Assignee of John Hardy. Also one block of town lots in the town of Sabine Pass in Jefferson County; said block is No. 1

in range 4. It fronts the Pass and contains 12 lots. Also 100 acres of land in said County to be selected by my wife or her agent within two years from the date of decease, to be taken from any part of the league of land granted to John McCaffery in Jefferson County, provided it does not embrace any part of the town tract, and provided also that it is located upon that part of said tract of land that belongs to me, said land to be surveyed in a square, or as near so as may be permitted by the adjoining surveys and lines. It is also my wish that my wife pay all my just debts.

To my wife's son, Thomas R. Buford, on account of his unbounded love for me and devotion to my interest and happiness, and on account of my affection for him, I will and bequeath to him the said Thomas R. Buford, the following described property, to-wit: 740 acres of land in Wood County, the San Jacinto claim of Benjamin Thomas and one Hanks on Cedar Bluff. Also one labor (177 acres of land) in Panola County, part of the Headright of Bird R. Hanks. Also one block of 12 lots in the town of Sabine Pass, in Jefferson County; said block is No. 2, Range 4. Also 25 acres of land to be selected out of the John McCaffey league of land in Jefferson county to be surveyed 200 yards wide and to run back in direction of crossing the league for compliment, and to be selected subject to the same restrictions as the foregoing 100 acres given to his mother. I also will and bequeath to him the said Thomas R. Buford, all my land certificates to-wit: One league and labor in the name of Norville Travis; also one league and labor in the name of Nathaniel Hyden, Assignee of John McSalley. Also one league and labor in the name of the President and Trustees of the San Augustine University No. 4. County Court No. 103; also one other certificate for one league of land granted to the President and Trustees of San Augustine University aforesaid, No. 2, County Clerk No. 101. Also one third of a league and labor, in the name of Isaac Campbell, Assignee of R. F. Howard; also a bond on John M. Rankin, for one third of a league therein mentioned. Also one certificate in the name of Thomas Y. Gore for 640 acres. Also one certificate in the name of John Mayers, for one third of a league. The two leagues above mentioned and described, No. 4 and No. 2, should be "University of San Augustine."

To my friend Wm. R. Buford, I will and bequeath Lots No. 1, 2, and 3 in block 3, Range 5 of the town of Sabine Pass, Jefferson County.

To my two young brothers, Augustus I. and I. J. Simpson, I give and bequeath a half league and labor of land, in the name of J. P. Anderson, in Dallas County, being 2302 acres; and to the younger, August I, I give a certificate in the name of George Rubs for 320 acres of land, and to the older Jeff, I give a certificate for 320 acres of land in the name of Charles H. Alexander.

To my sister Florence R. and my sister Fanny A., I give and bequeath a half league of land in the name of John E. Mayfield, in Liberty County. (2214 acres.)

To my nephew, John C. Buford, I will a tract of 320 acres of land in Dallas County, Texas, the Headright of Fink Scraggs.

To my father, John J. Simpson, I will and bequeath all my town lots in the town of Sabine Pass, and all my land on the John McCaffey league in Jefferson county, not herein and before disposed of, provided my said father shall execute to my hereinafter named excutors, a release for all his claim and interest in a certain agreement signed by both of us, which said agreement relates to certain lands and also a part of said land and town lots, given to him. And also provided that he shall make good the title to 1900 acres of land which I sold to Neal McCaffey out of the Alexander Beekan league situated in Houston County, and was sold by me under a power of attorney from my father, (the sixth line from the top, changed by me before signing so as to read "sister Florence R."

To my beloved wife Letitia Simpson, I also will and bequeath 281 acres of land in Dallas County, a part of the 1280 acre survey in the name of David Burrow, in the North corner. I also will and bequeath to my said wife, my land certificates not herein appropriated; also an agreement signed by the undersigned, and N. J. Alford, for land. Also all my land and claim for lands not herein appropriated consisting in part or whole, as may be, of one-third of league in Newton County on the Sabine River, the Headright of Faine Hardins, 640 acres, a part of the Headright of Isaac Hamby in Hunt County, and one-half of a league and labor of land (2302½) acres of land in Kaufman County, a part of the Headright of Lewis Pearce. The deed for this last half league comes from Thomas McFarlane, Admr. of the estate of William McFarlane deceased, and is in the hands of Thomas H. Duval at Austin, Texas. This last bequest, including about 6000 acres of land, and two small land certificates, is given in trust to my wife, to be by her given to my relatives, that is, to such of them as she, my wife, shall think most needy or most deserving it at her hands, she being constituted the sole Judge, as to the time of giving, and the quality to be given to each or any of them. My said wife is hereby authorized to sell said lands and property, at private or public sales (as she may think it will bring the biggest price in cash or credit) or any part of them, and to use the proceeds thereof for the purpose of educating or schooling such of my relatives as my wife may desire, my relatives herein referred to being my father, my mother, my brothers and sisters and their descendants. And my said wife has power (if she does not choose to do it in some other way to dispose of said lands to my relatives, or to such of them as she may choose) by will or by bequest, and my said wife is authorized to sell a portion of said lands, or land certificates, at private or public sale to pay taxes, and other contingent expenses which may arise in the course of executing this bequest, so that the matter herein involved may not become a tax to her individually.

And now for the purpose of carrying out fully this my last will and testament, I hereby nominate and appoint as Executors hereto William R. Buford, Thomas R. Buford; as Executrix my beloved wife, Letitia Simpson, and any two of which may act. In consideration of all which I have hereunto set my hand and affixed my seal (using scroll for seal) of this fifteenth day of June, A. D. One Thousand Eight Hundred and Fifty Three.

Signed W. M. Simpson

ATTEST
B. F. Burton
W. R. Buford

CODICIL TO MY LAST WILL AND TESTAMENT

July 6th, 1853.

The legacy in the foregoing will of 2214 acres of land in the name of John E. Mayfield, given by me to my sisters Fanny A. and Rose, or Florence Rosalie, is hereby revoked and annulled and the land certificates, amounting to about 7000 acres given to my wife in trust for my relatives, as is described in this my foregoing will, is also revoked and annulled, and both of said bequests are hereby given to my beloved wife Letitia Simpson. This is done to enable her to pay my debts, and to defend my estate against such law suits as may be brought against it.

IN TESTIMONY OF ALL which I have hereunto set my hand and affixed my seal (using scroll) on this day and date above written, in the presence of the undersigned witnesses.

Signed William Mercer Simpson

ATTEST
B. F. Burton
W. R. Buford

WILL
of
SARAH EMILY SIMPSON GRIFFITH

THE STATE OF TEXAS
COUNTY OF KAUFMAN

KNOW ALL MEN BY THESE PRESENTS! That I Sarah Emily Griffith of Terrell, Kaufman County, Texas, being of sound and disposing mind and memory, but realizing the frailty and uncertainty of life, and being desirous of directing what disposition shall be made of my property at my death, do make and publish this my last will and testament, hereby revoking any and all wills by me at any time heretofore made,

FIRST:

I give and bequeath to each of my grand-children, save and except Lydia Griffith and Emily Sawyer, daughter of my son A. B. Griffith, and Summerfield Griffith and Charlton Griffith, the sum of One Thousand Dollars, which I designate as a bridal present, it being understood that this amount shall be paid to each grand-child, out of my estate at his or her marriage, and if any grandchild is not married at the age of 25 years, then said sum shall nevertheless be paid to said grandchild, whether married or not, on reaching the age of 25 years.

In the event one of my grandchildren shall die before marriage, or before reaching the age of 25 years (which God forbid), then I direct that the portion intended for such grandchild by the foregoing terms of my will, shall be divided equally between the brothers and sisters of such grandchild, or any one or more of the brothers and sisters of such grandchild who may be more unfortunate, in a financial way, than the others, such condition to be determined by my executors, or a majority of them, hereinafter named and their decision shall be final.

In excepting Lydia Griffith, Emily Sawyer, Summerfield Griffith and Charlton Griffith from the other grandchildren, as above stated, I do so because said four grandchildren have already received from me the sum of One Thousand Dollars each, prior to the execution of this will.

SECOND:

I give and bequeath to Matilda McDaniel of Sulphur Springs, Texas, the sum of $50.00 per year, as a Christmas present, during the remainder of her life, the same to be paid to her by my executors on or about the 25th day of December each year.

THIRD:

I give and bequeath to my beloved daughter Emmie Roberts all my jewelry and furniture and other personal effects in her home, belonging to me, and in making this special bequest to her I do so on account of the thoughtful love and affection shown me by her at all times, and for the further reason that she may feel that I have never

or about the 25th day of December each year.

been a burden to her husband, and I desire that my other children may understand the motive that prompts me to make this special bequest.

FOURTH:

I give and bequeath the sum of Twenty-five ($25.00) Dollars per year to the John S. Griffith Chapter Daughters of the Confederacy of Terrell, Texas, as long as the Chapter goes by that name said sum to be paid by my executors at such time during the year as they may see fit.

FIFTH:

I give and bequeath to my beloved grandson Matthew Roberts, Jr. Six Thousand Dallars in stock of the American National Bank of Terrell, Texas said stock to be delivered to him when he reaches the age of 25 years, but it is my will and desire that he shall have and use the dividends upon said bank stock from and after the time he reaches the age of 21 years.

SIXTH:

I give and bequeath to my beloved daughter Emmie Roberts, subject to the conditions hereinafter mentioned, the west half of Lot 3 in Block 63, City of Fort Worth and the house and lot situated thereon at 514 West Second Street in the City of Fort Worth, Tarrant County, Texas.

SEVENTH:

It is my will and desire, and I hereby direct that my beloved niece Fannie A. Templeton, of Fort Worth, Texas, shall have the option of purchasing the house and lot at 514 West Second Street, the same being the west half of lot No. 3 in Block 63 of the City of Fort Worth, at a fair and reasonable valuation and that she be allowed as long a time as she may wish in which to pay for said property; provided she pays the interest on said purchase price monthly, or as near monthly as possible. In the event the said Fannie A. Templeton shall not desire to exercise her option of purchasing said property, then she shall have the right to lease or rent the same as long as she may desire to do so by payment of $100.00 per month to my daughter Emmie Roberts. In the event that the said Fannie A. Templeton shall purchase said property then I give and bequeath the proceeds of said purchase to my daughter Emmie Roberts as her own separate property.

EIGHTH:

All the rest and residue of my estate of every kind and character which shall remain after the payment of the special bequests and legacies hereinbefore mentioned, I direct shall be divided into fourteen equal parts which I dispose of as follows:

I give and bequeath to my beloved son W. C. Griffith and his five children six of said equal parts or portions of said residue of my estate. In the event of the death of any of his children, without issue, then the portion of said child or children shall pass and desend to the said W. C. Griffith.

I give and bequeath to my beloved son A. B. Griffith and his daughter Emily two of said equal parts or portions of said residue of my estate. In the event of the death of the said Emily Sawyer, without children of her blood, then the portion of said granddaughter Emily Sawyer shall pass and descend to her father.

I give and bequeath to my beloved daughter Emmie Roberts and her five children six equal parts or portions of said residue of my estate. In the event of the death of any of her children, without issue, then the portion of said child or children shall pass and descend to the said mother the said Emmie Roberts.

NINTH:

I nominate and appont W. C. Griffith and A. B. Griffith, my two sons, and Emmie Roberts, my daughter, and M. C. Roberts, my son-in law, executors of this my will and direct that no security be required of them as such executors. In case of the death of any one or more of my executors then those remaining shall act.

TENTH:

It is my will and desire that no action be had in the County Court in the administration of my estate, other than to prove and record this my will and return and inventory and appraisement of my property and list of claims.

In witness whereof, I have hereunto set my hand this the 8th day of July A. D. 1913 in the presence of the witnesses whose names appear below, who attest the same at my request.

Sarah Emily Griffith.

The above instrument was now here subscribed by Sarah Emily Griffith the testatrix, in our presence and we, at her request and in her presence, subscribe our names hereto as attesting witnesses, this the 8th day of July A. D. 1913.

Worth Moore.
C. M. Templeton.
H. D. Hardeman.

Filed 17th day of February 1914. Henry Sparks, County Clerk, By Jim Yates, Deputy.

"Recorded in Volume "R" page 169 et seq., Probate Minutes, Kaufman County, Texas.

ALEXANDER BOYD
BROOKS
MERCER

and their relation to the

SIMPSON FAMILY

NINE GENERATIONS FROM

ALEXANDER BOYD

Alexander Boyd of Ireland

1716-1816
Rebecca Boyd
m. Archibald McKaughan

Archibald McK., Jr.
m. Jane Mercer

Hugh McKaughan
m. ————Ingram

Margaret McKaughan
m. Joseph Birdwell

Rebecca McKaughan
m. Roger Browning

1775-1812
Rebecca McKaughan
m. John D. Brooks
m. 1793

1795-1874 living
Joab Brooks

1799-1865
Jane Mercer Brooks
m. John J. Simpson

Sarah B. Brooks
m. ————Hoyan

Winnifred C. Brooks
m. ————Billingsly

Archibald H. Brooks
nothing known

Mary H. Brooks
m. Elijah Williams

Rebecca D. Brooks
m. ———— Fulcher

Catherine H. Brooks

Mary Brooks Simpson
m. 1. Thos. Y. Buford
2. Capt. W. R. Buford

Wm. Mercer Simpson
no heirs

Jane Caroline S.
m. Albert Nelson

John J. S. Jr.
unmarried

Victor Jefferson S.
m. 1. Harriet Arnold
2. Nannie Gilkison

Francis Augusta S.
m. Conde Raguet

Wm. Crabb Griffith
m. Georgia Charlton

Sarah Emily S.
m. John S. Griffith

Augustus Bascomb G.
m. Nannie Harmon

Summerfield G. Roberts
m. Annie Lee Warren

Florence Rosalie S.
m. A. D. Edwards

Emmie Griffith
m. Matthew C. Roberts

Emily Roberts
m. M. Cartwright, Jr.
- M. Cartwright, III

Augustus Irion S.
m. Emma Kyle

Anne Ruth Roberts
m. Glenn Rash
- Natalie Ruth
- Glenn Roberts
- Emily Anne

Isaac Jefferson

Matthew C. Roberts
m. Katheryne Moore
- Matthew C. R. III

Ione Roberts
m. Gordon Mims

STATE OF ARKANSAS
COUNTY OF SCOTT

SWORN STATEMENT

I, Joab Brooks, a citizen of Scott County, Arkansas, aged 79 years, being one of the claimants of the estate of Alexander Boyd, deceased (late of Belfast, Ireland) do solemnly swear that I am the only living son of Rebecca Brooks, deceased, whose maiden name was Rebecca McKaughan and a daughter of Archibald McKaughan, Jr. That my grandfather the aforesaid Archibald McKaughan, Jr., was the son of my great-grandfather whose name was also Archibald McKaughan, who intermarried with Rebecca Boyd, a daughter of Alexander Boyd, deceased.

I got all information from my great-grandmother Rebecca Boyd, with whom I was personally and intimately acquainted for ten or twelve years before her death which took place in Jackson County, Tennessee; I think about the year 1816. I was about twenty years of age at the time. She often told me that she was an heiress of the said Alexander Boyd, who died in Ireland. She also gave me the following information: That she married Archibald McKaughan, near Belfast, Ireland, contrary to her father's will; that she and her husband remained in that country (in and around Belfast) for some fourteen years after their marriage and until their eldest son was about twelve years old, about which time a difficulty arose between her husband and her father, which led to she and her husband coming to America.

I learned from my great grandmother, Rebecca Boyd, that her father was the owner of a manor house near Belfast, Ireland, which she said was noted for its grandeur, and often termed the "glass house," on account of part of the walls being solid mirror (at least this is the way I understood it from her statements.)

My great-grandmother, Rebecca Boyd and her husband, landed at New York, when they came to the United States. I do not know how long they remained in New York. They moved from New York to the state of Pennsylvania where they remained a great many years, and there Archibald McKaughan, Jr., (who was my grandfather) intermarried with *Jane Mercer*, of whom my mother was born in the year 1775.

My mother moved from Pennsylvania to what is now East Tennessee, it being a Territory at the time, and at which mentioned place my mother was married to my father, John D. Brooks, in 1775. My mother died November 8th, 1812, in Jackson County, Tennessee.

Her children are:

Joab Brooks
Jane Mercer Brooks
Sarah Blocker Brooks
Rebecca Demax Brooks
Mary Hudson Brooks
Winnifred Chaple Brooks
Catherine Harris Brooks
Archibald Harper Brooks

my mother was married to my father, John D. Brooks, in 1775. My

This is all that I can now recall concerning my relationship to the family of Alexander Boyd.

Given under my hand in Scott County, Arkansas, this 8th day of October, 1874.

Signed Joab Brooks

Sworn to, and subscribed to before me, Louis L. Hymen, County Clerk of Scott County, and exofficio Clerk of Circuit Court, this 8th day of October, 1874.

Louis Hymen.

County Clerk, and Exofficio Clerk of Circuit Court of Scott County.

LETTER

Waldron, Scott County, Ark.
December 24th, 1873

Dear Sir:

I have the honor to acknowledge the receipt of yours written at Sulphur Springs, Hopkins County, Texas, and proceed to answer all questions propounded so far as I can.

Ist: Alexander Boyd, who lived at or near Belfast, Ireland, was in possession of the estate as far as I know, and I know nothing of his death.

My great-grandfather, Archibald McKaughan married Rebecca Boyd, daughter of said Alexander Boyd, she being his only heir; and when her eldest son Archibald McKaughan Jr., was twelve years old and Hugh, the second son being four years old, they set sail for America, and suppose they landed in United States at New York, and from thence proceeded to the State of Pennsylvania where they had two daughters born; Margaret and Rebecca. There my grandfather Archibald McKaughan Jr., married *Jane Mercer*, and there my mother was born in 1775. From thence the relatives emigrated to Holston River, East Tennessee where my mother, Rebecca McKaughan married *John D. Brooks* (my father) in 1793, and I, the first child was born in 1795.

My mother's aunt, Margaret McKaughan, married Joseph Birdwell, in East Tennessee about the year 1793, and her sister Rebecca, married Roger Browning about the same time, and their brother Hugh, married a woman by the name of ———— Ingram, when he was old.

My great-grandmother Rebecca Boyd, died on, or about the year 1816, (about 100 years old) in Jackson County, Tennessee. Any other or further information desired, address me. The family Bible I expect,

is in the possession of the Birdwell family who resided in Jackson County, Tennessee, the last I knew of them.

Give my respects to my friends and relatives, and accept a due portion for yourself.

Yours respectfully,
Joab Brooks

STATE OF TEXAS
COUNTY OF HOPKINS

I, Maude Granger, Notary Public in and for Hopkins County, Texas and stenographer in the office of Ramey and Fanning, Lawyers of Sulphur Springs, Texas, hereby certify that the above and foregoing is a true and exact copy of letter signed by Joab Brooks, concerning his relationship to Alexander Boyd, the same having been copied from the original instrument kept by Mrs. Ada K. Harrison (Mrs. Bufe Harrison) of Sulphur Springs, Texas.

Witness my hand his 31st day of January A. D. 1933.

Signed Maude Granger

The above information covering sworn statement of Joab Brooks (1874) and copy of letter signed by him (1873), was furnished me by kindness of two cousins, Ada Simpson (Mrs. Bufe Harrison), and Lizzie Harrison, of Sulphur Springs, Texas.

Ist, gen.

Alexander Boyd, was born in Belfast, Ireland. He also died in Ireland. He had a daughter, Rebecca Boyd, who married and emigrated to America.

Alexander Boyd, was the owner of a manor house near Belfast, which is supposed to have been famous for its imposing beauty.

James Roberts (grandfather of Elisha Roberts) was appraiser of the estate of Alexander Boyd.

REBECCA BOYD

2nd, gen.

Rebecca Boyd, was the daughter of Alexander Boyd and his wife.

Born: about 1716, in Ireland

Died: on or about the year 1816, being 100 years old. She died in Jackson County, Tennessee

Married: Archibald McKaughan, in Belfast, Ireland

Children: Archibald McKaughan, Jr.
Hugh McKaughan
Margaret McKaughan
Rebecca McKaughan

Rebecca Boyd and her husband Archibald McKaughan, emigrated to America with two sons; Archibald Jr., twelve years of age, and Hugh, four. Thought to have landed in New York, and later located in Pennsylvania. Afterward they emigrated to the southward and settled on the Holston River, East Tennessee; and there they must have met and become friends of James Roberts.

ARCHIBALD MCKAUGHAN, JR.

3rd, gen.

Archibald McKaughan, Jr., was the son of Rebecca Boyd and her husband Archibald McKaughan, (grandson of Alexander Boyd.)

Born: in Ireland

Married: Jane Mercer Date: 1774-75

Children: Rebecca McKaughan b. 1775-1812

HUGH MCKAUGHAN

Hugh McKaughan was the second son of Rebecca Boyd and her husband Archibald McKaughan, (grandson of Alexander Boyd.)

Born: in Ireland

Married: ———— Ingram

Lost trace of them

MARGARET McKAUGHAN

Daughter of Rebecca Boyd and her husband Archibald McKaughan. Sister of Archibald McKaughan, Jr., and Hugh McKaughan, (granddaughter of Alexander Boyd.)

Born: in Pennsylvania

Married: Joseph Birdwell Date: 1793, Holston River, East Tennessee.

The family Bible is thought to be in possession of the Birdwell family.

REBECCA McKAUGHAN

Daughter of Rebecca Boyd and her husband Archibald McKaughan, (granddaughter of Alexander Boyd.)

Born: in Pennsylvania

Married: Roger Browning Date: 1793, Holston River, East Tennessee.

REBECCA McKAUGHAN

4th, gen.

Rebecca McKaughan, was the daughter of Archibald McKaughan, Jr., and his wife Jane Mercer, (great-granddaughter of Alexander Boyd.)

Born: 1775

Died: November 8, 1812

Married: John D. Brooks Date: 1793

Children: Joab Brooks
*Jane Mercer Brooks
Sarah Blocker Brooks
Winnifred Chaple Brooks
Mary Hudson Brooks
Rebecca Demax Brooks
Catherine Harris Brooks
Archibald H. Brooks

Rebecca McKaughan was married when 18 years of age, to John D. Brooks. She was the mother of eight children, and died in her 37th year. She lived in East Tennessee, on the Holston River Settlement.

John D. Brooks, was maternal grandfather of Sarah Emily (Simpson) Griffith.

JOAB BROOKS

Joab Brooks, the son of Rebecca McKaughan and her husband, John D. Brooks, (grandson of Jane Mercer and her husband Archibald McKaughan Jr., and the great-great-grandson of Alexander Boyd.)

Born: 1795, in East Tennessee

Died: He was living in Waldron, Scott County, Arkansas in 1874.

All that is known of Joab Brooks, is gathered from a sworn statement made by him regarding his family history. He was a brother of Jane Mercer Brooks, and an uncle of Sarah Emily (Simpson) Griffith.

JANE MERCER BROOKS

5th, gen.

Jane Mercer Brooks was the daughter of Rebecca McKaughan and her husband, John D. Brooks, (great-great-granddaughter of Alexander Boyd.)

Born: in 1799

Died: June 1, 1865, Nacogdoches, Texas

Married: *John Jordan Simpson Date: about 1816

Children: Mary Brooks Simpson
William Mercer Simpson
Jane Caroline Simpson
John J. Simpson, Jr.
Victor Jefferson Simpson
Francis Augusta Simpson
Sarah Emily Simpson
Florence Rosalie Simpson
Augustus Irion Simpson
Jefferson I. Simpson

Jane Brooks and John Simpson were married about 1816 (Mary, their first child was born in 1817.) They emigrated to Texas in 1818 or later, and raised their ten children on their plantation near Nacogdoches, where they moved in 1828. Most of their children were born when Texas was under the sovereignty of Mexico, and later a Republic.

A few mementos once belonging to John and Jane Simpson, were given me by my mother, and consist of: a small breastpin containing some locks of hair from the heads of both; a daguerreotype of themselves, a pressed-glass bread platter with the inscription "Give us this day our daily bread;" a silver spoon; and a silver butter knife.

A real pioneer.

See JOHN J. SIMPSON, p. 471.

Sarah Emily Simpson

6th, gen.

Sarah Emily Simpson, was the daughter of Jane Mercer Brooks and her husband John Jordan Simpson, (great-great-great-granddaughter of Alexander Boyd.)

Born: November 28, 1833, at Oak Forest, near Nacogdoches

Died: December 31, 1913, at Fort Worth Texas

Married: John Summerfield Griffith Date: December 18, 1850

Children: John Summerfield Griffith, Jr.
Emily Griffith
William Crabb Griffith
Augustus Bascom Griffith
Emmie Griffith
Francis Ruth Griffith

7th, gen.

Emmie (Griffith) Roberts

8th, gen.

Summerfield G. Roberts
Emily Roberts
Anne Ruth Roberts
Matthew C. Roberts, Jr.
Ione Roberts

9th, gen.

Matthew Cartwright, III
Natalie Ruth Rash
Glenn Rash
Emily Anne Rash
Matthew C. Roberts, III

GENERAL HUGH MERCER

General Hugh Mercer, was the son of the Rev. William Mercer, and a grandson of Thomas Mercer. He was born in Scotland in the year 1725. Graduated from Maraschal College, Aberdeen, in 1744.

In 1746, he fought on the side of the Pretender, at the battle of Culonden. He fled to America, and settled at what is now Mercersburg, Pennsylvania.

He was Captain in the Indian War of 1755-1757.

After Braddock's defeat, he was moved to Fredericksburg, Va.

He rose from colonel, to Brig. General, in the Revolutionary War.

He was killed in the battle of Princeton, in 1777.

Married: Isabella Gordon Date: 1767

Children: Anna
George Weedon
William Robert
John Cyrus m. Mary C. Waller
Hugh m. Louise Griffin
Jane m. Archibald McKaughan, Jr.

John Cyrus Mercer and his wife Mary Waller, had a son, Corban.
Corban Mercer, Married: ————Nelson.

Jane Mercer is placed as daughter of General Hugh Mercer, by family tradition. Not substantiated.

ADDENDA

Natalie Ruth Rash, the daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Glenn Rash, was married April 15th, 1839, from the family residence in Terrell, Texas, to Mr. Charles Wilson Moore, son of Mr. and Mrs. C. J. Moore, of Dallas. Rev. Benjamin Bean performed the ceremony.

Wilson Moore attended the New Mexico Military Institute, at Roswell, N. M., graduated from S. M. U. in Dallas, and took a post-graduate course in petroleum engineering at the University of Oklahoma. He was member of Phi Delta Theta faternity, at S. M. U. Natalie was a Kappa Kappa Gamma at Oklahoma University.

They are making Monehans, Texas, their home where Wilson is employed by the Skelly Oil Company.

See p. 85.

Wedding invitations are out for the marriage of Libbie Lucinda Nicholson to Mr. Clyde Luther Jones, on Wednesday, June 7th, 1939, from the Church of the Good Shepherd, Terrell, Texas.

Libbie Lou is great-granddaughter of the eminent Dr. Lycurgus Edward Griffith, and great-great-granddaughter of William Clark, Jr., signer of the Texas Declaration of Independence. She attended school at C. I. A., at Denton, Texas.

Mr. Jones is a graduate of A. and M. College. He was Secretary of the Chamber of Commerce in Terrell, during his stay in this city. He is now a resident of Childress, Texas.

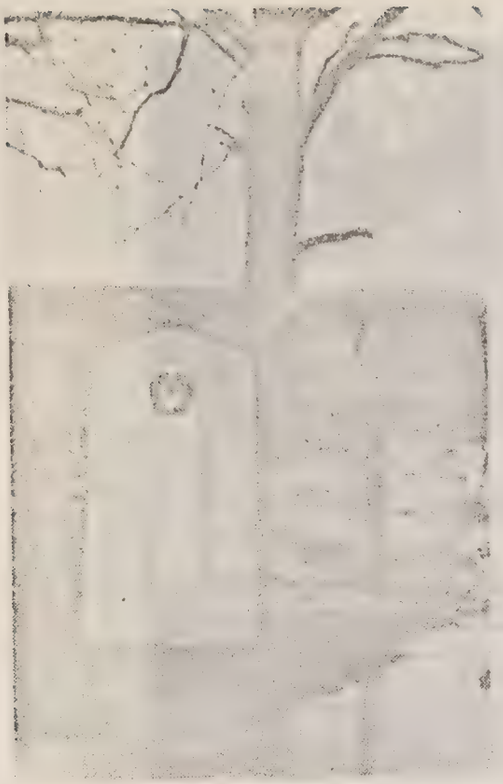
See p. 203.

Invitations have been issued for the marriage of Nancy Meents to Mr. Frederick Van Cleve Meredith, on Monday, May 29th, 1939, from the country home of Mr. and Mrs. Richard O. Meents. Nancy received her education in Pasadena, California, one year in Germany, and from the Oklahoma University where she was an honorary member of Alpha Lambda sorority, and an active member of the Kappa Alpha Theta's.

Fred is the son of Mr. and Mrs. Joseph William Meredith, of Terrell, Texas.

He is graduate in law from the University of Texas, where he was a member of Delta Theta Phi, law fraternity. He is Assistant County Attorney.

See p. 251.



Inscription on Monument
erected to Elisha Roberts:

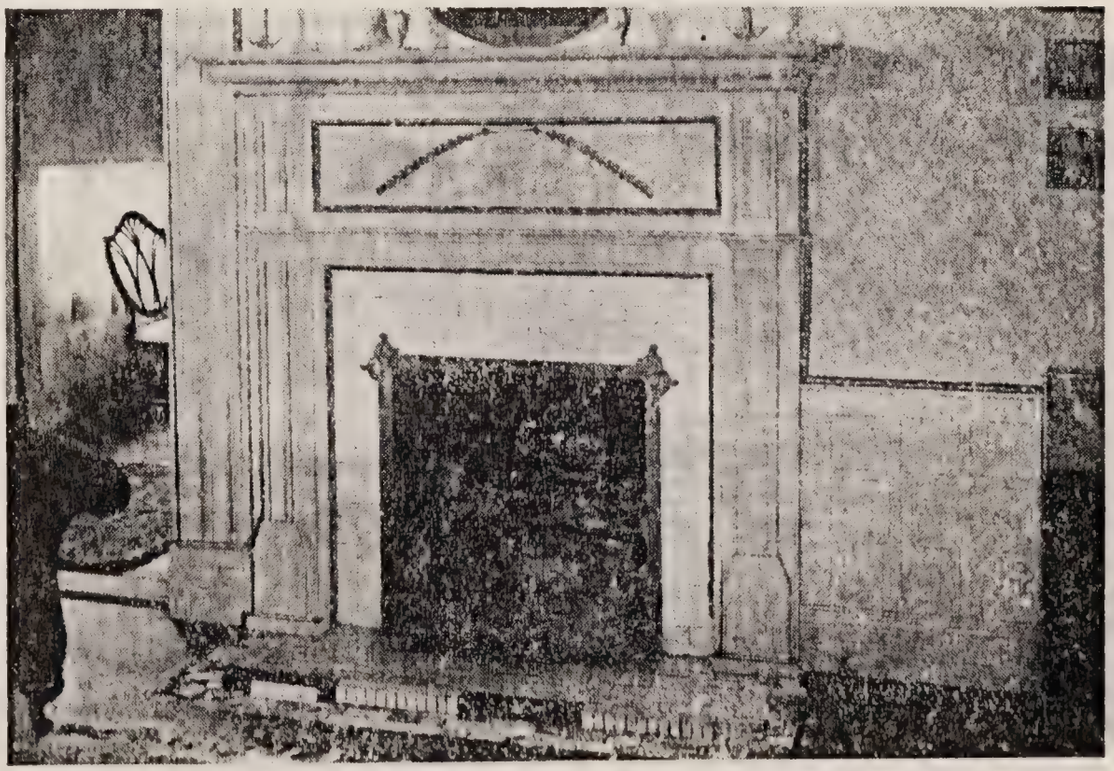
SITE OF HOME OF
ELISHA ROBERTS—1775-1844
EARLY INFLUENTIAL CITIZEN
IMPORTANT FIGURE IN
FREDONIAN REBELLION
ALCALDE OF SAN AUGUSTINE
A HAVEN OF REST TO VISITORS
ERECTED BY STATE OF TEXAS —
1936

ELISHA ROBERTS
Erected a Cotton Gin In
San Augustine County, 1825
Alcalde, 1831
Delegate to Second Convention of Texas, 1833
Born in Tennessee, 1775
Died Oct. 3, 1844
His Wife
Martha Gill Roberts
Born 1781, Died Dec. 18, 1844

"Monuments Commemorating the Centenary of Texas Independence," p. 171.



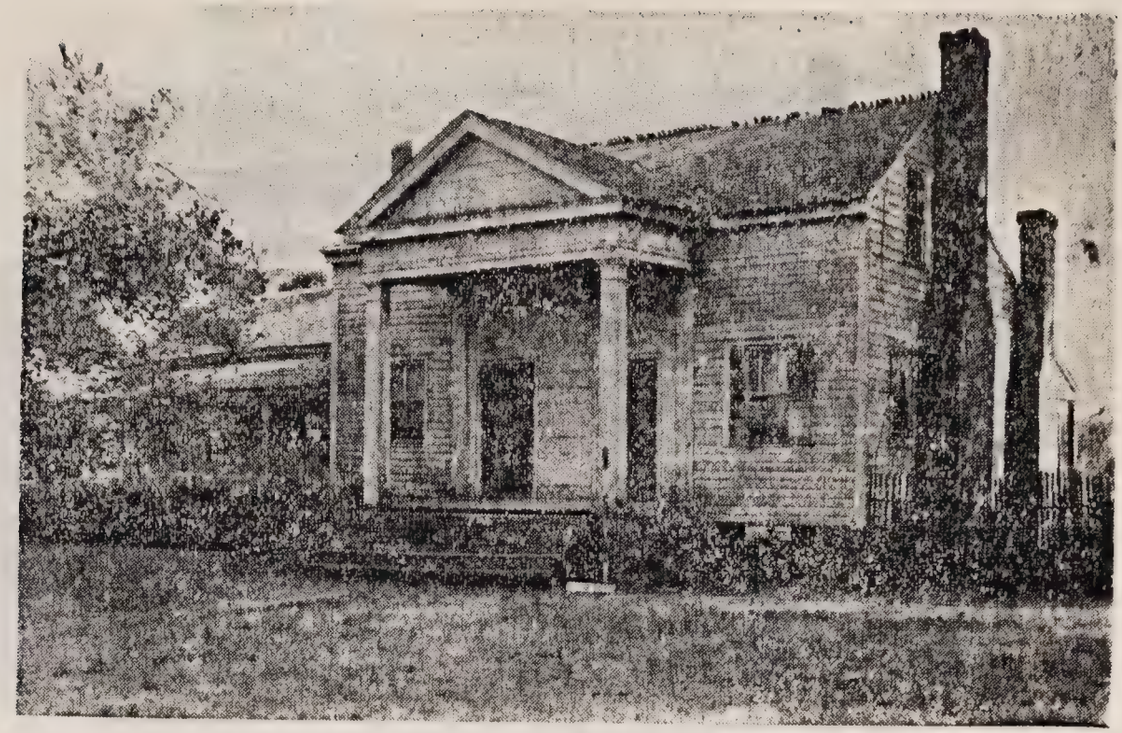
BEN ROBERTS HOME, San Augustine, Texas
(Historic American Building Survey, Library of Congress)



BEN ROBERTS HOME, San Augustine, Texas
(Historic American Building Survey, Library of Congress)







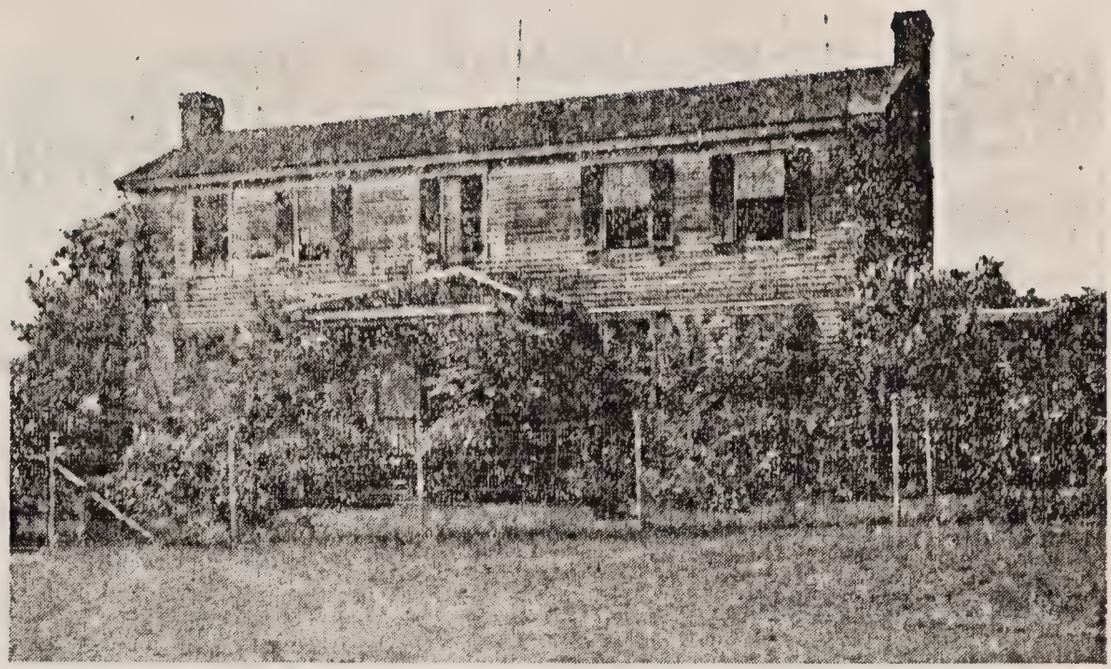
COLUMBUS CARTWRIGHT HOUSE, San Augustine, Texas
(Historic American Building Survey, Library of Congress)



A. P. CARTWRIGHT HOUSE, San Augustine, Texas
(Historic American Building Survey, Library of Congress)







P. A. SUBLETT HOME, San Augustine, Texas
(Historic American Building Survey, Library of Congress)

Remember the Alamo

Congressional Texas in Van of Old-Time Democracy Fight

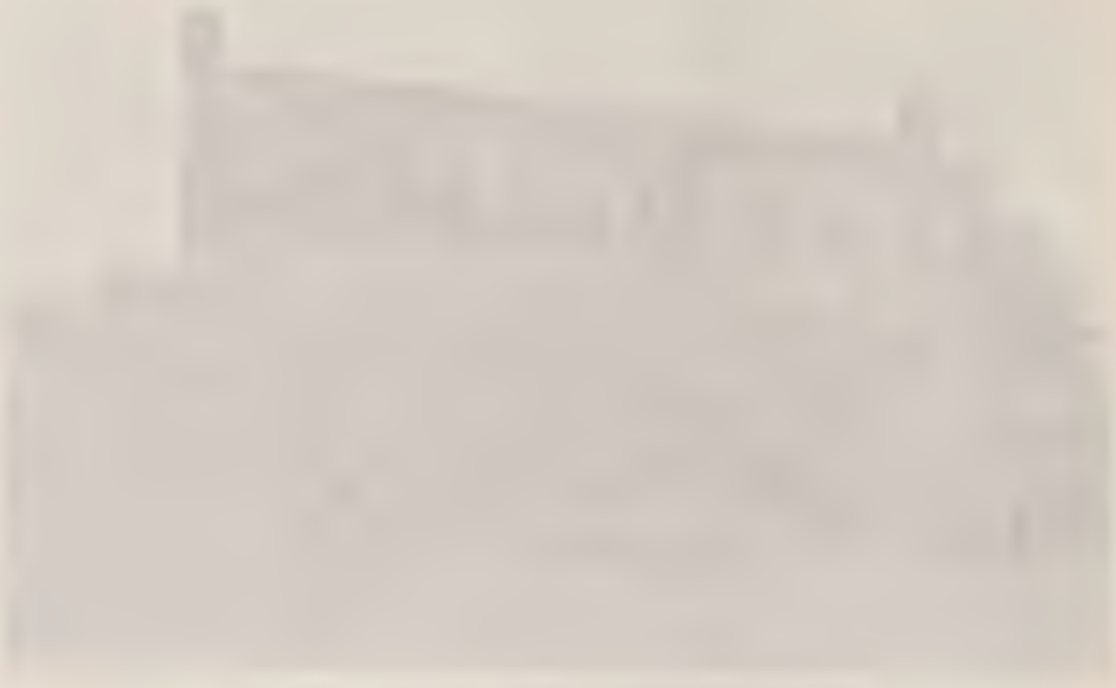
Just four days before a Mexican horde butchered 183 defenders of the Alamo on Mar. 6, 1836, a handful of Texans had met in a blacksmith shop in Washington-on-the-Brazos near Houston to sign a declaration of independence from Mexico. Last week, thousands of Texans, including Gov. W. Lee O'Daniel, went to that same town to celebrate the 103rd anniversary of the historic date. A high light of the occasion was when T. B. Griffith, president of the Descendants of Signers of the [Texas] Declaration of Independence, placed a wreath on the statue of George Childress, its author.



Paul Peters

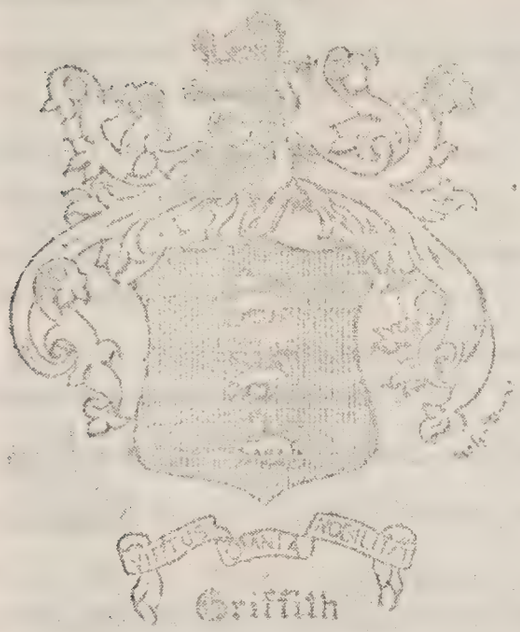
. . . T. B. Griffith placed wreath at foot of George C. Childress statue

From NEWS WEEK, March 13, 1939





WHO ARE YOU?



This name is of Welsh origin, the first form being Cruffydd, a combination of the two Welsh words "Cruff" and "ffyd," meaning strong and faith. A Griffith was one of great faith. This characteristic of the first Griffith has undoubtedly been a family trait through each generation, if faith is forerunner of achievement. The Griffiths have made their indelible mark of achievement in every period of history.

The earliest orthography of the name runs somethings like this: Griffiths, Griffyth, Griffath. The first records invariably carried the termination "s."

This old and honorable family has the distinction of claiming as its remotest ancestor, Ithel ap Tudor Mawr, ap Griffith, a prince of South Wales in 1077.

Another account of the origin of the family is that it is descended from Llewellyn, the last king of Wales. It is a sad affair that Griffith descendants in America of the Welsh Princess Catherine, daughter of Lord Rhys, were barred from the vast wealth that fell to the British crown because of "the missing link" to prove their right to the fortune.

One of the Griffith founders of the family in America was William of Cardigan, Wales, who settled in [illegible] family of Griffith in Pennsylvania has always been prominent. Thomas Griffith was Keeper of the Great Seal of Pennsylvania and was living in Philadelphia in 1715. He was a provincial councilor, judge of the supreme court and mayor of Philadelphia. William Griffith was one of the founders of the Pennsylvania Hospital.

Virginia furnished a number of Griffith officers in the Revolution. The coat of arms illustrated above was borne by William Griffith, the immigrant to New York, mentioned in this sketch.

The motto "Virtue Ennobles All" is a beautiful sentiment, magnificently fulfilled by the house of Griffith.

(Copyright by Public Ledger)

A clipping contributed by MRS. F. M. GRIFFITH, Terrell, Texas

BIBLIOGRAPHY

"Founders of Anne Arundel and Howard Counties," by J. D. Warfield. Publishers Kohn and Polluck, Baltimore, 1905.

"Register of Colonial Dames of America."

Goldborough's "Civil Lists."

"Encyclopedia of Texas," compiled by Ellis A. Davis and Edwin N. Grobe. Published by Texas Development Bureau, Dallas, Texas.

"Following General Sam Houston," from 1793 to 1863, by Amelia Williams. The Steck Company, Publishers, Austin, Texas.

"Two Centuries in East Texas," by George L. Crocket. Published by the Southwest Press, Dallas.

"A History of Texas and Texans," by Frank W. Johnson. Published by The American Historical Society, Chicago and New York, 1914.

"Texas and Texans," Special Limited Edition, 1914.

"The Roberts Family," by John Harrison Roberts. Manuscript.

"Who's Who in Texas," a Biographical Directory edited by Emory E. Bailey. Who's Who Publishing Company, Dallas, Texas.

"Service Record of Men of the Hanover National Bank of the City of New York." Published for private distribution, 1920.

"The Men Who Made Texas Free," by Sam Houston Dixon. Published by Texas Historical Publishing Company, Houston, Texas.

"History of Texas World War Heroes," by Colonel John McCrae, Ontario, Canada, serving in France. Published by Army and Navy History Company.

Annual Report of the American Historical Association, for the year 1919, "The Austin Papers," by Eugene C. Barker. Vol. II, Part 1 and 2.

Notes from papers on file at Hopkins University; list of officers and soldiers; Claim of Michael Stuppel and Stephen Bernarl, for "Land for Transporting the above named Thirty-five persons into this Province to Inhabit," June 18, 1675; and other data from "Griffith Genealogy," by Romulus R. Griffith. Published by William K. Boyle and Son, Baltimore.

"Ross' Texas Brigade," by Victor M. Rose. Publisher, The Courier-Journal Book and Job Rooms, Louisville, Ky., 1881.

"Trip to the West and Texas," by A. A. Parker, Esq., Second Edition. Concord, N. H.: Published by William White; Boston: Benjamin B. Massey, 1836.

"Home of The Cavaliers," by Katherine Scarborough. New York, The Macmillan Company, 1930. Printed by The Stratford Press.

"Earliest Texas History," by Robert L. Cartwright, Waco, Texas, 1931.

"Maryland Heraldry, Griffith Family and Arms," by Emily Emerson Lantz, appearing in The Sun, Baltimore, Sunday Morning, Feb. 12, 1905.

"Grant-Davis Cousins," by General W. W. H. Davis, appearing in The Dallas News, Oct. 19, 1933.

"Various newspaper articles by Vivian Richardson, R. B. Blake, Robert M. Hayes, Ruby Haskins Ellis, and others.

Commissions; Orders; Letters of Commendation, etc.

Bible Records.

Funeral Notices.

Letters.

Bill of Sale; Deed to Land; Oil Lease.

Deed of Release, Deed of Manumission, Indenture, Revolutionary Data; List of Revolutionary soldiers, and Miscellaneous Cartwright records from "The Bulletin," of the California State Society, Sons of the Revolution, Los Angeles, California.

Wills, and Deed of Partition.

ROBERTS

Roberts, Abner, 1742 9
Roberts, Abner (S. of W.) 28
Roberts, Abner, 1827 13
Roberts, Absolum 11
Roberts, Amanda Holman 110
Roberts, Anne 44
Roberts, Anne Ruth 85
Roberts, Anne Wigglesworth 111
Roberts, Benjamin 6
Roberts, Benjamin Lieut. 5
Roberts, Benjamin Shadrach 95
Roberts, Benjamin Thomas 52, 55
Roberts, Claude C. Lieut. 101
Roberts, Claude 107
Roberts, Easter Jane 44
Roberts, Elias 3
Roberts, Elisha 4, 11, 12, 32
Roberts, Elisha (S. of I.) 23
Roberts, Elisha 52
Roberts, Elizabeth 120, 52
Roberts, Elizabeth 44
Roberts, Emily 83
Roberts, Francis 4
Roberts, Felix Grundy 13, 46
Roberts, Felix Grundy 52
Roberts, Felix Melville 99
Roberts, Gertrude 48
Roberts, Howard Layton 48
Roberts, Hugh Jackson 105
Roberts, Ida 108
Roberts, Ione 87
Roberts, Isaac 18
Roberts, Isaac Jackson, Dr. 18
Roberts, Isaac, 1793 23
Roberts, Isaac, 1829 23
Roberts, Isaac (S. of W.) 28
Roberts, Isaac 8
Roberts, Jack 52
Roberts, James 6, 27
Roberts, Jessie 14
Roberts, John 3
Roberts, John 3
Roberts, John 6
Roberts, John, Ensign 5
Roberts, John S. 14, 17
Roberts, John Harrison 48
Roberts, John Matthew 107
Roberts, Leon L. 113
Roberts, Lillian Gill 113
Roberts, Lucile 48
Roberts, Maggie 52
Roberts, Mahala Lee 48
Roberts, Margaret 49
Roberts, Maria 52, 120
Roberts, Martha Gill 113
Roberts, Mary Cartwright 112
Roberts, Mary Louise 113
Roberts, Matt 52
Roberts, Matthew Cartwright 63
Roberts, Matthew Cartwright, Jr. 89
Roberts, Matthew Cartwright III 93
Roberts, Matilda F. 45
Roberts, Melissa 53
Roberts, Morgan 4
Roberts, Mourning 9
Roberts, Namon 10
Roberts, Noel Gill 51
Roberts, Noel Gill, Jr. 52
Roberts, Noel Gill, III 52, 113
Roberts, Noel (S. of W.) 52
Roberts, Patsey 29
Roberts, Summerfield Griffith, Lieut. 71
Roberts, Thomas 3
Roberts, Thomas 13
Roberts, Vincent 95
Roberts, Vivian 41, 109
Roberts, William 6, 8, 11, 28
Roberts, William 10
Roberts, William C. 15
Roberts, William C. 52
Roberts, William C. 13, 45
Roberts, William S. 14
Roberts, Washington 13

Adams, William McMillan 30
Allen, Eunice 45
Allen, Tom 45
Allen, Stephen H., Jr. 45
Allen, Stephen 45

Barrett, Edward Grady 112
Barrett, Henry Grady, Jr. 112
Bickham, Terie Elizabeth 23, 25
Bullb, Amanda Faith 110
Bullb, Billy 110

Cartwright, Matthew, III 83
Corley, Anna Prudence 112
Corley, Margaret Eugenia 112

Edwards, Augustus Daniel 30
Edwards, Gertrude 30, 549

Edwards, Ione Gertrude 30, 553
Edwards, Mary Emma 29, 547
Edwards, Summerfield Griffith .. 30, 553

Gaffney, Felice 111
Gaffney, Virginia 111
Gaffney, William Bryarlie 110
Gaffney, Winnifred 110
Gill, James, Capt. 5
Gill, John 449, 33
Gill, Martha 33
Gilmore, Florence 29
Gilmore, John Frank 29
Gilmore, Velma 29
Gilmore, Will Allen 29
Griffith, Joe H. B., Jr. 254, 53
Griffith, Llewellyn B. 255, 53
Griffith, Minnie 257, 53

Hall, Horace 48
Hall, Robert 48
Hinton, Patrick B., Jr. 111
Horn, Paula 108

Kelly, Frank Gilmore 29
Kelly, Herndon 29

McDonald, Alexander 49
McDonald, Randall 49

Polley, Jerry 108

Rash, Emily Anne 86
Rash, Glenn Roberts 85
Rash, Jane 111
Rask, Luke 111
Rash, Mary Elizabeth 111
Rash, Natalie Ruth 85
Rash, Robert Roberts 95

Sharp, Sam 48
Sublett, Bolivar 44
Sublett, Henry W. 44
Sublett, Minnie 44
Sublett, Molly 44
Smith, Matthew Michael 112

Tucker, Benjamin 121
Tucker, Elizabeth 120
Tucker, Edward 120
Tucker, Francis Hal, Jr. 120
Tucker, Francis I. 120
Tucker, Frank 121
Tucker, Frederick Fulton, Dr. 121
Tucker, Frederick, Dr. 121
Tucker, Felix, Dr. 120
Tucker, Hal B. 120
Tucker, Henry, Dr. 120
Tucker, Stephen, Dr. 120
Tucker Table 122

THOMAS

Thomas, Benjamin 115
Thomas, Iredel 117
Thomas, Maria 115
Thomas, Stephen Seymour 117
Thomas, Shadrach 115
Table Thomas Family 118

WILLS

Elisha Roberts 124
Noel Gill Roberts (Deed of Partition) 127
Matthew C. Roberts 129

GRIFFITH

Griffith, Ann 169
Griffith, Anne 166
Griffith, Anna Bain 176, 216
Griffith, Anna Blanche 177, 218
Griffith, Ann Elizabeth 177, 218
Griffith, Ann L. 156
Griffith, Annie M. 175
Griffith, Ann Jane 163
Griffith, Alfred, Rev. 147, 170, 193
Griffith, Allen 157
Griffith, Almæda 155
Griffith, Amanda 160
Griffith, Amanda J. 219
Griffith, Amelia Dorsey 156
Griffith, Angelina 175
Griffith, Angelina 174
Griffith, Atala Almira 208
Griffith, Augustus Bascom 177, 249
Griffith, Benjamin 183
Griffith, Benjamin Barrett, Dr. 153
Griffith, Benjamin M., Dr. 153
Griffith, Blanche Mortimer 176, 215
Griffith, Catherine Schull 193
Griffith, Catherine 178
Griffith, Charles, Jr. 184
Griffith, Charles, Lieut. 150

Griffith, Charles, Capt. 184
Griffith, Charles Coleman, Rev. 153, 174
Griffith, Charles Greenberry, Col. 152, 183, 186, 188
Griffith, Charles Harrison, Jr. 160
Griffith, Charles Henry 179
Griffith, Clarissa 155
Griffith, Claudena 158
Griffith, Cleorah Palmer 173
Griffith, Clark Morrill 207
Griffith, Claude Llewellyn 255
Griffith, Columbus 170
Griffith, Crabb Milton 176, 218
Griffith, David, Hon. 152, 164, 169
Griffith, Edward Uhler 172
Griffith, Edward Morrill 207
Griffith, Eleanor A. 157
Griffith, Elisha Riggs 159
Griffith, Elizabeth 164
Griffith, Elizabeth 168
Griffith, Elizabeth Greenberry 183
Griffith, Elizabeth Ridgely 184, 188, 211
Griffith, Ellen 158
Griffith, Ellen Cyler 173
Griffith, Emeline 176
Griffith, Emily (Emmie) 177, 253
Griffith, Emily 177, 251
Griffith, Emily M. 173
Griffith, Festus, Capt. 150, 164, 169
Griffith, Frances Ann 179
Griffith, Frances P., Dr. 153
Griffith, Francis Edward 198
Griffith, Frank, Lieut. 150, 164, 169
Griffith, Frederick A. Tilton 159
Griffith, Frederic Maxwell, Sergt. 247
Griffith, Frederick Maxwell, Jr. 247
Griffith, Georgiana 174
Griffith, Greenberry, Maj. 148
Griffith, Greenberry 183
Griffith, Harriet Simpson 166
Griffith, Harry 160
Griffith, Helen E. 173
Griffith, Helen Louise 175
Griffith, Henrietta 156
Griffith, Henrietta 161
Griffith, Henry B. 168
Griffith, Henry 155
Griffith, Henry 156
Griffith, Henry 149
Griffith, Henry, Hon. 148, 155, 181, 182, 187, 270
Griffith, Henry, Col. 155, 182
Griffith, Henry Allen, Rev. 153, 174
Griffith, Henry Berry 174
Griffith, Henry M. 173
Griffith, Henry W. 166
Griffith, Horatio 174
Griffith, Horatio, Jr. 175
Griffith, Howard, Hon. 148
Griffith, Isabelle 173
Griffith, Israel 179
Griffith, Jeffrey Magruder 174
Griffith, Jeremiah Charlton 245
Griffith, Jeremiah Crabb, Capt. 176, 213
Griffith, John Barbour 173
Griffith, John H. 166
Griffith, John 184
Griffith, John Summerfield, Gen'l. 152, 177, 221
Griffith, John Summerfield 245
Griffith, John Riggs 183
Griffith, John William 245
Griffith, Joseph H. B. 177, 254
Griffith, Joseph H. B., Jr. 254
Griffith, Joseph B. 255
Griffith, Joshua 151, 183
Griffith, Julian 160
Griffith, Katherine Virginia 171, 208
Griffith, Kathryn 207
Griffith, LaFayette 174
Griffith, Laura V. 166
Griffith, Leonore 159
Griffith, Llewellyn B. 255
Griffith, Louisa Hood 169
Griffith, Louisa Hood 170
Griffith, Louis Phillipe 152
Griffith, Lucretia O. 156
Griffith, Lucinda 204
Griffith, Lycurgus Edward, Dr. 153, 171, 194
Griffith, Lycurgus Edward, Jr. 171, 201
Griffith, Lyde, Col. 168
Griffith, Lyde, Jr. 168
Griffith, Lyde 169
Griffith, Lydia 243
Griffith, Lynn Byron 256
Griffith, Maria 166
Griffith, Martha Edwena 206
Griffith, Martha Jane 160
Griffith, Martha T. 198
Griffith, Mary 166
Griffith, Mary 172
Griffith, Mary 174
Griffith, Mary Alice 161

Griffith, Mary Ann 164, 169
Griffith, Mary Catherine 159
Griffith, Mary Eleanor 170
Griffith, Mary Eleanor 179
Griffith, Mary Elizabeth 158
Griffith, Mary Elizabeth 159
Griffith, Mary Guynne 244
Griffith, Mary Riggs 175
Griffith, Mary T. 173
Griffith, Margaret Blanche 171
Griffith, Meriweather Hood 159
Griffith, Michael Berry 176, 211
Griffith, Milcha 168
Griffith, Mildred Antoinette 206
Griffith, Minnie 257
Griffithe, Mordecai 169
Griffith, Mordecai 154
Griffith, Mortimer Crabb 176
Griffith, Mortimer Price 177, 218
Griffith, Netta Lavinia 206
Griffith, Nicholas 161
Griffith, Nicholas, Jr. 163
Griffith, Nicholas R. 163, 169
Griffith, Nicholas Howard 155
Griffith, Orlando 153, 154, 181, 186
Griffith, Orlando, Jr. 186
Griffith, Pauline 173
Griffith, Philemon, Col. 146, 147, 149, 182
Griffith, Philemon 175
Griffith, Rachel 183
Griffith, Rachel 167
Griffith, Rachel Warfield 169
Griffith, Richard, Rev. 153
Griffith, Richard H. 172
Griffith, Richard Thomas 166
Griffithe, Robert Stewart 163
Griffith, Romulus Riggs 146, 158
Griffith, Romulus Riggs, Jr. 158
Griffith, Ruth 166
Griffith, Ruth M. 174
Griffith, Ruth Matilda 177, 258
Griffith, Samuel, Capt. 146, 147, 168, 182, 189, 191
Griffith, Samuel Christopher 173
Griffith, Samuel Henry, Rev. 153, 174
Griffith, Samuel Richard, Rev. 153, 172
Griffith, Sarah 154, 183
Griffith, Sarah 175
Griffith, Sarah 184
Griffith, Sarah 155
Griffith, Sarah Ann 149
Griffith, Sarah Jane 207
Griffith, Sarah Ridgley 161
Griffith, Sophia 185, 274
Griffith, Summerfield Lycurgus 177, 218
Griffith, Thomas 165
Griffith, Thomas 163
Griffith, Thomas, Capt. 163
Griffith, Thomas Bond 171, 197
Griffith, Thomas Davis 165
Griffith, Thomas, Capt. 150, 163, 169
Griffith, Ulysses 160
Griffith, Ulysses, Jr. 160
Griffith, Uriah 156
Griffith, William 154, 181, 185
Griffith, William 151, 184
Griffith, William Crabb 177, 239
Griffith, William Charlton 177, 241
Griffith, William Clark 171, 199
Griffith, William H. 170
Griffith, William Henry H. 165
Griffith, William R. 161
Griffith, William Ridgley 159
Griffith, Walter, Rev. 152
Griffith, Walter 169, 170

Andrews, Amelia Griffith 156
Andrews, Carrie Marian 156
Andrews, Edward W. 156
Andrews, Harry 156
Andrews, Harry 152
Alexander, Angus E. 208
Alexander, Charles Alfred 209
Alexander, Katherine 209

Berry, Ruth 189, 271
Bond, Hugh Lennox, Jr. 162
Bond, Summerfield Berry, Dr. 153, 163
Bromwell, Joshua, Dr. 153
Brown, Ridgley, Lieut.-Col. 150
Brown, Thomas Richardson, Jr., Dr. 162
Brown, William N. 161

Carrington, Harriet Reynolds 162
Cartwright, Matthew, III, (S. of E. 253) 83

Cleneay, Harry Clinton 172
Cleneay, Mary Louise 172
Cleneay, Mary Frances 172
Cleneay, Mary Josephine 172
Crabb, Jeremiah, Brig.-Gen'l. 211, 272
Connor, Cornelia 266
Connor, Ruth Mary 266

Denton, Annie Ruth 262
Denton, Frank 263
Denton, George 263
Denton, Mortimer 263
Dorsey, Ann 182, 281, 284
Dorsey, Edward, Col. 271, 283
Dorsey, Gustavus, Lieut.-Col. 175
Dorsey, John 271, 285
Dorsey, Michael 271, 272, 285
Dorsey, Sarah 271
Duval, Benjamin 274
Duval, Comfort 184, 185, 274
Duval, Elizabeth 274, 276
Duval, John P. 274

Fernandis, George 179
Fernandis, Samuel 179
Fernandis, William 179
Fields, Anna 176, 217
Fields, Grace 176, 216
Fields, Oscar Price 176, 216
Fields, Oscar Price, Jr. 216
Fields, Owen Griffith 176, 217
Fields, Phyllis Ann 216
Fields, Kay 217

Girand, Ann 217
Girand, James Fields 217
Greenberry, Katherine 269, 273

Hammond, Charles, Maj. 269, 280, 281
Hammond, John, Maj.-Gen'l. 268, 279
Hammond, John, Jr. 280
Hammond, John (280 under Charles) and 281
Hammond, Thomas 280
Hammond, William, Col. 280
Howard Hannah 278
Howard, John, Sr. 273
Howard, John, Jr., Capt. 273
Howard, Katherine 181, 186, 273
Howard, Philip, Capt. 269, 273, 278

Jarvis, Word, Jr. 204
Jones, Elizabeth 274
Jones, William 274
Junell, Patria 265
Junell, William Edward 265
Keyes, Lenora 174
Maccubin, Eleanor 277
Maccubin, Sarah 277
Macgill, Eva Riggs 167
Macgill, Thomas R. 167
McDaniel, Amanda C. 177, 258
McDaniel, Betty 258
McDaniel, Charlton E. 267
McDaniel, Henry Crabb 266
McDaniel, William 266
McDaniel, Zerva 267
Matthews, Alfred Griffith 179
Matthews, Harry, Rev. 178
Matthews, Israel Griffith 179
Matthews, Kate V. 179
Matthews, Leanna 178
Matthews, Maria Louise 178
Matthews, Mary Jane 178
Matthews, Samuel Griffith 178
Matthews, William 178
Meents, James Anthony 251
Meents, Mary 251
Meents, Nancy Antonio 251
Muckleroy, James H., Jr. 260
Muckelroy, Janet 260

Nicholson, Drue Edward, Jr. 202, 203
Nicholson, Libby Lou 203
Nicholson, Nadine 203

Owings, Albin 157
Owings, Amelia 157
Owings, Basil 157
Owings, James 157
Owings, Laura 157
Owings, Ulysses 157

Penniman, Anne Griffith 162
Penniman, Mary Hathaway 162
Penniman, Nicholas Griffith 163
Penniman, William Ridgely, Jr. 162
Penniman, William Talbot 162
Pate, Abel M. 263
Pate, Alice 261
Pate, Amanda Lou 264
Pate, Bart C. 264
Pate, Bart Carter 264
Pate, Dorothy 260
Pate, Edwin Bruce 259
Pate, Edwin Bruce, Jr. 260
Pate, Fred Mortimer 260
Pate, John W. 264
Pate, Lillian Ruth 260
Pate, Mary 265
Pate, Mary L. 263
Pate, Patsy Ruth 264
Pate, Ruth 262
Pate, Sallie 265

Pate, Zerva 261
Pitts, John Lusby 153
Pitts, Thomas Dorsey 153

Rash, Emily Anne (D. of A. R.) 253
Rash, Glenn Roberts (S. of A. R.) 253
Rash, Natalie Ruth (D. of A. R.) 253
Ridgely, Henry, Col. 272
Riggs, Amelia 170
Riggs, Avolina 168
Riggs, Catherine A. 168
Riggs, Elisha 170
Riggs, Emanueleta 170
Riggs, Henry 167
Riggs, John 167
Riggs, Joshua Warfield 168
Riggs, Joshua Warfield 152
Riggs, Reuben 170
Roberts, Anne Ruth 253
Roberts, Emily 253
Roberts, Ione 253
Roberts, Matthew C., Jr. 253
Roberts, Matthew C., III 253
Roberts, Summerfield Griffith 253

Shipley, Nimrod, Dr. 153
Stewart, Mary A. 151

Tilton, Frederick Griffith 152, 158
Tapp, Charlton 261
Tapp, Hugh M. 261
Tapp, Mary Helen 262
Tapp, Mildred 262

Uhler, Alfred Griffith 171
Uhler, Catherine Elizabeth 171

Van Antwerp, Alice 172

Warfield, Benjamin 276
Warfield, Charles Alexander, Dr. 153
Warfield, Elisha Griffith 160
Warfield, Elizabeth 276
Warfield, Israel Griffith 175
Warfield, Lizzie Washington 160
Warfield, Robert Clarence, Dr. 153, 160
Welsh, Elizabeth 167
Welsh, Henrietta 167
Welsh, Henry Griffith 167
Welsh, John 167
Welsh, Rachel 167
Welsh, Ruth 167
Welsh, Samuel 167
Welsh, Warner 167
White, Ann L. 166
White, Achash Griffith 166
White, Gideon H. 166
White, Harriet V. 166
White, Sarah E. 166
White, Thomas Griffith 166
Witman, Annie W. 174
Witman, Clara 174
Witman, Lizzie 174
Wood, Isaac N. 153
Wimberly, Guynne Griffith 244
Wilkerson, Earl Griffith 257
Wilkerson, Hubert 257
Wilkerson, James Newton 257

FAMILIES

Baldwin 275

Dorsey 272, 283
Duval 274

Hammond 282, 279
Howard 278
Maccubin 277

Ridgley 272

Warfield 276

Ancestral Lines 268

WILLS

Griffith, William 287
Griffith, Orlando 288
Griffith, William (1757) 289
Griffith, Charles 290
Griffith, John Summerfield 295
Griffith, William Crabb 296

Howard, John 292

CARTWRIGHT

Cartwright, Alexander 346
Cartwright, Amanda Holman 393
Cartwright, Amanda Holman 413
Cartwright, Americus Peyroux 379
Cartwright, Americus Peyroux 377
Cartwright, Americus Peyroux, Jr. 377

Welsh, He... 167

Cartwright, Ann 393
Cartwright, Ann Risher 375
Cartwright, Annie B. 394
Cartwright, Annie T. 380
Cartwright, Anne Wigglesworth 357, 419
Cartwright, Baxter 377
Cartwright, Baxter Polk 377
Cartwright, Bourke, Lieut. 407
Cartwright, Clementine 354
Cartwright, Clinton 377
Cartwright, Columbus 371
Cartwright, Columbus Jerome 375
Cartwright, Columbus William 393
Cartwright, Ella 371
Cartwright, Elisha Bickham, Lieut. 375
Cartwright, Estelle 415
Cartwright, Eugenia Polk 414
Cartwright, George W. 354
Cartwright, Grover Cleveland, Lieut. 393
Cartwright, Hannah 328
Cartwright, Hezekiah 327
Cartwright, Holman 377
Cartwright, Holman Lane 377
Cartwright, Ingram 377
Cartwright, Ingram 377
Cartwright, Jack 393
Cartwright, Jacqueline Jean 377
Cartwright, James Ingram 392
Cartwright, James Ingram, Jr. 392, 414
Cartwright, Jane Ross 390
Cartwright, Jerome Broocks 416
Cartwright, Jesse (e) 314
Cartwright, Jesse 334
Cartwright, Johannes 319
Cartwright, John, 1671-1708 316, 317, 335
Cartwright, John (b) 318, 331
Cartwright, John (j) Amherst Co. 329, 333
Cartwright, John (Fairfax) deed 332
Cartwright, John (f) 318, 335
Cartwright, John (i) 335
Cartwright, John 1725-80 330, 337, 352
Cartwright, John, Lieut. 352
Cartwright, John 354, 361
Cartwright, John, 1602 of Va. 339, 340, 344
Cartwright, John Baptist 352
Cartwright, John Clinton 354
Cartwright, John Matthew 371, 376
Cartwright, John Reagan 405
Cartwright, John Reagan 404
Cartwright, Justa 404
Cartwright, Justa Jerome 404
Cartwright, Justinian 327, 331, 333
Cartwright, Lena Lane 374
Cartwright, Leonidas 357, 389
Cartwright, Leonidas, Jr. 389, 390
Cartwright, Leonidas, III 390
Cartwright, Leonidas Davenport 403
Cartwright, Leonidas Davenport, Jr. 403
Cartwright, Ludie 396
Cartwright, Mary 354
Cartwright, Mary 372
Cartwright, Mary Crutchfield 420
Cartwright, Mary Davenport 416
Cartwright, Mary Elizabeth 404
Cartwright, Mary Lillian 397
Cartwright, Matthew, (emigrant) 316, 326
Cartwright, Matthew (a) 316, 317
Cartwright, Matthew (d) 320, 321, 322
Cartwright, Matthew, (Brandywine) 327
Cartwright, Matthew 353
Cartwright, Matthew 357, 358, 360, 362
Cartwright, Matthew 399
Cartwright, Matthew, Jr. 399, 409
Cartwright, Matthew, III 83, 410, 411
Cartwright, Matthew W. 332
Cartwright, Matthew Charles 380
Cartwright, Matthew, III, (S. of Jas.) 392, 414
Cartwright, Meck 84
Cartwright, Mintie 377
Cartwright, Nimrod 328
Cartwright, Peter 1st 316, 320, 326
Cartwright, Peter, Sr. 326, 327, 333
Cartwright, Peter, Rev. 324, 332
Cartwright, Peter 327, 352
Cartwright, Patty Mays 407
Cartwright, Richard 393
Cartwright, Richard Hankins 354
Cartwright, Robert 328
Cartwright, Robert 340, 342, 345
Cartwright, Robert Grimmer 354
Cartwright, Robert L. 371, 373
Cartwright, Robert Lane 377
Cartwright, Rosanne Vineyard 332
Cartwright, Sallie Amanda 376
Cartwright, Samuel 333
Cartwright, Samuel A. 334
Cartwright, Terrel Joiner 403

Cartwright, Thomas,
1675-1711 319, 333, 335, 337
Cartwright, Thomas, Jr. 339, 346
Cartwright, Thomas Notly 352
Cartwright, Velma 397
Cartwright, William (g) 318
Cartwright, William Holman 399, 405

Allen, Anna Louise 386
Allen, Matthew 386
Allen, Matthew, Jr. 386
Allen, Ophelia 385
Allen, Patricia 386
Allen, Pauline 384
Allen, Walter P., Jr. 386

Brittain, Eleanor 396
Brittain, T. Manly 396
Brown, Mary 397

Calloway, Estelle Cartwright 415

Deitiker, Ann 394
Deitiker, Mantie 394
Deitiker, Roena 394

Gill, Gloria 385
Gill, Pauline 385
Gilmore, Frank 397
Gilmore, Velma 397
Gregory, Holman Cartwright 413
Gregory, Tom Watt 413

Hall, Marjorie Ann 371

Ingram, Amanda Holman 421
Ingram, Emeline 423
Ingram, James Melville 421
Ingram, James Melville Poindexter 421
Ingram, Leonidas Cartwright 422
Ingram, Leonidas Cartwright, Jr. 422
Ingram, Leonidas Cartwright, III 422
Ingram, Martha 420
Ingram, Mary Eleanor 423
Ingram, Nell Victoria 421
Ingram, Temple Byrn 422
Ingram, Wade Temple 422
Ingram, William Holman 420
Ingram, William Holman, Jr. 420

Jackson, James 394
Jackson, John 394
Jackson, Joseph 394
Jackson, Mary Louise 394
Lupe, Mary Davenport 415
Lupe, William Bartle, Jr. 415
Lupe, Sarah Elizabeth 415

McClurkin, Benita 395
McClurkin, Ingram 395
McClurkin, James W. 395
McClurkin, Joseph J., Jr. 395
McClurkin, Leonidas Cartwright 395
McClurkin, Leonidas Cartwright,
Jr. 395
McClurkin, Margaret 395
McClurkin, Mary Curtis 395
McClurkin, Mantie 394
McClurkin, Penelope 395
McClurkin, Roena 394

Preston, Elizabeth Amanda 374
Preston, Lena Eugenia 374
Roberts, Amanda Holman 419
Roberts, Anne Ruth 419
Roberts, Anne Wigglesworth 419
Roberts, Benjamin Shadrach 419
Roberts, Claude 419
Roberts, Emily 419
Roberts, Felix Melville 419
Roberts, Ione 419
Roberts, Matthew Cartwright 419
Roberts, Matthew Cartwright, Jr. 419
Roberts, Summerfield Griffith 419
Russ, A. M., Jr. 415
Russ, Mary Cynthia 415
Rutherford, Ronald 386
Rutherford, Walter Alan 386

Sealy, Eugenia Taylor 413
Sealy, George, Jr. 413
Sealy, Lane Taylor 413

Taylor, Eugenia Polk 413
Taylor, James Lane, Jr. 413
Taylor, Maria Louise 413
Warren, Annie Lee 381

WILLS

Cartwright, Dorothy 430
Cartwright, Gustavus 431
Cartwright, Jesse (e) 431
Cartwright, John, 1725-1780 432
Cartwright, Matthew (emigrant) 425
Cartwright, Matthew,
1673-1714 (a) 427
Cartwright, Matthew, 1855-1925 434
Cartwright, Peter, Ist 427

Carter, Sarah 429
Burroughs, John 430

MISCELLANEOUS

Deed of Manumission 332
Deeds to Land 329, 330
Family Bible 347-349
First Census of Virginia 329
First Oil Lease 364
Funeral Notices 424
Letter—from Wm. Simpson 366
Property Owners & names of tracts .. 331
Revolutionary soldiers from Amherst .. 333
Signers of Committee on Safety 327

HOLMAN

Holman, Amanda 442
Holman, America (letter) 443
Holman, Daniel 439
Holman, Isaac Lieut-Col 441
Holman, James 443
Holman, William Sandford 443
Holman, William W. Col. 441, 443
Holman Family Bible 437

WIGGLESWORTH

Wigglesworth, Anne 445
Wigglesworth, James 445
Wigglesworth, James, Jr. Lieut 445
Wigglesworth, John 455
RODES 446
CRAWFORD 447

SIMPSON

Simpson, Ada Kyle 489
Simpson, Alexander 459
Simpson, Alexander Dumas 484
Simpson, Alexander Dumas, Jr. 484
Simpson, Anna Leen 491
Simpson, Andrew Rev. 457
Simpson, Andrew 458
Simpson, Augustus Irion Capt. 487
Simpson, Augustus Irion (V.J.S.) 483
Simpson, Augustus Irion (W.C.S.) 492
Simpson, Augustus Irion, Jr. 492
Simpson, Augustus Victor 488
Simpson, Charles Tory 460
Simpson, Cyrus 460
Simpson, Doris 484
Simpson, Donald Kyle 492
Simpson, Edward 460
Simpson, Emma Rosalie 489
Simpson, Fanny Lois 488
Simpson, Florence Rosalie 545
Simpson, Frances 480
Simpson, Frances Augusta 523
Simpson, Frances Augusta 490
Simpson, Frances Gertrude 482
Simpson, Frank Ford 482
Simpson, Frank Ford, Jr. 482
Simpson, Giles 456
Simpson, George Sir 460
Simpson, Gladys 485
Simpson, Hannah 466
Simpson, Henry 457
Simpson, Ida 483
Simpson, Iris 484
Simpson, Irion 488
Simpson, Isaac Jefferson 471
Simpson, James 459
Simpson, James Young Sir 460
Simpson, Jane Caroline 515
Simpson, Jefferson 480
Simpson, Jenny Mercer 488
Simpson, John 457
Simpson, John 459
Simpson, John Capt. 459
Simpson, John, 1738-1804 461
Simpson, John Jordan 471
Simpson, John Jordan, Jr. 478
Simpson, June Anna 491
Simpson, Kathleen 492
Simpson, Lou Ann 492
Simpson, Link William 488
Simpson, Mary Ann 474
Simpson, Mary Brooks 495
Simpson, Michael Capt. 459
Simpson, Richard 456
Simpson, Robert Lieut. 459
Simpson, Robert Keith Dr. 482
Simpson, Robert Tennant 460
Simpson, Sampson 460
Simpson, Sarah Emily 539, 577
Simpson, Thomas Coleman 482
Simpson, Theo Starr 492
Simpson, Victor Ernest 481

Simpson, Victor Jefferson Lieut. 479
Simpson, William 458
Simpson, William 459
Simpson, William Alexander 460
Simpson, William
1732-1816 467, 468, 461
Simpson, William Clark 491
Simpson, William Clark (A.I.S.) 492
Simpson, Will Eva 488
Simpson, William Mercer 477

Adams, John Perry 550
Adams, William McMillan 550
Anderson, Arthur Glouster 519
Anderson, Bertha Elizabeth 519
Anderson, James Fletcher 519
Anderson, Mary Louise 519
Atkins, Bill 492
Atkins, Jess 492

Barrett, Ada 489
Barrett, Augustus Irion 488
Barrett, Conrad F. 488
Barrett, Emily 488
Barrett, Florence Ouida 489
Barrett, Wanda 489
Barrett, William B. 488
Boyd, Alexander 574
Boyd, Rebecca 574
Brooks, Jane Mercer 576, 471, 453
Brooks, John D. 575, 471
Brooks, Joab 571, 576
Brooks, Mary Hudson 575
Brooks, Rebecca Demax 575
Buford, Ben R. Dr. 506
Buford, Eddie Lou 506
Buford, Elizabeth Catherine 508
Buford, Jane 506
Buford, Joel Lee 507
Buford, Joe Ed 506
Buford, John Christopher 505
Buford, John C. 507
Buford, Lou Trammell 506
Buford, Margaret 507
Buford, Mary Thomas 495
Buford, Maury Zoll 507
Buford, Robert Britton 507
Buford, Robert Britton, Jr. 507
Buford, Rose 506
Buford, Rose Trammell 506
Buford, Sam Hamil 507
Buford, Susan Jane 499
Buford, William Askew 506
Buford, William Ragsdale 507

Carter, Douglas Eugene 491
Carter, June Anna 491
Charlton, Conde 524
Charlton, Fanny 525
Charlton, Georgia 525
Charlton, George 526
Charlton, William Allen 526
Charlton, William Conde 526
Cowen, Lucy 498

Edwards, Alto Ione 554
Edwards, Augustus Daniel 554
Edwards, Florence 496
Edwards, Gertrude 549
Edwards, Ione Gertrude 553
Edwards, Lottie 497
Edwards, Mamie 496
Edwards, Mary Emma 547
Edwards, Robert Young 498
Edwards, Summerfield Daniel 554
Edwards, Summerfield Griffith 553
Edwards, Watson 498

Funchess, Henry Bascom, Jr. 490
Funchess, Henry Bascom, III 490
Funchess, Rhoene 490

Garrison, Albert Leon 491
Garrison, Rhozine 491
Gary, Arthur Nelson 517
Gary, Charles Desha 518
Gary, George Marie 517
Gilmore, Florence 547
Gilmore, John Frank 548
Gilmore, Velma 548
Gilmore, Will Allen 548
Grant, Ulysses Simpson 462
Green, John Thomas 500
Green, Maclyn 500
Griffin, Robert 489
Griffith, Augustus Bascom 542
Griffith, Emily (Emmie) 542
Griffith, William Crabb 542

Hardeman, Conde 480
Hardeman, Hunter 480
Hardeman, Victor 480
Harrison, Allie 508
Harrison, Anna Kate 509
Harrison, Beatrice Cornelia 509

Harrison, Elizabeth 509
Harrison, Jim Nat 509
Harrison, John Buford 489, 508
Harrison, May Hubbard 508
Harrison, William Johnston 508
Harwood, Cordelia 529
Harwood, Winston, Jr. 529
Henderson, Anna Charlton 525
Henderson, Robert F., Jr. 526
Hoskins, Augusta 529
Hoskins, Baker Blount 527
Hoskins, Cary Fleda 527
Hoskins, Charles Henry 527
Hoskins, Charles Henry, Jr. 527
Hoskins, Clarence 528
Hoskins, Conde Raguet 528
Hoskins, Conde 528
Hoskins, Donald 528
Hoskins, Dudley 529
Hoskins, Elizabeth 528
Hoskins, Evelyn 528
Hoskins, Florence 528
Hoskins, Francis 528
Hoskins, Helen 528
Hoskins, Henry Dr. 529
Hoskins, Lawrence 528
Hoskins, Lenore 528
Hoskins, Marcia 528
Hoskins, Marian 528
Hoskins, Raguet 527
Hoskins, Walter 528
Hoskins, Worth 528
Howell, Roland L., Jr. 497

Kellis, James Thomas 483
Kellis, William Samuel 483
Kelly, Frank Gilmore 548
Kelly, Herndon 548
Kipp, Bety Sue 501
Kipp, Robert, Jr. 501

Long, Dorothy 501
Long, Dorothy 501
Mayfield, Joseph 474
Mayfield, William Simpson 474
Martin, Zita Ruth 498
McKaughan, Archibald, Jr. 574
McKaughan, Rebecca 575, 471
Mercer, Hugh Gen'l 453, 578
Mercer, Jane 571, 574, 453
Moore, Tansel 497
Moore, W. Howard, Jr. 497

Nelson, Albert Aldrich, Dr. 515
Nelson, Albert Elmo 517
Nelson, Albert Elmo, Jr. 517
Nelson, Albert Frederick 519
Nelson, Bertha Alan 517
Nelson, Charles Horatio 518
Nelson, Charles Horatio, Jr. 518
Nelson, Fanny Bert 520
Nelson, Florence Eileen 518
Nelson, Frances Starr 520
Nelson, George Aldrich, Dr. 516
Nelson, George Aldrich, Jr. 518
Nelson, George Aldrich, III 518
Nelson, Helen Augusta 520
Nelson, Jack Grayson 517
Nelson, Jane Amelia 519
Nelson, John Brooks 515
Nelson, Julia 516
Nelson, Kenneth 518
Nelson, Langston Dr. 516
Nelson, Luther Albert 520
Nelson, Margaret 515
Nelson, Mary Jane 517
Nelson, Mary Lois 519
Nelson, Mary Louise 520
Nelson, Marion Cutts 519
Nelson, Martha Griffith 520
Nelson, Mildred Elizabeth 519
Nelson, Molly 515
Nelson, Nicholas Moore 515
Nelson, Norman Clark 518
Nelson, Norma Jean 518
Nelson, William Augustus 520
Nelson, William 517

Palmer, Ernest L., Jr. 509
Palmer, Mildred Elizabeth 509
Parks, James 491
Parks, Sam, III 491
Phillips, Frank 504
Phillips, Melville 504
Pounds, Ira Daniels 508
Pounds, James Arthur, Jr. 508
Pounds, James Arthus, III 508
Pounds, William Buford 508

Raguet, Anna 524
Raguet, Anna 533
Raguet, Augusta 526
Raguet, Charles M. Major 532
Raguet, Charles H. 532
Raguet, Conde Col. 532
Raguet, Henry W. 530

Raguet, Henry W. Col. 531, 532
Raguet, James Michael 531
Raguet, Marcia 529
Roach, Gladys 483
Roach, Margaret 483
Roberts, Anne Ruth 542
Roberts, Emily 542
Roberts, Ione 542
Roberts, Matthew C., Jr. 542
Roberts, Summerfield Griffith 542

Spiva, Gladys 509
Spiva, William E., Jr. 509
Stevens, Elizabeth S. 513
Stevens, Mary C. 513
Stevens, Monette 513
Swann, Eula May 496
Swann, Hubbard 496
Swann, Lottie 496
Swann, Robert 496

Taylor, Dolphie 488
Tedford, Johnny 496
Thomas, Billy Stringer 500
Thomas, Earl 505
Thomas, Edward 504
Thomas, Elaine 504
Thomas, Elsie Sue 501
Thomas, Enoch Marvin 504
Thomas, Ernest Stirling 501
Thomas, Flora 501
Thomas, George Finger 503
Thomas, Hattie 502
Thomas, Harold 505
Thomas, Hazel 502
Thomas, Helen 502
Thomas, H. Bascom 502
Thomas, H. Bascom, Jr. 503
Thomas, Harold 505
Thomas, Hubbard Harrison 504
Thomas, James Edward 500
Thomas, James 502
Thomas, James Guinn 505
Thomas, John Edward 501
Thomas, John Wesley 499
Thomas, John Wesley, Jr. 500
Thomas, Julian Little 503
Thomas, Lillie 501
Thomas, Mack Tyre 503
Thomas, Madaline 503
Thomas, Margaret 504
Thomas, Mary Lou 503
Thomas, Marvin Russell 505
Thomas, Marvin Russell, Jr. 505
Thomas, Mildred 502
Thomas, Molly Lee 500
Thomas, Nora 501
Thomas, Paul 502
Thomas, Robert Edward 505
Thomas, Rose 504
Thomas, Ruth 504
Thomas, Sue Ann 500
Thomas, Virginia 505
Thomas, William 504
Thomas, William Buford 499
Thomas, William Buford 501
Trower, Bill 498
Trower, Joe Earl 498

Wallace, Anna Gay 497
Wallace, Lottie 497
Wallace, Lucian 497
Wallace, Marie 497
Wallace, Mary 497
Wallace, Willie W. 497
Watson, Agnes 498
Webb, Joe Ernest 485
Webb, Robert Dumas 485
Wright, Bess 499
Wright, Clifford 499
Wright, Florence 498
Wright, Lucile 498
Wright, Ruth 498
Woods, Albert Nelson 516

TABLES

Grant-Davis 466, 467
Grant-Davis (another version) 468
Boyd, Alexander 568, 569
Buford, Mary Simpson 512
Nelson, Caroline Simpson 521
Simpson, Victor J. 485
Simpson, A. I. Capt. 495
Raguet, Frances Simpson 524
Edwards, Rosalie Simpson 555

FAMILY

Adams 551
Buford 509
Boyd 567
Raguet 531

WILLS

Simpson, John Jordan 556
Simpson, William Mercer 560
Griffith, Sarah Emily Simpson 564

3013 1